



Waipapa  
Taumata Rau  
**University  
of Auckland**



# Te Maramataka Calendar 2026



**UNIVERSITY OF  
AUCKLAND**  
Waipapa Taumata Rau



# The University of Auckland 2026 Calendar



Waipapa  
Taumata Rau  
**University  
of Auckland**

ISSN 1179-6731

© The University of Auckland, 2025

Official postal address:      The University of Auckland  
Private Bag 92019  
Auckland Mail Centre  
Auckland 1142  
New Zealand

Correspondence should be marked for the attention of the relevant department or faculty. Where the relevant department or faculty is not known correspondence should be marked for the attention of the Registrar using the official postal address.

Phone:                            +64 9 373 7999 for telephone receptionists, or  
+64 9 373 7599 and appropriate extension

Internet:                        [www.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.auckland.ac.nz)

Information contained in the *Calendar* was correct at the time of initial publication (October 2025) but is subject to change. Changes made following initial publication can be found at [www.calendar.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.calendar.auckland.ac.nz) and at the end of this PDF. The University reserves the right to change its regulations, courses and any other content of the *Calendar*, or to withdraw any programme of study, or impose limitations on enrolment should circumstances require this.

Academic Programmes Team Leader:      Silvia Perin

Academic Programmes Advisers:          Jess Huang, Nadine Bargallo Riazantseva

Academic Publications Editors:          Jennifer Bodman, Freddy Corrotea, Peter Kane

Cover:

**Hiwa, Recreation Centre**

Hiwa is the new state-of-the-art home for Sport and Recreation and a social hub for the University community at Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland. Its transformative role in promoting health and well-being through design has already been acknowledged through a number of awards, including the prestigious Rider Levett Bucknall Supreme Excellence Award at the 2025 Property Council New Zealand Property Industry Awards.

---

# Contents

<b>Introduction</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>General Statutes and Regulations</b>	<b>102</b>
<b>Glossary of Terms</b>	<b>2</b>	Availability of Academic Dress	103
<b>Key University Dates</b>	<b>7</b>	Conferment of Academic Qualifications and Academic Dress Statute 1992	103
Semester and Quarter Dates	8	Posthumous and Incomplete Academic Qualification Regulations	108
Closing Dates for Admission	9	The Degrees and Diplomas Statute 1991	109
Enrolment Dates	11	The Honorary Degrees and Awards Statute 2019 and Guidelines for the Award of Honorary Degrees and Fellowships	115
Programme Start Dates	12		
University Committee Meeting Dates	13		
<b>Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland</b>	<b>14</b>	<b>University Personnel</b>	<b>117</b>
<b>Academic Statutes and Regulations</b>	<b>25</b>	Officers of the University	118
Admission Regulations	26	The Council of the University	118
Credit Regulations	30	The Senate of the University	118
Enrolment and Programme Regulations	33	Deans	119
Examination Regulations	50	Faculty of Arts and Education	122
Fees Statute 2001	61	Faculty of Business and Economics	131
International Students	66	Faculty of Engineering and Design	137
Statutes and Regulations and their Application	68	Faculty of Law	143
The Limitation of Entry Statute 1991	69	Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences	145
Undergraduate Waipapa Taumata Rau Course Requirement Regulations	69	Faculty of Science	181
		Auckland Bioengineering Institute	192
		Liggins Institute	193
		Central Administration and Services	195
<b>General Programme Regulations</b>	<b>70</b>	<b>Honorary Graduates and Fellows</b>	<b>200</b>
Academic English Studies	71	<b>Professores Emeriti</b>	<b>201</b>
English Language Academy – ELA	71	<b>Distinguished Alumni</b>	<b>205</b>
General Education Regulations and Schedule	72	<b>Calendar Updates</b>	<b>207</b>
General Regulations – Bachelors Honours Postgraduate Degrees	77	<b>Maps</b>	See <a href="http://www.auckland.ac.nz/maps">www.auckland.ac.nz/maps</a>
General Regulations – Conjoint Degrees	80		
General Regulations – Masters Degrees	83		
General Regulations – Named Doctorates	89		
General Regulations – Postgraduate Certificates	93		
General Regulations – Postgraduate Diplomas	95		
New Start	98		
Northern Hemisphere Summer Research Scholarship Programme	99		
Procedure for the Examination of Higher Doctorates	99		
Public Programmes – Event Services	100		
Summer Research Scholarship Programme	101		
Transitional Certificate – TransCert	101		

---

# INTRODUCTION

Welcome to the University of Auckland. This *Calendar* is the official publication of the University and includes academic statutes and regulations governing admission, enrolment, fees and examinations. The *Calendar* sets out requirements for degrees, diplomas and certificates and lists the approved courses offered by the University. It also provides key information about the University and its staff. *Calendar* regulations and requirements for each faculty's degrees, diplomas and certificates as well as approved courses may be found online in the University's Curriculum Catalogue.

## The Academic Year

The academic year at the University of Auckland is divided into two semesters. Each semester covers a period of about 15 weeks comprising approximately 12 teaching weeks followed by three weeks for study and examination. The first semester usually starts at the beginning of March and the second semester in mid-July. Each semester has a mid-semester break which lasts for one to two weeks. During the three weeks after lectures conclude, there is a period of study followed by the examinations for courses studied during that semester. There is a three-week inter-semester break during which results will be published and any further admissions and enrolments processed. A small number of specialist courses may be taught during the inter-semester break. A Summer School operates for six weeks from the beginning of January. A limited number of courses are offered during Summer School. Some programmes are offered in quarters rather than semesters, comprising approximately 10 teaching weeks followed by one week for study and examinations. Additionally, a range of masters programmes are available for commencement in November, including fully-online options offered as part of the University of Auckland Online initiative.

## The Points System

The value allocated to each course is standardised and is given as a number of points, based on the notional hours of learning required for the course. A full-time programme will usually require the completion of eight 15-point courses a year. Most taught courses are offered in values of 15 and 30 points. For instance, the programme for many bachelors degrees requires the completion of a total of 360 points. The points value for masters degrees, diplomas and certificates varies according to the discipline and content. Full details are listed in the regulations.

## Planning a Programme

Assistance with programme planning for current students is available online through the My Programme Requirements report. This report outlines the academic requirements for a programme of study and provides an individualised report comparing a student's progress towards completion against the requirements. It indicates where requirements have been met, which requirements have yet to be completed and the points required. Students are able to enrol directly from the report into courses available for the programme.

Students can also enrol into classes via Timetable Planner. This tool allows students to view potential timetable options, as well as adding preferences such as work or study gaps.

Students planning a programme may also consult faculty and departmental handbooks where available, and seek advice about programmes and course options through the University website or one of our Student Hubs. Intending students may also phone 0800 61 62 63 or visit [www.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.auckland.ac.nz) for general advice and information.

Regulations and requirements for each faculty's degrees, diplomas and certificates may be found on the University's Curriculum Catalogue. It is important that students read the regulations for the programme they plan to take and ensure that they complete the prerequisites required for subsequent study. In addition, there is a range of Interfaculty and Conjoint degrees which are administered and supervised across the faculties.

## Admission and Enrolment

The University of Auckland has an online system for admission and enrolment. All new students, and those intending to change their programme, should complete the online Application to Study ([www.auckland.ac.nz/apply\\_now](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/apply_now)).

Students without internet access can obtain an application form by phoning 0800 61 62 63 or visiting one of our Student Hubs.

Applicants whose admission to a programme is approved will receive an offer of a place and on acceptance of this offer may proceed to enrol in courses.

## Official Communications to Students

Email is the official and primary means of communication with students. All official email to a student will be sent to a student's University email address ([username@aucklanduni.ac.nz](mailto:username@aucklanduni.ac.nz)). If the student wishes to forward messages to other addresses it is their responsibility to ensure the alternative address is in place and operating correctly. Failure to read an email does not free a student from their responsibilities to understand and comply with the University's requirements.

## GLOSSARY OF TERMS

*Note: The descriptions below are not intended to be legal definitions. The Regulations in the Calendar should also be referred to when interpreting these terms.*

**Academic English Language Requirement (AELR):** A specified level of attainment in English studies in NCEA, CIE, IB or equivalent required for bachelors degrees; if admitted without meeting this requirement students may satisfy it in their first year of study by passing a specified undergraduate course in academic English.

**Academic Head:** A person appointed to an academic leadership position with responsibility for managing a school or department.

**Academic Integrity Course:** An online course designed to increase student knowledge of academic integrity, University rules relating to academic conduct, and the identification and consequences of academic misconduct.

**Academic Standing:** A means of measuring a student's academic performance each semester. Students are required to pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in a semester to maintain good academic standing. Graduated academic sanctions apply to students failing to meet this requirement.

**Academic Year and Academic Year Term:** The academic year begins on the first day of January and ends on the last day of December in the same calendar year. Teaching is generally conducted over semesters and quarters. The academic year term covers the same period but offers more flexible enrolment options for shorter periods of study.

**Ad Eundem Statum:** A means of admission to the University on the basis of a qualification awarded by a body other than the New Zealand Qualifications Authority or the University of Auckland.

**Admission:** The process by which a student applies, and is approved, for entry to the University and to a University qualification.

**Alumni:** A term describing graduates of the University and staff who have worked for the University.

**Applicant:** A prospective student who has applied for admission to a programme at Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland.

**Bachelors degree:** An undergraduate degree awarded by the University. May also be referred to as a first degree. The degree must have a total value of at least 360 points and contain a minimum of 72 points (0.6 EFTS) at NZQCF level 7 (Stage III).

**Bachelors honours degree:** Can be either an integrated degree combining both undergraduate and postgraduate study, usually requiring four years of full-time study, or a one-year postgraduate degree completed after a bachelors degree. In both cases, it requires the completion of at least 120 points of postgraduate level study including a research component of at least 30 points.

**Campus:** A geographic location where University of Auckland qualifications are delivered.

**Certificate:** A qualification awarded after academic study of a coherent programme of between 60 and 120 points.

**Certificate of Proficiency:** Recognises successful completion of a course by those who are not enrolled in a degree or diploma.

**Class:** A component of a course, e.g., a lecture stream.

**Clinic:** Student learning is primarily through the practice (or quasi-practice environment) and use of techniques for treating clients or patients. Assessment of student activities covers observation, interviewing, diagnosis, treatment, etc. E.g. medical or nursing clinical practice courses.

**Committee on University Academic Programmes (CUAP):** A committee of Universities New Zealand on which all universities are represented, plus a student representative. CUAP undertakes programme approval and moderation procedures for New Zealand universities, as well as providing advice and comment on academic matters and developments across the university system.

**Completing student:** A student whose current enrolment is designed to complete a certificate, diploma or degree.

**Component Degree:** One of the qualifications that make up a Conjoint Degree. A Conjoint Degree will always include two component degrees. A student is awarded both component degrees on completion of the conjoint programme.

**Concurrent teaching:** Occurs when students who are enrolled for courses at different levels within qualifications attend some or all of the same classes. This is different from the situation where students enrol in a course at a higher level than might be expected and attend classes with more advanced students.

**Conjoint Degree:** Allows the completion of two undergraduate degrees (component degrees) in a shorter timeframe and with fewer points than would be possible through enrolling in them separately. Requires a minimum academic standard for admission and for continuation each year. While students are admitted to a Conjoint Degree, they are awarded two separate qualifications.

**Core courses:** Compulsory courses that cover knowledge and/or skills essential for the completion of a programme of study.

**Corequisite course:** A course that should be taken in the same semester as another unless it has previously been satisfactorily completed.

**Council:** The governing body of the University. It is composed of elected staff, students and graduates, and external appointees.

**Course:** A basic component of all academic programmes, it comprises structured study on a particular topic normally delivered across one or two terms. Completion

of a qualification normally requires the completion of multiple courses.

**Course prescriptions:** A list of courses including course code, title, points value, description of content, prerequisites, corequisites and restrictions.

**Coursework:** Assessable work produced by students, normally submitted during teaching weeks, e.g., essays, assignments, reports, tests, creative or performance works, and practical, tutorial and seminar work.

**Credit:** May refer both to the points value of a course or qualification and to the recognition of study completed in another qualification or at another institution, e.g. cross credit or transfer credit.

**Cross-credit:** A course which is common to two University of Auckland undergraduate diplomas or bachelors degrees and is credited to both.

**Cumulative Grade Point Average (Cumulative GPA):** Calculated from all grades achieved by a student. May be used for selection purposes in some cases.

**Current enrolment:** Courses or other work taken by a student in the current academic year, quarter or semester.

**Degree:** Principal qualification awarded by the University of Auckland, i.e., bachelors, masters and doctoral degrees.

**Department:** A division of a faculty centred around a subject or group of related subjects.

**Diagnostic English Language Needs Assessment (DELNA):** Designed to assess the academic English language skills of incoming students to facilitate access to support. All students should do DELNA at the beginning of their studies. Some degrees require it.

**Diploma:** A University qualification, which may be awarded at undergraduate or postgraduate level.

**Direct entry:** Entry into a higher level of a subject or the later part of a degree without completion of the normal prerequisites.

**Discipline:** A branch of knowledge which is researched and taught at the University.

**Dissertation:** A written research component of a degree or diploma worth between 60 and 80 points.

**Distinction:** Postgraduate degrees and postgraduate diplomas may be awarded with Distinction to signify a highly superior level of performance.

**Doctoral degree:** A qualification at an advanced level requiring an original contribution to knowledge.

**Electives:** A defined set of courses for a diploma or degree from which a student may make a choice.

**End of lectures:** The final day of the final teaching week of an academic term. The final lecture for a particular course might occur before this day.

**Enrolment:** The process by which a student, having gained admission to the University and to a qualification, selects and gains entry to courses and classes.

**Equivalent full-time student (EFTS):** The unit on which Student Achievement Component (SAC) funding for tuition is negotiated between the University and the Tertiary Education Commission (TEC).

**Equivalent prior study:** The alternative study and the related standard that must be achieved for admission to a programme.

**Examination:** Formal assessment under supervision occurring after the teaching in a course has been completed.

**Exit qualification:** A qualification, usually of a lesser credit value, that can be awarded to a student when they are unable to or choose not to complete the qualification in which they are or have been enrolled. A student may not commence study towards an exit qualification. It is only awarded following prior enrolment in an alternative qualification.

**Faculty:** An organisational unit responsible for the delivery of academic programmes and research. Faculties usually comprise a number of schools or departments.

**Field studies:** Learning or investigation is primarily carried out in the field rather than in a classroom or laboratory. Field work courses tend to be in archaeology and geography.

**Flexible learning:** Learning characterised by a mixed mode of delivery and assessment of instructional material.

**Future17:** A multi-institutional and multidisciplinary global education initiative. It is a 15-point course requiring approximately 150 hours of work, as for a stage three undergraduate course. Successful participants receive credit towards their University of Auckland programme of study.

**General Education:** General Education courses are identified by a 'G' after the course number and are listed in the General Education Schedules.

**Generative pre-trained transformer (GPT):** Used in chatbots such as ChatGPT, a GPT can generate natural language answers to prompts when trained on a large language model (LLM). Use within academic coursework may be at the discretion of faculties.

**Grade Point Average (GPA):** A means of measuring a student's performance at this University. The average grade achieved over a period of time expressed numerically on a scale between 0 (no passes) and 9 (A+ average).

**Grade Point Equivalent (GPE):** A means of measuring a student's prior relevant academic performance and experience from another institution. Grades or marks achieved at external institutions and/or in examinations (such as NCEA) expressed as an equivalent to a Grade Point Average on the scale 0–9.

**Graduand:** A person who has completed the requirements for a degree but has not yet had the degree conferred.

**Graduate:** A person on whom a degree has been conferred.

**Graduate certificate:** A qualification open to graduates or to those who have been able to demonstrate equivalent practical, professional or scholarly experience of an appropriate kind, comprising a coherent programme with a total value of not fewer than 60 points, 40 of which (0.33 EFTS) must be at NZQCF level 7 (Stage III) or higher.

**Graduate diploma:** A qualification normally open to graduates or to those who have been able to demonstrate equivalent practical, professional or scholarly experience

of an appropriate kind, comprising a coherent programme with a total value of not fewer than 120 points. Of these, 72 points (0.6 EFTS) must be at NZQCF level 7 (Stage III) or higher.

**Honours:** Degrees, in some cases completed within prescribed time limits, may be awarded with honours which signify advanced or distinguished study. A programme must include a minimum 30-point research component for students to be eligible for honours.

**Interfaculty programme:** A programme where responsibility for development and delivery is formally shared by more than one faculty, or a programme which was developed for the purpose of being made available to a broad range of students not necessarily associated with a specific faculty, and usually managed centrally.

**Invigilated examination:** The process of physical or online monitoring of an examination to ensure that students do not indulge in unfair means that can hamper the integrity of an examination.

**Laboratory:** A teaching session of a practical nature, which includes demonstration, supervised exercises and hands-on activities. E.g. science laboratory, computer laboratory.

**Late Year Term:** A period of about 12–13 weeks used for teaching or research. It starts on 1 December and finishes on the last Saturday before the beginning of the first semester of the following academic year.

**Lecture:** A basic unit of instruction.

**Level:** The academic level of study in a subject, that relates to a level on the NZQCF. May also be referred to as Stage in undergraduate qualifications.

**Limited entry:** Applied to a course or programme for which the number of students that can be accepted is limited because of constraints on staffing, space or equipment.

**Major:** A required component of a bachelors degree, including a specified number of points in a subject at the most advanced level.

**Masters degree:** A degree programme at a higher level than a bachelors degree that meets specific requirements, including at least 40 points of study at NZQCF level 9.

**Maximum full-time enrolment:** 80 points per semester, 30 points in Summer School, 45 points per quarter or 60 points in Late Year Term.

**Merit:** Postgraduate degrees and postgraduate diplomas may be awarded with Merit to signify a superior level of performance.

**Micro-credential:** A stand-alone unit of study of between 5 and 40 points that certifies the achievement of a specific set of skills and knowledge and has demonstrable support from relevant industries, employers or communities.

**Minimum full-time enrolment:** 50 points per semester, 25 points in Summer School, 25 points per quarter or 50 points in Late Year Term.

**Minor:** A component of a degree including a specified number of points above Stage I in a subject.

**Mode of Examination:** The way an examination is carried out, including paper-based or digital (computer-based

or online) delivery. Examinations in digital modes may be completed as invigilated or non-invigilated examinations.

**Module:** 45 points focused on a particular skill or area of study. Restricted to undergraduate degrees.

**New Start:** Provides part-time University preparation courses for adults over the age of 20 who need skills and confidence to undertake academic study.

**New Zealand Qualifications Authority (NZQA):** The government agency that administers the National Certificates of Educational Achievement (NCEA) qualifications for secondary school students, and is responsible for the quality assurance of non-university tertiary training providers in New Zealand.

**New Zealand Qualifications and Credentials Framework (NZQCF):** A national framework that provides a hierarchy of levels of knowledge and skills that describe what graduates of qualifications know and can do, along with the characteristics of learning at each level. All secondary and tertiary qualifications and credentials approved by NZQA or Universities New Zealand are listed on the NZQCF.

**Nominee:** An individual who has been delegated authority from the Dean or Academic Head, for example, to grant approvals with regard to a particular process, e.g. concession requests.

**Normal full-time study:** A student workload of 120 points in one year.

**Online campus:** Where the teaching occurs online without the requirement to attend on-campus classes. Communication between teachers and students is via a learning management system and email and reliable internet access is required.

**Online study:** Courses or programmes that are specifically developed for delivery online and do not require students to attend the University in person.

**Part:** A defined subdivision specified in the regulations of some degrees.

**Plussage:** A method of calculating the final result a student has gained in a course by counting either the final examination grade or a combination of final examination grade plus coursework, whichever is to the student's advantage.

**Point(s):** A value assigned to a course or other work to indicate its weighting within the University of Auckland's certificates, diplomas and degrees. May be referred to as credit(s) at other institutions.

**Postgraduate:** A student studying towards a postgraduate programme. May also refer to the programme itself. Represents study at levels 1–7 on the New Zealand Qualifications and Credentials Framework (NZQCF).

**Postgraduate certificate:** A qualification that builds on attainment in the prior degree, normally open to graduates or to those who have been able to demonstrate equivalent practical, professional or scholarly experience of an appropriate kind, comprising a coherent programme with a total value of at least 60 points. The courses or other work prescribed must be higher than NZQCF level 7 (300-level).

**Postgraduate diploma:** A qualification that builds on attainment in the prior degree, normally open to graduates or to those who have been able to demonstrate extensive practical, professional or scholarly experience of an appropriate kind, comprising a coherent programme with a total value of at least 120 points. The courses or other work prescribed must be in advance of NZQCF level 7 (300-level).

**Postgraduate programme:** A programme at a higher level than a bachelors degree that is normally open to graduates or in some circumstances to applicants who have demonstrated an equivalent level of preparation. Represents study at levels 8-10 on the New Zealand Qualifications and Credentials Framework (NZQCF).

**Practicum:** The student applies previously acquired knowledge and skills in a supervised situation which approximates the conditions under which the knowledge/skills may ultimately be used in employment. E.g. practice teaching, practicums, internships.

**Prerequisite:** A requirement that must be met before commencement of study for a particular course or programme.

**Prescribed texts:** Textbooks which are considered essential to a course.

**Proctor:** A staff member who deals with non-academic misconduct and disputes involving students. The Proctor can also provide advice on disputes involving a member of staff.

**Programme:** A prescribed set of one or more courses or other work which on satisfactory completion leads to the award of a University of Auckland certificate, diploma or degree.

**Programme Grade Point Average (Programme GPA):** A grade point average calculated using all the courses that are assigned to a student's programme. Often used for selection to postgraduate programmes at the University.

**Programme schedule:** A list of the courses prescribed for a programme which forms part of the regulations.

**Project:** A piece of investigative written work on an approved topic.

**Quarter:** A period of about 11 weeks which usually includes 10 teaching weeks and an additional week for study and examinations.

**Qualification:** An approved programme of study (degree, diploma or certificate) that students enrol in at the University. Qualifications vary in level and duration and represent a specific level of achievement and learning in a particular field. A student is awarded the qualification upon successful completion of their programme of study.

**Reassigned course:** A course satisfactorily completed for one programme which has been transferred to another programme.

**Recognition of Prior Academic Study (ROPAS):** A means of assessment of previous study for applicants from another institution for admission or credit to the University.

**Regulation:** A rule set down by the University.

**Research essay:** A research-based essay on an approved topic, normally worth up to 30 points.

**Research Masters:** A research-based programme of study that includes either a 90 or 120 point thesis or research portfolio.

**Research portfolio:** A coherent, integrated programme of research-based work, normally worth 90 or 120 points.

**Research project:** A piece of research-based work on an approved topic, normally worth between 30 and 60 points.

**Restriction (restricted course):** A course in which the learning objectives, content and/or assessment are so similar to a second course that a student cannot be enrolled in or be credited with both courses towards a certificate, diploma or degree. In some cases, a restricted course may be taken and credited as a Certificate of Proficiency.

**Schedule:** University lists of courses, credits or limitations, often in tabular form.

**School:** A division of a faculty, which may comprise departments or disciplines that teach and research similar or related academic subjects.

**Semester:** A period of about 15 weeks which includes about 12 teaching weeks and about three weeks for study and examinations. In addition there is a mid-semester break of up to two weeks.

**Seminar:** Instruction is primarily through small group teaching for small groups of students, focusing each time on a particular subject. All students are required to actively participate. Seminars can include dialogue with a seminar leader or instructor, or the more formalised presentation of research by participants.

**Senate:** The academic committee established by Council under section 18(2) of Schedule 11 to the Education and Training Act 2020. It includes all the professors, as well as representatives of sub-professorial staff, professional staff and students.

**Session:** Time period usually within a term but may start or finish before or after the standard term dates. A term may have multiple sessions.

**Short course:** A non-credit bearing learning activity designed to provide knowledge and skills in a specific area, often for professional development or personal interest. Lasting up to several weeks, short courses can be taken online, on-campus or through a combination of both.

**Specialisation:** A programme of related courses normally comprising more than 50 percent of a qualification.

**Stage:** The academic level of study in a subject, that relates to the level on the NZQCF.

**Studio:** A method of instruction which focuses on learning through action and developing an assessable creative and/or design process, performance or product. E.g. dance/music composition or performance, fine arts, architectural design studios.

**Subject:** An area of learning which may be provided by a school or a department, or by departments offering related courses.

**Summer School:** A six-week period at the commencement of the academic year during which a select range of courses is taught and assessed.

**Summer Start:** A six-week programme for domestic and international school leavers to transition into university study and complete one course towards their degree before the start of Semester One.

**Syllabus Plus:** The University's timetabling and room booking system. The Syllabus Plus year begins on the Monday of the week which includes 1 January; e.g. if 1 January falls on a Wednesday, then the Syllabus Plus year will begin on Monday 30 December.

**Taught Masters:** A programme of study that is normally based on an undergraduate degree and includes coursework consisting of courses, project work and research in varying combinations. Masters degrees that build on generic attributes and/or experience (often called 'conversion masters') are usually in professional fields and are recognised as appropriate professional preparation by the industry concerned.

**Term:** A broad reference to a period of enrolment such as a semester, quarter or session.

**Test:** A controlled assessment that would ordinarily be conducted in an invigilated setting at a specified time outside of the examination period, that counts towards the final grade of the course, and is time-limited.

**Thesis:** A research component of a postgraduate programme having a value of 90 or 120 points which will have a written component but may also include design, creative or performative elements.

**Transfer credit:** Credit granted towards a University of Auckland qualification from work successfully completed at another tertiary institution.

**Tutorial:** A small group-learning session. Learning is primarily through less formal, smaller regular classes in which material from lectures and readings can be discussed in more detail.

**Undergraduate:** A person studying towards a first degree. May also refer to the level of a qualification, usually being a bachelors degree or certificate or diploma. Represents

study at levels 1–7 on the New Zealand Qualifications and Credentials Framework (NZQCF).

**Undergraduate course:** A course at Stage I–V taken as part of an undergraduate academic programme. Represents study at levels 1–7 on the New Zealand Qualifications and Credentials Framework (NZQCF).

**Undergraduate Targeted Admission Schemes (UTAS):** Admission schemes designed to improve access into higher education for students from under-represented equity groups.

**Universities New Zealand — Te Pūkai Tara:** A statutory body responsible for the quality assurance of qualifications in New Zealand universities.

**Unspecified campus:** Applies to courses where the teaching occurs through scheduled face-to-face interactions on sites that are not recognised University of Auckland campuses. Examples include the provision of courses where the course material is delivered in local work-related environments.

**Waipapa Taumata Rau (WTR) course:** A 15-point requirement for some undergraduate students in their first year of study. Each course provides a foundational understanding of knowledge systems relevant to that faculty and the significance of place-based knowledge including Te Tiriti o Waitangi. It delivers essential skills and capabilities including communication and collaborative skills and critical and ethical thinking to ensure success as students transition into University, move through their degrees, and enter the workplace.

**Workshop:** Presentation of themes and concepts related to a course on an ongoing basis. May involve practical learning activities, discussion, interaction and debate.

---

---

## Key University Dates

- 8 2026 Semester and Quarter Dates
- 9 2026 Closing Dates for Admission
- 11 2026 Enrolment Dates
- 12 2026 Programme Start Dates
- 13 2026 University Committee Meeting Dates

# KEY UNIVERSITY DATES

## 2026 Semester and Quarter Dates

Quarter dates apply only to programmes that are offered in quarters.

### Semester Dates

<b>Summer Start</b>	
Summer Start	Monday 5 January – Wednesday 18 February
<b>Kura Raumati   Summer School (Semester code: 1260)</b>	
Summer School begins	Monday 5 January
Auckland Anniversary Day	Monday 26 January
Waitangi Day	Friday 6 February
Lectures end	Friday 13 February
Study break	Saturday 14 February
Examinations	Monday 16 – Wednesday 18 February
Summer School ends	Wednesday 18 February
<b>Wehenga Tahī   Semester One (Semester code: 1263)</b>	
Semester One begins	Monday 2 March
Tai Tokerau graduation	Tuesday 10 March
Mid-semester break/Easter	Friday 3 – Friday 17 April
ANZAC Day	Monday 27 April
Graduation	Monday 4 – Thursday 7 May
King's Birthday	Monday 1 June
Lectures end	Friday 5 June
Study break	Monday 8 – Wednesday 10 June
Examinations	Thursday 11 – Monday 29 June
Semester One ends	Monday 29 June
<b>Inter-semester break: Tue 30 June – Fri 17 July (Matariki: Friday 10 July)</b>	
<b>Wehenga Rua   Semester Two (Semester code: 1265)</b>	
Semester Two begins	Monday 20 July
Mid-semester break	Monday 31 August – Friday 11 September
Graduation	TBC
Lectures end	Friday 23 October
Labour Day	Monday 26 October
Study break	Tuesday 27 – Wednesday 28 October
Examinations	Thursday 29 October – Monday 16 November
Semester Two ends	Monday 16 November
Graduation (FMHS)	TBC
<b>Late Year Term (Semester code: 1267)</b>	
Late Year Term begins	Monday 1 December
Late Year Term ends	Saturday 27 February 2027
<b>Summer Start 2027</b>	
Summer Start	Wed 6 January – Wed 17 February 2027
<b>Kura Raumati   Summer School 2027 (Semester code: 1270)</b>	
Summer School	Wed 6 January – Wed 17 February 2027
<b>Wehenga Tahī   Semester One 2027 (Semester code: 1273)</b>	
Semester One begins	Monday 1 March 2027

### Quarter Dates

<b>Quarter One (Semester code: 1262)</b>	
Quarter One begins	Monday 12 January
Auckland Anniversary Day	Monday 26 January
Waitangi Day	Friday 6 February
Tai Tokerau graduation	Tuesday 10 March
Quarter One lectures end	Friday 20 March
Quarter One study break	Monday 23 – Friday 27 March
Quarter One examinations	Saturday 28 March
Quarter One ends	Saturday 28 March
<b>Quarter Two (Semester code: 1264)</b>	
Easter break	Friday 3 – Tuesday 7 April
Quarter Two begins	Monday 13 April
ANZAC Day	Monday 27 April
Graduation	Monday 4 – Thursday 7 May
King's Birthday	Monday 1 June
Quarter Two lectures end	Friday 19 June
Quarter Two study break	Monday 22 – Friday 6 June
Quarter Two examinations	Saturday 27 June
Quarter Two ends	Saturday 27 June
<b>Quarter Three (Semester code: 1266)</b>	
Quarter Three begins	Monday 6 July
Matariki	Friday 10 July
Quarter Three lectures end	Friday 11 September
Quarter Three study break	Monday 14 – Friday 18 September
Quarter Three examinations	Saturday 19 September
Quarter Three ends	Saturday 19 September
Graduation	TBC
<b>Quarter Four (Semester code: 1268)</b>	
Quarter Four begins	Monday 28 September
Labour Day	Monday 26 October
Quarter Four lectures end	Friday 4 December
Quarter Four study break	Monday 7 – Friday 11 December
Quarter Four examinations	Saturday 12 December
Quarter Four ends	Saturday 12 December
Graduation (FMHS)	TBC
<b>Quarter One 2027 (Semester code: 1272)</b>	
Quarter One begins	Monday 18 January 2027

## 2026 Closing Dates for Admission

### Closing Dates for Applications for Admission to Undergraduate and Postgraduate Programmes

Applications to the University of Auckland must be received no later than the dates listed in the table below. Applications received after these dates will only be considered if places remain and there is sufficient time to process applications before the start of the term. The following information should be read in conjunction with the Academic Statutes and Regulations. Not all programmes are available for admission in all semesters or quarters.

Semester/Quarter	Date	Programme
Summer School	1 December 2025	All programmes not otherwise specified
	8 December 2025	All programmes not otherwise specified
Semester One	1 July 2025	Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours)
		Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery
		Bachelor of Optometry
		Bachelor of Pharmacy
		Master of Audiology
		Master of Health Sciences in Nutrition and Dietetics
	1 October 2025	Master of Energy
		Master of Nursing Science
		Master of Physiotherapy Practice
		Master of Speech Language Therapy Practice
	15 October 2025	Postgraduate Diploma in Applied Psychology
		Master of Applied Behaviour Analysis
	1 November 2025	Bachelor of Medical Science (Honours)
		Bachelor of Nursing (International applicants)
		Bachelor of Science (Honours) in Psychology (Preparatory Clinical Psychology pathway only)
		Postgraduate Diploma in Clinical Psychology
		Postgraduate Diploma in Counselling Theory
		Postgraduate Diploma in Forensic Science
		Postgraduate Diploma in Health Psychology
		Master of Clinical Exercise Physiology
Master of Counselling (240 points)		
Master of Science in Forensic Science		
Doctor of Clinical Psychology		
25 November 2025	Master of Organisational Psychology	
1 December 2025	Bachelor of Laws Part II	
	Bachelor of Science (Honours) in Psychology	
	Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Early Childhood Education)	
	Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary)	
	Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary)	
	Postgraduate Diploma in Science in Psychology	
	Master of Health Psychology	
	Doctor of Education	
15 December 2025	Bachelor of Education (Teaching)	
31 January 2026	Bachelor of Early Childhood Studies	
	Bachelor of Education (Teaching English to Speakers of Other Languages)	
19 February 2026	Master of Professional Supervision	
	Master of Professional Supervision Practice	
27 February 2026	Bachelor of Sport, Health and Physical Education	
Academic Year Term	23 January 2026	(Online) Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Early Childhood Education)
		(Online) Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary)
	31 January 2026	(Online) Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary)

Semester/Quarter	Date	Programme
Semester Two	4 July 2026	All programmes not otherwise specified
	8 June 2026	International applications for postgraduate sub-doctoral programmes not otherwise specified
	3 April 2026	Master of Energy
	8 April 2026	Master of Creative Writing
	1 June 2026	(Online) Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary)
Late Year Term	11 November 2026	All programmes not otherwise specified
	24 October 2026	Master of Information Technology Postgraduate Certificate in Information Technology
Quarter One	1 November 2025 (International applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
	1 December 2025 (Domestic applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
Quarter Two	1 February 2026 (International applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
	1 March 2026 (Domestic applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
Quarter Three	1 May 2026 (International applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
	4 June 2026 (Domestic applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
Quarter Four	1 July 2026 (International applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
	1 August 2026 (Domestic applicants)	All programmes not otherwise specified
Semester One 2027	7 December 2026	International applications for postgraduate sub-doctoral programmes not otherwise specified
	1 July 2026	Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours)
		Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery
		Bachelor of Optometry
		Bachelor of Pharmacy
		Master of Audiology
Master of Health Sciences in Nutrition and Dietetics		

### Admission to the University of Auckland

The University of Auckland has an online system for admission and enrolment. All new students, and those intending to change their programme in 2026, are required to complete an Application for Admission. This may be completed online at [www.auckland.ac.nz/apply\\_now](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/apply_now).

If students do not have internet access, Application for Admission forms are available by phone, by mail or in person from:

#### Phone:

Auckland: (09) 923 5025

Outside Auckland: 0800 61 62 63

International: +64 9 373 7513

#### Student Hub, City Campus

Te Herenga Mātauranga Whānui | General Library

Building 109, 5 Alfred Street, Auckland

Hours: Monday to Friday 8am–8pm Saturday and Sunday 9am–5pm

#### Student Hub, Grafton Campus

Te Herenga Hauora | Philson Library

Building 503, Level 1 (entry via the Atrium, Building 505), 85 Park Rd, Grafton

Hours: Monday to Friday 8am–8pm Saturday and Sunday 9am–5pm

#### Student Hub, Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga

6 Osterley Way, Manukau

Hours: Monday to Friday 8am–8pm Saturday and Sunday 9am–5pm

**Student Hub, Te Papa Ako o Tai Tokerau**

L Block, 13 Alexander Street, Whangarei

Hours: Monday to Friday 8am–4.30pm and Saturday 10am–4pm, Sunday closed

All Applications for Admission will be acknowledged. Applicants will receive an offer of a place in programmes (degree, diploma or certificate) for which their admission is approved. **This offer of a place must be accepted online before the student can proceed to enrol in courses.**

**Undergraduate**

Applications to the University of Auckland must be received no later than the published closing date. Applications received after the closing date will only be considered on the basis of academic merit, if there are places available. International students should start the application process as early as possible to allow sufficient time to apply for a visa.

**Postgraduate**

Applications for Semester One submitted after 8 December will only be considered if places are available. Applications for Semester Two submitted after 4 July will only be considered if places are available. International students should start the application process as early as possible to allow sufficient time to apply for a visa.

**Doctoral**

Doctoral applications may be submitted at any time of the year (excluding the Degree of Doctor of Clinical Psychology and the Degree of Doctor of Education).

**Summer School**

No late applications will be accepted.

**Special Admission**

Applications to the University of Auckland must be received no later than the published closing date and no later than 1 December. Applications received after 1 December will only be considered if places are available.

## 2026 Enrolment Dates

Students should enrol as soon as possible after accepting an offer of a place, as many University of Auckland courses are very popular and have a limited number of places available.

### Enrolment Opening Date

2026 Enrolment opening date
3 November 2025

### Enrolment Closing Dates

**Note:** Students should aim to have completed their enrolment by the following dates. Students can still enrol after these dates, and before the Deadline for changes to enrolment, if there are still places available in the courses.

Semester/Quarter	Enrolment closing dates
Summer School courses	1 January 2026
Semester One courses	25 February 2026
Double-semester courses (A and B) – Semester One start	25 February 2026
Semester Two courses	15 July 2026
Double-semester courses (A and B) – Semester Two start	15 July 2026
Late Year Term courses	26 November 2026
Quarter One courses	7 January 2026
Quarter Two courses	8 April 2026
Quarter Three courses	1 July 2026
Quarter Four courses	23 September 2026

## Deadlines for Changes to Enrolment

For further information on changes to enrolment see the Enrolment and Programme Regulations, Changes to Current Enrolment.

Semester/Quarter	Deadline for adding courses	Deadline for deleting courses with refund of fees	Deadline for withdrawing from or substituting courses
Summer School courses	12 January 2026	12 January 2026	6 February 2026
Semester One courses	13 March 2026	13 March 2026	15 May 2026
Double-semester courses (A and B) – Semester One start	13 March 2026	1 April 2026	2 October 2026
Semester Two courses	31 July 2026	31 July 2026	2 October 2026
Double-semester courses (A and B) – Semester Two start	31 July 2026	19 August 2026	14 May 2027
Late Year Term courses	10 December 2026	10 December 2026	5 February 2027
Quarter One courses	23 January 2026	23 January 2026	6 March 2026
Quarter Two courses	24 April 2026	24 April 2026	5 June 2026
Quarter Three courses	17 July 2026	17 July 2026	28 August 2026
Quarter Four courses	9 October 2026	9 October 2026	20 November 2026

## 2026 Programme Start Dates

A programme will normally start on the first day of the semester, term or quarter for which a student has been admitted, as listed in the 2026 Semester and Quarter Dates. Exceptions to this, known at time of publication, are given below.

### Non-standard programme start dates

Programme	Start Date
<b>Semester One</b>	
Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery Part II	23 February 2026
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Early Childhood Education) (online only)	19 January 2026
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary) (on campus and online)	19 January 2026
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary) (on campus and online)	19 January 2026
Master of Nursing Science	19 January 2026
Master of Physiotherapy Practice	2 February 2026
Master of Science in Speech Science (240 points)	9 February 2026
Master of Speech Language Therapy Practice	9 February 2026
Postgraduate Diploma in Obstetrics and Medical Gynaecology	9 February 2026
Postgraduate Diploma in Science in Speech Science	9 February 2026
<b>Semester Two</b>	
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary) (on campus and online)	21 July 2026
<b>Late Year Term</b>	
Master of Information Technology (240 points)	9 November 2026
Postgraduate Certificate in Information Technology	9 November 2026

## 2026 University Committee Meeting Dates

Committee	Feb	March	April	May	June	July	Aug	Sept	Oct	Nov	Dec
Academic Programmes *	Wed 25 9am		Wed 15 9am		Wed 10 9am	Wed 29 9am		Wed 16 9am	Wed 14 9am		
Animal Ethics	Fri 27 9am	Fri 27 9am	Fri 24 9am	Fri 29 9am	Fri 26 9am	Fri 31 9am	Fri 28 9am	Fri 25 9am	Fri 30 9am	Fri 20 9am	Fri 4 9am
Auckland Health Research Ethics	TBC										
Auckland University Press	Wed 11 2pm		Wed 1 2pm	Wed 27 2pm		Wed 22 2pm		Wed 16 2pm		Wed 4 2pm	
Audit and Risk		Tue 3 8am		Fri 15 8am				Mon 14 8am		Mon 9 8am	
Biological Safety	Mon 2 9.30am	Mon 2 9.30am	Mon 13 9.30am	Mon 4 9.30am	Mon 8 9.30am	Mon 6 9.30am	Mon 3 9.30am	Mon 7 9.30am	Mon 5 9.30am	Mon 2 9.30am	Mon 7 9.30am
Capital Expenditure		Thu 5 8am				Wed 29 8am			Thu 1 8am		
Council		Mon 16 4pm	Mon 29 4pm		Wed 10 4pm		Mon 24 4pm		Mon 19 4pm		Wed 9 4pm
Digital Enablement Committee		Wed 12 9.30am		Wed 28 9.30am			Wed 27 9.30am			Wed 26 9.30am	
Education	Mon 9 9am	Mon 23 9am		Mon 11 9am		Mon 6 9am	Mon 31 9am			Mon 2 9am	
Equity Leadership, University		Thu 5 10.30am	Thu 30 10.30am			Thu 30 10.30am			Thu 22 10.30am		
Finance	Thu 26 8am			Mon 18 8am			Tue 4 8am	Mon 21 8am		Tue 24 8am	
Graduate Studies, Board of	Mon 16 9am	Mon 30 9am		Mon 25 9am		Mon 20 9am		Mon 21 9am		Mon 30 9am	
Human Participant Ethics (A) (B) *	Thu 5 12.30pm  Thu 19 12.30pm	Thu 5 12.30pm  Thu 19 12.30pm	Thu 2 12.30pm  Thu 30 12.30pm	Thu 14 12.30pm  Thu 28 12.30pm	Thu 11 12.30pm  Thu 25 12.30pm	Thu 9 12.30pm  Thu 23 12.30pm	Thu 6 12.30pm  Thu 20 12.30pm	Thu 3 12.30pm  Thu 17 12.30pm	Thu 1 & 29 12.30pm  Thu 15 12.30pm	Thu 26 12.30pm  Thu 12 12.30pm	Thu 10 12.30pm
Libraries and Learning Services	Mon 23 10am					Mon 20 10am				Mon 23 10am	
Research	Wed 25 10am		Wed 15 10am		Wed 17 10am		Wed 19 10am		Wed 21 10am		Wed 9 10am
Rūnanga			Wed 8 12pm			Wed 8 12pm		Wed 2 12pm		Wed 4 12pm	
Scholarships	Thu 12 2pm		Thu 9 2pm		Thu 11 2pm		Thu 13 2pm		Thu 8 2pm		Thu 10 2pm
Senate	Mon 23 1pm		Mon 13 1pm	Mon 25 1pm		Mon 27 1pm		Mon 14 1pm		Mon 16 1pm	
Student Consultative Group		Tue 10 12pm	Tue 21 12pm	Thu 28 12pm		Wed 29 12pm	Tue 25 12pm	Mon 21 12pm	Thu 22 12pm		
Sustainability Management Board		Thu 26 11am			Tue 7 11am			Tue 22 10.30am		Tue 24 11am	
Teaching and Learning Quality	Tue 10 9am		Tue 14 9am		Tue 16 9am		Tue 11 9am		Tue 13 9am		Tue 15 9am
University Health, Safety and Wellbeing	Tue 10 2.30pm		Tue 14 2.30pm		Tue 9 2.30pm		Tue 11 2.30pm		Tue 13 2.30pm		Tue 8 2.30pm
<b>Committee</b>	<b>Feb</b>	<b>March</b>	<b>April</b>	<b>May</b>	<b>June</b>	<b>July</b>	<b>Aug</b>	<b>Sept</b>	<b>Oct</b>	<b>Nov</b>	<b>Dec</b>

\* January meetings: Academic Programmes, Wed 21, 9am; Human Participant Ethics (B), Thu 22, 12.30pm.

---

## Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland

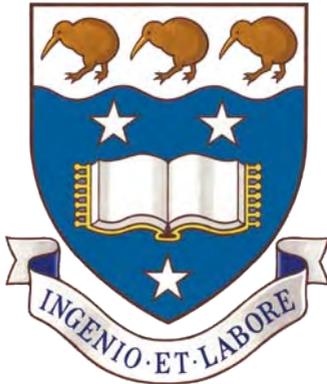
15	Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland
15	Arms of the University of Auckland
15	University of Auckland Act 1961
15	History of Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland
21	Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland
22	Structure of the University
23	The City Campus
23	The Epsom Campus
23	The Grafton Campus
23	The Leigh Campus
23	The Newmarket Campus
23	Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga   The South Auckland Campus
24	Te Papa Ako o te Tai Tokerau   Te Tai Tokerau Campus
24	Alumni Relations and Development
24	Auckland UniServices Ltd

---

# WAIPAPA TAUMATA RAU, UNIVERSITY OF AUCKLAND

---

## Arms of the University of Auckland



### Heraldic description

The shield is azure (blue) with an argent (silver) mullet (five-pointed star). Between the stars is an open book 'proper' i.e. in its natural colours. The edge of the book and the binding are gold ('Or') and it is bound with seven gold clasps on either side, which close the book securely. Its 'chief' (broad strip at the top of the shield) is wavy, that is the base of the chief is in a wave-like line. The chief is argent and on it are three kiwis 'proper', meaning they are shown in their natural colour.

### Symbolism

The open book together with the motto 'Ingenio et Labore', freely translated as 'by natural ability and hard work', reflects the aim of the institution and, combined with the three stars, expresses the idea of learning pursued under the Southern Hemisphere sky. The kiwis are indicative of New Zealand, as the bird is confined to its islands, and the silver wavy chief upon which they are set directs attention to the fact that Auckland is on the coast.

The shield, minus the ribbon containing the Latin motto (called the Crest), is used in combination with wordmark and graphic elements to form the University logo. Guidelines for the logo are prescribed in the University's Style Guide.

---

## University of Auckland Act 1961

The University of Auckland was established under the University of Auckland Act 1961.

The full text of the University of Auckland Act can be found by visiting [www.legislation.govt.nz](http://www.legislation.govt.nz) and typing the name of the Act into the search box.

## History of Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland

### University of New Zealand

As early as 1862 an unknown writer, "J.G.", proposed in *Chapman's New Zealand Monthly Magazine* that a university should be established in Auckland. The pioneer town, founded less than a quarter of a century before, had other more pressing issues and initially there was no response to the suggestion. Consequently, the first university, Otago, was created in 1869 in the South Island, where the inhabitants were wealthier and keener on education.

In 1870, Parliament passed legislation to create the University of New Zealand as an examining body with affiliated teaching colleges. Auckland politician Maurice O'Rorke, later Speaker of the House of Representatives, advocated that the University be located in Auckland but it was established as a federal body with no fixed location. Canterbury, which had been planning to create a university, became the first place to open a college of the new federal university, in 1873.

The citizens of Auckland at first received university instruction at the Auckland Grammar School. Students sat the examinations of the University of New Zealand. In 1877, one of these students, Kate Edger, became the first woman to graduate with a Bachelor of Arts from a British university.

### Auckland University College

In 1878, O'Rorke chaired a Royal Commission on higher education that recommended the establishment of university colleges in Auckland and Wellington. In 1882, the Auckland University College was set up by Act of Parliament and was formally opened on 21 May 1883 in the Choral Hall, then the largest hall in Auckland. The Governor, Sir William Jervois, announced that the College was to be a thoroughly democratic institution, open to women as well as men, and to all classes.

The applicants for the first four chairs, of Classics and English, Mathematics, Natural Science, and Chemistry and Physics, were interviewed in England by the New Zealand Agent-General and some of the most famous scientists and scholars of the day, including the great Benjamin Jowett of Balliol College, Vice-Chancellor of the University of Oxford. The men appointed were an impressive group. The chemist, F.D. Brown, had studied in France and Leipzig as well as London, and taught at Oxford and London. He had published a dozen papers. Algernon Phillips Thomas, the biologist, was a Balliol man who had revealed the life history of the liver fluke. The classicist, T.G. Tucker, was to become a famous

scholar. When he left to go to Melbourne University in 1885, he was succeeded by Hutcheson Macaulay Posnett, an Irishman who had written several books, including one on comparative literature – that would now be called the sociology of literature – a subject he is credited with inventing. The first professor of Mathematics, George Walker, was accidentally drowned shortly after he reached Auckland and was succeeded by W.S. Aldis, who had been the top scholar in his subject at Cambridge and was the author of several mathematical books.

## Finding a home

When O'Rorke first tried to secure a university for Auckland he suggested housing it in Government House, left empty when the Governor moved with the capital to Wellington in 1865. This immediately aroused opposition in the press because many Aucklanders hoped that the capital – and the Governor – would eventually return to Auckland. These conflicting ambitions lay at the basis of a recurrent feature of the history of the College, the great 'site row', with the College trying to get at least part of the grounds of Government House while some influential citizens strongly opposed it. One result was that for years the College had no permanent site or permanent buildings. Teaching started in the disused District Court House, expanded into Admiralty House and, in 1890, into the original Parliament Building. In 1907, the Choral Hall was purchased and, in 1917, the College occupied the building vacated by the Grammar School. In 1926, the College acquired its first permanent building, now the ClockTower Building, in Princes Street.

## Early difficulties

The College was poor: its statutory grant was for many years only £4,000 a year while land reserves, set aside by the government to provide an income, brought in very little. There were few students: 95 in 1883, 156 by 1901. Some had not passed the matriculation examination and were not studying for degrees. Most were part-time, trainee teachers and law clerks, with music students from 1888 onwards, and commerce students by 1905. The College was dominated by the lay members of Council, especially by Sir Maurice O'Rorke, who was an autocratic chairman from 1883 to 1916.

The early College struggled to keep its small staff – some left for positions in Australia and elsewhere. Most of the remainder grew increasingly out-of-date in their subjects. There was no system of sabbatical or study leave until the 1920s. The teachers' role was to hand on traditional knowledge. The staff lectured for very long hours and, in general, the students were given a good, traditional undergraduate education. Research was not expected and was rarely done. In some subjects, research was impossible. For instance, the Library took no mathematical journals, so the mathematicians knew little about recent work. Some students, however, started to carry out good research, notably in Chemistry.

## Progress

In the 1920s and well into the 1930s the College was ruled by a Registrar, Rocke O'Shea, and a new Chairman of the

Council (President after 1924), another former Cabinet Minister, Sir George Fowlds. Under their leadership the University started to change. The first New Zealand graduates with postgraduate education abroad were appointed to the staff, notably the very able economist Horace Belshaw, the philosopher R.P. Anschutz, and the physicist P.W. Burbidge. An excellent researcher, W.F. Short, was appointed as a lecturer in Chemistry.

Some advances were made in providing professional education. The only such education offered at the College was in Law, which attracted large numbers of students. The only 'professional schools' recognised by the University of New Zealand were Medicine at Otago and Engineering at Canterbury. In 1906, the College established a School of Mining, which slowly and covertly was turned into a 'School of Engineering'. After fierce battles with Canterbury, fired by provincial rivalry, the Auckland School received University recognition for its teaching in the first two professional years. Students then had to go to Canterbury to complete the final year of their degree. In 1917, the College began instruction in Architecture.

## Academic freedom and development

During the Depression of the early 1930s, the College experienced its first dispute over academic freedom. The temporary appointment of a lecturer in History, J.C. Beaglehole, later a world-famous scholar, was terminated, his friends believed, because of a letter he wrote to a newspaper defending the right of communists to distribute their literature. This episode led to a Council election in which the liberal, Hollis Cocker, defeated a conservative candidate. The College Council then adopted resolutions in favour of academic freedom and received the unreserved congratulations of the British academic establishment, including Lord Ernest Rutherford and philosopher Lord Wittgenstein.

Around the same time, the College enrolled a lively group of students led by James Bertram, who established a new literary journal, *Phoenix*. This journal was the focus for the first literary movement in New Zealand history and featured the works of Allen Curnow, A.R.D. Fairburn, R.A.K. Mason and other distinguished writers.

The College received great intellectual stimulus in 1934 when four new professors arrived: H.G. Forder, a very able mathematician; Arthur Sewell, a brilliant lecturer in English; classicist C.G. Cooper; and a new historian, James Rutherford.

## The University of Auckland

The College gained its first academic leader in the 1950s, when the Council appointed a Principal (later Vice-Chancellor) K.J. Maidment, a Classics don from Merton College, Oxford. He came in 1950 and remained for two decades. Maidment faced a further, fierce site row. The Council wanted to move the College to a larger site out of town. Instead, in 1956, the National Government offered Government House as compensation for staying in Princes Street. Another citizens' "save Government House" campaign followed. Both academic staff and the

public were deeply divided over the issue, which was resolved in 1960: the University was to stay where it was. In 1957, the slow move towards autonomy was marked by legislation that changed the title of the College to the University of Auckland while leaving the functions and powers of the University of New Zealand intact.

The site row held up the building programme for about six years, while student rolls rose rapidly, to 4,000 by 1959, with the result that there was overcrowding in quite inadequate buildings. Universities everywhere were expanding rapidly. New Zealand academic salaries could not compete with those of overseas universities and many able Auckland staff left for positions in Australian and other universities. Despite these problems, there was significant progress. New subjects were introduced: Geography, Anthropology, Māori Studies and Fine Arts. There was a new emphasis on staff research. Many of the new and younger academics became very active researchers, reflected in the growing lists of staff publications.

In the 1960s, the Report of the Hughes Parry Committee led to major improvements in University conditions and governance. Staff salaries were raised. For the first time, the students were given fairly generous bursaries, which led to a rapid increase in the proportion of full-time students. The government grant to the University rose rapidly. In 1962, the University at last became independent when the University of New Zealand was abolished.

## Growth and change

Over the next two decades, the campus was transformed as a massive building programme began and one large building after another was erected: for Fine Arts, Science, Engineering, the Student Union, and a new Library. New subjects were introduced, including Political Studies, Art History and Sociology. In 1968, teaching commenced in the new Medical School on the Grafton Campus. By the end of the 1960s, Auckland had the largest University Library in the country.

When Dr Maidment departed in 1970, there were 9,300 students. His successor, Dr Colin Maiden, was an Auckland engineer who had headed a research division of General Motors in Michigan. One of the first things that struck him in Auckland was the need for better student facilities. He pushed ahead to provide a theatre, a gymnasium and recreation centre, and a large playing-field complex. The entire administrative organisation, from faculties and committees to deputy vice-chancellors, was reformed. The academic boom of the 1960s continued well into the 1970s and several new buildings, such as Human Sciences, were constructed, and new subjects including Management Studies and Computer Science were introduced. Also established, in 1964, was the Leigh Marine Laboratory, north of Auckland. In 2009 this underwent redevelopment with new facilities opened in 2010.

The 1970s brought numerous social changes: an increase in the proportion of Māori and Pacific students and in the proportion of women and older students. In 1975 and

1981 the first two women professors were appointed, Marie Clay and Patricia Bergquist. At a time of high inflation, the government grant to the University rose rapidly, to \$95.2 million by 1989.

In 1983 the University celebrated its centennial. Although there was a certain economic austerity, after a century of growth the University had established itself strongly within its own community and nationally.

There were still to be challenges. The wide-ranging restructuring of education, undertaken by the Labour Government after 1984, encompassed the universities, and their autonomy and identity were seen to be threatened. As a result of efforts by the universities, supported by alumni, some changes were secured in the Education Amendment Acts of 1989 and 1990, but the University Grants Committee was abolished. The Ministry of Education became responsible for tertiary education policy, and the composition of the Council was altered. At the turn of the century, the government took another look at the range of tertiary education through the Tertiary Education Advisory Commission, out of which came the Tertiary Education Commission, as the funder of tertiary education.

## The 1990s onwards

Anxious to respond to the growing demand for university education in the early 1990s, the University offered courses at other tertiary institutions in Auckland and Northland. Acquiring buildings used for the 1990 Commonwealth Games village, it began to develop a campus at Tāmaki, initially offering courses in Commerce. Increasing student enrolments obliged it, like other universities, to introduce quotas for all first-year courses in 1992, breaking the historic policy of 'open entry'.

In the mid-1990s, the University introduced semesters, launched its first major fund-raising appeal, produced its first strategic plan and inaugurated a Summer School. It joined Universitas 21, an international network of research-intensive universities in Australasia, Asia, North America and Europe, as a foundation member. In the late 1990s, the School of Medicine expanded to become the Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences, introducing degrees in Nursing, Health Sciences and Pharmacy.

The third Vice-Chancellor, Professor Kit Carson, served from 1995 to 1998 and was followed by Dr John Hood in 1999. Dr Hood was an alumnus of the University, a former Rhodes Scholar and business leader. He faced a difficult financial situation as governments had progressively reduced tuition subsidies per student, and the University needed to reactivate its building programme. The last period of intensive construction ended with the completion of a new School of Music in 1986 and the Waipapa Marae in 1988. The Law School had moved into refurbished premises in a new precinct to the north of Waterloo Quadrant in 1992. However, the University was growing very rapidly, with increasing numbers of international students as well as a growing number of domestic students who could now borrow to

fund their tuition and other costs. This growth reached a peak in 2004 before starting to slow.

In its 2005 Strategic Plan, the University resolved to pursue a quality agenda and to limit student growth to an average of one percent per annum over time. Consequently, the University extended limits on admission from a few professional qualifications to all of its undergraduate degrees. In 2010, the student roll was 40,997 or 32,654 equivalent full-time students (EFTS).

From the 1990s, research became much more important in the life of the University and its academics. The country started to look more than ever to universities to generate new ideas and knowledge, including innovations that might be harnessed for economic development. The University had already founded UniServices as an organisation to commercialise research. The University also hosts four of eight national Centres of Research Excellence (CoREs) funded by the government until 2028.

## University leadership

Dr John Hood left the University in mid-2004 to take up the position of Vice-Chancellor of the University of Oxford. Professor Stuart McCutcheon, formerly Vice-Chancellor at Victoria University of Wellington, succeeded him as Vice-Chancellor in January 2005. Under his leadership a new strategic plan, which was refreshed in 2013, envisaged the development of a University focused on excellent undergraduate teaching and learning, dynamic and challenging postgraduate education, and research that contributes to international knowledge, understanding, and economic and social development. The University also recognised that it must play a role in addressing inequities in educational participation and achievement by Māori and Pacific students, and placed an emphasis on enhancing its recruitment and support programmes for potential students. In 2018, the University appointed its first Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific, Associate Professor Damon Salesa, and in October the same year, Professor Cynthia (Cindy) Kiro took over the role of Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori from Mr Jim Peters (2006–2017). In 2021, Associate Professor Te Kawehau Hoskins became the Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori, after Dame Cindy Kiro was appointed Governor-General.

Following Salesa's departure to become Vice-Chancellor of AUT in March 2022, Professor Jemaima Tiatia-Siau was appointed Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific, the first Pacific woman to be named pro vice-chancellor at any New Zealand university.

Professor McCutcheon retired as Vice-Chancellor in early 2020 and was succeeded in March 2020 by Professor Dawn Freshwater, the former Vice-Chancellor of the University of Western Australia. She was the first woman to hold the position since the University was founded. Professor Freshwater initially performed her duties under quarantine, then lockdown, amid the Covid-19 pandemic.

From mid-2020, Professor Freshwater consulted with staff and students on a new strategic plan for the University to replace the one that expired that year. *Taumata Teitei* – Vision 2030 and Strategic Plan 2025 – was approved by Council in March 2021. The words 'taumata teitei' refer to 'lofty peaks', a figurative idea of reaching high for excellence.

In 2021, the University appointed its inaugural Provost, Professor Valerie Linton. Professor Linton had been the executive dean of the Faculty of Engineering and Information Sciences at the University of Wollongong in Australia. The Provost was the senior Deputy Vice-Chancellor of the University, with responsibility for leading the academic mission. The position was disestablished in 2025.

## Funding

A new CoRE funding round for 2021–2028 resulted in the University successfully extending three existing hosted CoREs and establishing a new CoRE, Healthy Hearts for Aotearoa New Zealand – Manaaki Mānawa. From 2020 the University hosted four of the ten CoREs, including Te Pūnaha Matatini, whose researchers played a critical role in Covid-19 modelling for New Zealand, and contributed to five others hosted by other universities.

Since 2003, the University of Auckland has received funding through the Performance Based Research Fund (PBRF) assessment, carried out by the Tertiary Education Commission, which is a fund encouraging tertiary education providers to produce high-quality research. The PBRF has designated the University the country's leading research university 'on virtually any measure'. Revenue from the University's research and contract activities grew from \$153 million in 2006 to \$330 million in 2023. In 2019, the government announced it would review the PBRF funding model and this process is continuing.

In the 2000s, international ranking systems started to become important to university reputations and placed great significance on research performance. The University was consistently placed first among New Zealand universities, although its actual placement varied from year to year and among the ranking systems.

The University has performed well in the university world rankings in recent years – placed 65<sup>th</sup> in the 2026 QS World University Rankings, and 152<sup>nd</sup> equal in the 2025 Times Higher Education World Rankings. The University also ranked 17<sup>th</sup> in the world in the 2025 QS World University Rankings for Sustainability.

## Organisational changes

In 2006, Architecture, Dance Studies, Fine and Visual Arts, Music, and Planning combined to form the National Institute of Creative Arts and Industries (NICAI). In 2016, NICAI changed its name to the Faculty of Creative Arts and Industries (CAI) to align with the naming conventions of other University faculties. After consultation in 2024, the University announced the formation of two amalgamated faculties, effective 1

January 2025. The new Faculty of Arts and Education integrated the Faculties of Arts, Education and Social Work, the Elam School of Fine Arts, the School of Music and the Dance programme. The School of Architecture and Planning and the Design Programme became part of the Faculty of Engineering, which was renamed the Faculty of Engineering and Design.

The University and the Auckland College of Education amalgamated in September 2004 to form the Faculty of Education. This faculty, based primarily at the College's campus in Epsom, was established with the aim of becoming New Zealand's leading provider of teacher and social services education. In 2015, the Faculty of Education changed its name to the Faculty of Education and Social Work, making more visible the two main practitioner communities the faculty engages with and serves – teachers and educators – and those in the human services/social work and counselling professions. In 2024 this faculty moved to the City Campus, and in 2025 it became part of the new amalgamated Faculty of Arts and Education.

## Funding and gifting

The University has become increasingly dependent on its own ability to raise the funds it requires to operate. Student tuition fees, including the fees of international students, have been an important part of University income. The worldwide disruption caused by the Covid-19 pandemic impacted the University's capacity to attract international students and this extended through to 2023 when border restrictions eased.

The University also receives tuition subsidies contributed by government. Income from research is substantial. Philanthropic donations have also become an important way in which friends and alumni of the University show their support for its activities, for the staff and the students. The University also runs six reserves for research across a wide range of disciplines. Anawhata Reserve, for example, was gifted to the University in 1966 by a group of alumni. In 2011, the Goldwater family gifted Goldie Vineyard and its related wine business to the University for use as a Wine Science teaching facility.

The University has come a long way from the early fund-raising appeal of the 1990s. A "Leading the Way" fundraising campaign, which ran from 2009 to 2012, exceeded its target of \$150 million in 2011. The "For All Our Futures" campaign, which ran from 2016–2019, raised \$380 million, \$80 million more than its target and the largest amount ever raised by any university in New Zealand. The campaign earned an award from the Fundraising Institute of NZ, which named it Best High Value Campaign and winner of the overall Fundraising Excellence Award. The funds are used to support the aspirations of students as well as supporting life-changing research to address critical challenges facing our communities and New Zealand.

In 2023, the University received new commitments of \$57.9 million in philanthropic gifts and pledges. Almost 2,400 donations were used to support student scholarships and projects. The largest area of giving by

dollar value was \$30.5 million, given to support research at the University.

## Campus developments

Between 2000 and 2007 the University embarked on another major building programme. The Kate Edger Information Commons and Student Commons, the Engineering Atrium and greatly expanded library wing, and a seven-floor extension to the Science Centre, which houses Computer Science and Software Engineering, enhanced the City Campus. A Fale Pasifika opened in 2004 and the Sir Owen G. Glenn Building, a large and striking complex for the Business School, was completed in 2007.

In 2009, the University adopted a Campus Development Strategy that proposed a major investment in infrastructure. Initial projects included the redevelopment of the Grafton Campus to refurbish laboratories, upgrade plant and construct the Boyle building (completed 2012); a student accommodation building at Elam to house 442 students (completed 2011); and a new South Pacific Centre for Marine Science, based at the Leigh Marine Laboratory, which fosters marine research and educates visitors on the marine environment. A major development of the Maths and Physics buildings was completed in 2011.

In 2013, in a bid to underpin 50 years of growth on a site close to the existing City and Grafton Campuses, the University purchased a 5.2-hectare site at Newmarket. The site, previously owned and occupied by Lion Breweries, has been partially redeveloped, and the mixed-use campus was opened in May 2015, with Engineering and Science occupying the first facilities.

As a result of the Newmarket purchase, in January 2014 the University transferred the 20-hectare Colin Maiden Park and its associated facilities at the Tāmaki Innovation Campus to Auckland Council. This transaction was followed by a sale of the balance of the campus in April 2016, with the University exiting the Tāmaki Campus at the end of 2019. This sale was part of the University's long-term strategy to consolidate activities at the City, Grafton and Newmarket campuses and significantly reduce landholdings. It also reflects the growing importance of cross-disciplinary teaching and research at the University and the need for faculties to be co-located.

After partial refurbishment in 2014, the University's iconic building, the ClockTower on Princes Street, now houses the Office of the Vice-Chancellor, the Council Room, teaching facilities and aspects of administration.

The Maidment Theatre, which opened in 1976 and played a crucial role in Auckland's vibrant theatre scene, was closed in December 2015 and demolished due to concerns about its seismic strength. In 2024, the University announced plans for a new Performing Arts Centre and Law Faculty building as part of its progressive approach to providing distinctive, sustainable, high-quality built environments for research, teaching and a vibrant student experience.

The Science Centre, completed in 2016, on the corner of Princes and Wellesley streets was a significant enhancement to the City Campus as was the new state-of-the-art Engineering building (B405) that opened in Semester One 2020. The new Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences home, Building 507 on Park Avenue in Grafton, opened in March 2020. It houses the School of Population Health, School of Medicine, Growing Up in New Zealand, the National Institute for Health Innovation (NIHI), Speech Science, the Immunisation Advisory Centre and health-related clinics.

In 2018, Council approved the development of a new state-of-the-art Recreation Centre to replace the Recreation Centre built in 1978 when the University had 10,000 students. The University now has more than 46,000 students and more than 6,000 staff. Demolition of the old centre and surrounding structures on the City Campus began in 2020, and temporary sports and recreation facilities were made available. In November 2024, the new nine-level, 22,000 square-metre Hiwa Recreation Centre opened on the City Campus, a world-class facility featuring two sports halls, an aquatics area, multi-sport turf and track as well as a 1,000 seat show court.

As part of its long-term strategy to consolidate activities at the City, Grafton and Newmarket campuses, the University completed its relocation of teaching, research and other activities from the Tāmaki Innovation Campus, which it had previously sold, in 2019. The Tāmaki campus closed in late 2019. With the move towards cross-disciplinary teaching and research, the Faculty of Education and Social Work relocated from its Epsom Campus to the City Campus in 2024.

After more than 20 years of offering programmes in partnership with Manukau Institute of Technology (MIT) in South Auckland, the University opened its own South Auckland campus in 2020. Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga (Tai Tonga) in Manukau caters to a growing need from the community and continues the University's commitment to South Auckland. The campus has space and resources to build and support community and school relationships, and provide study options for communities in South and East Auckland. Tai Tonga runs the Tertiary Foundation Certificate and New Start programmes. University of Auckland students can use the spaces for study, and study support services are available for all students. A Student Hub is on site.

The provision of accommodation has increased dramatically to cater for the increased number of students seeking a residential experience. Additional self-catered student accommodation, the Carlaw Park Student Village, opened in 2014 next to the Domain, to provide more than 700 student places; a further 315 self-catered single and double studio apartments in Symonds Street opened for Semester One, 2017. Grafton Hall reopened in 2019 after a two-year refurbishment, and provides catered student accommodation, while Waipārūrū Hall was completed in 2020, providing 786 first-year student places. A further 488 self-catered single rooms became available in Te Tirohanga o te

Tōangaroa on Anzac Ave in Semester One, 2020 and the Carlaw Park student village was expanded by an additional 907 beds in 2023.

In 2018, the new Early Childhood Centre opened at Park Avenue in the city.

In May 2019, the Newmarket Campus-based facility for the Department of Exercise Sciences was officially opened, after its move from Tāmaki. The facilities include a Health and Rehabilitation Clinic and a Movement Neuroscience Laboratory, and the move brought the department closer to allied health organisations with which it has relationships, as well as Auckland City Hospital. The Newmarket Campus has also become part of the Newmarket Innovation Precinct, a hub fostering collaboration between industry, academia and technology companies.

In August 2020, the government announced the University would receive 'shovel-ready' funding for a construction project to relocate the Faculty of Education and Social Work to the City Campus. Work began on the complex building programme across six structures in 2021. The flagship of the programme was Building 201, which opened in September 2023. It arose from the old Human Sciences Building, which was stripped back and rebuilt as an environmentally sustainable fit-for-purpose facility, originally housing the Faculties of Education and Social Work, Arts, and Creative Arts and Industries. As a world-class adaptive reuse project, B201 has won a number of architecture and sustainability awards and made its mark early winning a 6 Star Green Star from the NZ Green Building Council in 2021 for its design.

The University adopted its inaugural Estate Strategy 2021–2030 Te Rautaki Tūāpapa in 2021. The aim of the strategy is to provide a cohesive, future-focused approach to investment in, and management of, the University's physical environment and to develop innovative campuses as sustainable ecosystems.

## Te ao Māori and a gifted name

In 2019, the University presented its Language Plan for the Revitalisation of te reo Māori, Te Taonga Nō Tua Whakarere, He Taonga Mo Āpōpō, which aligns with the Crown strategy. Council adopted a goal of having 50 percent of staff participate in professional development to learn te reo Māori by 2025, and students having the option of a te reo Māori course in their programme of study.

In the same year, the University launched its te reo and tikanga Māori digital learning app called Te Kūaha – the Doorway, an educational resource for staff, students and alumni to learn te reo Māori and protocol.

In 2021, the University was gifted a new Māori name by the people of Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei. Waipapa Taumata Rau was added to the University of Auckland name, replacing Te Whare Wānanga o Tāmaki Makaurau.

Waipapa Taumata Rau locates the University in Tāmaki Makaurau Auckland, an important destination historically and currently that reflects connections

between people. The name is an exhortation to excellence and achievement, and reflects the many journeys of the people in the University community.

The University's logo was also amended to include the new Māori name.

In 2024, a second marae opened on the City Campus. The new marae, Ngā Tauira, which incorporates Tūtahi Tonu, the whareniui formerly located on the Epsom Campus, provides another space for education and will support Waipapa Marae, which opened on the City Campus in 1988.

## Beyond Covid-19

In 2020, the University of Auckland responded to the challenges of Covid-19 by quickly transferring all teaching to online, allowing continuity of the academic programme. The University also organised support for disadvantaged students, including provision of computer equipment and internet access, and increased student financial hardship support.

Support programmes and online teaching were put in place for around 2,000 international students who were unable to return to Aotearoa New Zealand.

Covid-19 had a serious impact on all major University operations, weakening its overall financial position and requiring a business recovery programme to deliver the changes required to return the University to its strong pre-Covid-19 position.

By 2022, the University had just over 46,000 equivalent full-time students, up from 34,500 in 2019.

## Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland

Waipapa Taumata Rau, University of Auckland, is located in Aotearoa New Zealand, a place of extraordinary beauty and diversity, where Māori are tangata whenua. From here, the University reaches out to the Pacific, Asia and the world.

The University's special connection with the Auckland region, and unique place in the world, is personified in its Māori name, Waipapa Taumata Rau, which was gifted to the University by the people of Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei in 2021. The enduring relationship with tangata whenua is based on Te Tiriti o Waitangi, an essential part of our distinctiveness, and is a key component of Taumata Teitei, our Vision 2030 and Strategic Plan 2025.

The University has five main campuses and two research sites (Leigh and Waiheke Island). Six faculties represent its main disciplines: Arts and Education, Business and Economics, Engineering and Design, Law, Medical and Health Sciences, and Science. It also has two Large Scale Research Institutes: the Auckland Bioengineering Institute and the Liggins Institute. The Liggins Institute also has a research farm at Ngapouri, south of Rotorua, established in 2004.

Many courses and research activities reflect Tāmaki Makaurau Auckland's and Aotearoa New Zealand's place in the world. This perspective has long been a feature of the University's programmes. For example, Pacific archaeology, ethnology and languages are emphasised in the discipline of Anthropology. Asian languages, including Chinese, Japanese and Korean, are taught, and Pacific languages were introduced in 1991. Te Wānanga o Waipapa in the Faculty of Arts offers Māori Studies and Pacific Studies, as well as Indigenous Studies.

Geographers carry out fieldwork in the Pacific Islands, while University scientists make regular study trips to the Antarctic. The Leigh Marine Laboratory, about 100km north of Auckland and part of the Faculty of Science, brings together a wide range of expertise and facilities to work towards the understanding of the marine environment.

The University continued to build on these foundations with the introduction of the Bachelor of Global Studies in 2018, the Bachelor of Design in 2020 and the Bachelor of Communication in 2022. Additionally, a suite of exclusively online taught masters programmes was introduced in 2020 as part of the University of Auckland Online initiative, and these offerings have since been expanded. The University also began offering industry-endorsed micro-credentials in 2021.

Waipapa Taumata Rau recognises research and research-led teaching as a primary responsibility of its academic staff. High-quality research on a large scale and across the full range of disciplines, represented by faculties and Large Scale Research Institutes, is essential to ensure the place of the University among the leading international research universities. University of Auckland researchers contribute to the growth of new knowledge by conducting fundamental research across a wide range of fields in the natural, human and social sciences, the humanities and creative arts. Its expertise across a number of research disciplines was called upon by the government in 2020 to assist in managing the Covid-19 pandemic.

The University fosters the commercialisation of its research to assist in the pursuit of the country's economic objectives and applies it to enhance social values and advance the well-being of all New Zealanders.

In 2022, the University launched seven flagship Hikina kia Tutuki Research Centres, to tackle persistent and urgent challenges faced by Aotearoa New Zealand.

The University's strategy, *Taumata Teitei*, focuses researchers and professional staff on four impact areas: sustainability; health and well-being; advancing just, cultured and engaged communities; and ethical innovation and technology. These transdisciplinary centres and institutes focus on pioneering research.

Research also underpins the University's obligation to act as a critic and conscience of society. As the leading research university in New Zealand, the University of Auckland is committed to the quality and excellence

of its degree courses, including its postgraduate and doctoral programmes.

Since the launch of the University Impact Rankings by Times Higher Education (THE) in 2019, the University of Auckland has been ranked first twice, and in the top 20 every year. This reflects the University's strong teaching, research, policy and operational performance against the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs).

## Structure of the University

### Council

The University's governing body is the Council, a mixture of elected staff, students and graduates, and outside appointees. The Vice-Chancellor, the University's chief academic and administrative officer, is also a member. Council is chaired by the Chancellor, who is a lay member of the Council.

### Senate

On academic matters, Council is bound to consult the Senate, which the Vice-Chancellor chairs. This body includes all the professors, some non-professorial staff and student representatives. The Senate takes advice from the Education and Research Committees, and from specialist committees, dealing for example with the Library and the Faculties.

### Ihorangi | Vice-Chancellor

The Vice-Chancellor is the head of the University: its chief academic and administrative officer and the employer of all staff. The Vice-Chancellor is responsible for providing academic leadership along with effective management, and for leading strategic planning and directing resource allocation.

### Ihorua | Deputy Vice-Chancellors

The Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education is responsible for providing strategic leadership for the University's academic mission, overseeing learning and teaching, curriculum, and academic standards.

The Deputy Vice-Chancellor Operations and Registrar is responsible for Finance, IT, Property, Student and Scholarly Services, Organisational Performance, Planning and Information, Libraries and Learning Services, Campus Life, Legal and Risk functions.

The Deputy Vice-Chancellor Research and Innovation is responsible for assisting and advising the Vice-Chancellor and University Council on research policy, research management and performance.

The Deputy Vice-Chancellor Strategic Engagement is responsible for the University's Sustainability Strategy, Communications and Engagement, Marketing and Recruitment, Alumni Relations and Development and for ensuring that the University develops, maintains and grows the key national and international relationships that will enhance and enable its ability to perform as a leading university.

### Ihonuku | Pro Vice-Chancellors

The Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori has responsibility for developing a positive Māori profile, engaging with tangata whenua and other iwi. They champion the University's plan for the Revitalisation of Te Reo Māori, Te Taonga Nō Tua Whakarere, He Taonga Mo Āpōpō; as well as Waipapa Tangata Rau, the Māori staffing plan, and the Māori student cohort plan.

The Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific has responsibility for developing a positive Pacific profile, engaging with Pacific communities, leading the Tai Tonga Campus and assisting in the development of Pacific programmes in liaison with the Vice-Chancellor, Pacific staff, students and the community.

The Pro Vice-Chancellor Equity has responsibility for advising, monitoring, reporting, and developing policies and programmes that support our diverse students and staff to experience equitable access, participation and success.

The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education contributes to the oversight of cross-University academic matters, ensuring the quality of its academic policy and offerings, and excellence in learning and teaching approaches.

The Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research is responsible for leading the School of Graduate Studies to enhance and grow the University's graduate research offerings and advises on strategic international research collaborations to expand research partnerships.

The Pro Vice-Chancellor Innovation and Enterprise leads strategic opportunities to advance knowledge translation and impact of research with industry, investors, public bodies and charities seeking to tap the expertise, inventions, technologies and intellectual property available from the University of Auckland.

### Faculties

Each faculty is a sub-committee of Senate and is headed by a Dean who is supported by a Deputy Dean, Associate Deans, a Director of Faculty Operations and other administrative staff. The Dean is responsible for leading the academic and research activities of individual schools, departments and research centres and liaises with both the Office of the Vice-Chancellor and the Senate committees on academic programmes, staff appointments, buildings, research funding, library facilities, timetabling etc.

### Large Scale Research Institutes

Each Large Scale Research Institute (LSRI) is headed by a Director, supported by a Deputy Director and administrative staff. The Director is responsible for coordinating the research activities of LSRI staff, including postgraduate research supervision, and liaises with both the Office of the Vice-Chancellor and the Senate committees on regulations, staff appointments, buildings, research funding, library facilities etc. Information is available on LSRI websites.

## Central administration and services

Day-to-day central administration and service provision is performed by the Vice-Chancellor's Office, Student and Scholarly Services, Alumni Relations and Development, Campus Life, Communications and Engagement, Marketing and Recruitment, Finance, Human Resources, International Office, Digital Services, Te Tumu Herenga Libraries and Learning Services (including the University Library), the Research and Innovation Office, Organisational Performance and Improvement, Property Services and the School of Graduate Studies.

---

## The City Campus

The City Campus, established in 1883, is in the heart of Auckland City. Separated from the tower blocks of the central business district by historic Albert Park on its western flank, the campus covers more than 20 hectares. To the southeast lie the trees and open spaces of the Auckland Domain. Its proximity to the cultural and commercial amenities of the country's largest city, attractive green setting and harbour views bestows advantages enjoyed by few inner-city campuses anywhere.

The City Campus has undergone major development during its existence with many refurbished and new building works.

A new 32,000 square-metre building for the Faculty of Engineering opened in 2020, and B201, the refurbished building originally for the Faculties of Education and Social Work, Arts, and Creative Arts and Industries, opened on Symonds Street in 2023. The Hiwa Recreation Centre opened in November 2024.

---

## The Epsom Campus

At the end of 2023, the Faculty of Education and Social Work's teaching, research and related activities were relocated to the City Campus.

The Epsom Campus was established in 1926 as the site of the Auckland College of Education, formerly known as the Auckland Teachers' College and the Auckland Teachers' Training College (established 1881). Upon the amalgamation of the Auckland College of Education and the University of Auckland in 2004, the Epsom Campus became the primary site for the new Faculty of Education and Social Work.

---

## The Grafton Campus

Located opposite Auckland City Hospital and the entrance to the Domain, the Grafton Campus covers a 2.75 hectare site on Park Road, Grafton. Originally established for the School of Medicine in 1968, the site was recognised as a separate campus in 1995 and in 2008 was formally designated as the Grafton Campus.

Home to the Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences (FMHS) and the University's first Large Scale Research Institute, the Liggins Institute, the campus is a modern

biomedical, health education, research and training facility, complemented by a specialist medical library, the Philson.

In addition to teaching undergraduate and postgraduate students across six different schools, the campus also facilitates significant research. As well as the Liggins Institute, the campus notably hosts four of the University's seven transdisciplinary research centres, being the Centre for Brain Research, Te Aka Mātauranga Matepukupuku | Centre for Cancer Research, Centre for Co-Created Ageing Research, and Centre for Pacific and Global Health. The campus also hosts Pūtahi Manawa | Healthy Hearts for Aotearoa New Zealand through the Manaaki Mānawa | Centre for Heart Research, one of four Centres of Research Excellence (CoREs) hosted by the University.

To facilitate our student learning, the campus also hosts publicly accessible teaching clinics including Optometry, Audiology, Nutrition and Dietetics, and Speech Language Therapy, in addition to our Clinical Research Centre, which enables invited members of the public to participate in some of our world-leading clinical research programmes.

Satellite clinical campuses of FMHS operate at Waitematā (North Shore and Waitākere Hospitals), South Auckland (Middlemore Hospital), Waikato Hospital and Tauranga Hospital, with further clinical sites in Northland (Whangārei Hospital), Rotorua, Whakatāne, Taranaki and Hāwera.

---

## The Leigh Campus

The Leigh Marine Laboratory, situated at Leigh, north of Auckland, houses the University's Marine Science Research Facility.

---

## The Newmarket Campus

The 5.2 hectare Newmarket site was previously owned and occupied by Lion Breweries, and was acquired by the University in 2013 to develop as a long-term, mixed-use campus. The Newmarket Campus is a major strategic acquisition for the University, which provides opportunities for long-term growth close to the City and Grafton campuses. The site's benefits include the opportunity to integrate campus development across the city, providing long term additional space to develop purpose-built research facilities and student accommodation, as well as other business development opportunities.

The campus houses the Faculty of Engineering and Design research facilities as well as the Department of Exercise Sciences (Faculty of Science).

---

## Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga | The South Auckland Campus

The University of Auckland has been present in South Auckland for over 20 years. The opening of Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga in central Manukau continues the University's commitment to South Auckland. Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga has space and resources to build and support community and school relationships, and provide more study options for communities in South and East Auckland.

Currently, the Tertiary Foundation Certificate and New Start programmes are being offered at the new South Auckland Campus. Other local University of Auckland students can use the space for informal study, and study-support services will be available to all students. Student Hubs are also situated at the campus to support student or visitor queries.

The opening of the new campus marks the end of a 20-year partnership with Manukau Institute of Technology (MIT), with whom the University previously delivered its programmes from Ōtara.

---

## Te Papa Ako o te Tai Tokerau | Te Tai Tokerau Campus

Te Tai Tokerau Campus in Whangārei was established by the Auckland College of Education in 1992 and is now known as Te Papa Ako o te Tai Tokerau. Centrally located in Whangārei, the campus offers lecture rooms, the Sylvia Ashton Library and a base for Faculty of Education and Social Work programmes and staff. The campus also currently hosts the Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences and provides a wider presence for the University of Auckland in the North.

---

## Alumni Relations and Development

Alumni Relations and Development is the University's centralised point of contact for two key groups:

- Alumni and friends, an over 243,000-strong network spread across the Auckland region, throughout New Zealand and around the globe. Alumni Relations and Development enables alumni and friends to stay connected with the University and one another and to enjoy a range of benefits and services. Those who wish to have a closer relationship with the University can engage in a number of ways, including the following:
  - find out what's happening on campus, attend events, watch videos of public lectures, browse our galleries of recent graduation ceremonies or read our recent alumni publications (visit [www.auckland.ac.nz/en/alumni/whats-happening.html](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/en/alumni/whats-happening.html))
  - join the free mentoring platform, Alumni Connect, to get career advice from other

alumni or to share experiences and expertise with students (visit [www.auckland.ac.nz/en/alumni/get-involved/alumni-connect.html](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/en/alumni/get-involved/alumni-connect.html))

- connect with a range of alumni groups and clubs listed on the alumni and friends website (visit [www.auckland.ac.nz/globalalumni](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/globalalumni)).
- Philanthropic partners and donors, whose generosity has a transformative effect on research, teaching and learning at the University. To donate or to find out more about ways to give, and for general information about areas that can be supported, visit [www.giving.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.giving.auckland.ac.nz) or email [giving@auckland.ac.nz](mailto:giving@auckland.ac.nz).

Alumni Relations and Development operates in close collaboration with the University's senior leadership, faculties and other service divisions. It is located at Old Choral Hall, 7 Symonds Street.

For further information visit [www.alumni.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.alumni.auckland.ac.nz) or email [alumni@auckland.ac.nz](mailto:alumni@auckland.ac.nz).

---

## Auckland UniServices Ltd

At UniServices, we bring ideas to life. We partner with the best minds at the University of Auckland to apply intelligent thinking to ideas that have the potential to change the world.

As the University of Auckland's research and knowledge transfer company, UniServices' core business is to transform knowledge into solutions for real-world challenges, working with government and industry for more than 30 years.

The objectives of UniServices are to:

- Support researchers and help them grow their research portfolios, increasing the impact of research on society and expanding the value of research outputs.
- Develop mutually-beneficial relationships with research funders and commercial clients, bringing the external worldview into the University research environment.
- Identify, protect and develop the intellectual property of the University that arises from world-class research.
- Commercialise University-sourced technology and innovations, developing and investing in the commercial potential of new ideas produced by University staff and students.
- Deliver social and economic benefits of research outputs to the wider community across New Zealand.

The head office is located at Level 10, 49 Symonds Street. Opening hours are Monday to Friday 8.30am to 5pm. Phone: +64 9 373 7522 or visit [www.uniservices.co.nz](http://www.uniservices.co.nz).

---

---

# Academic Statutes and Regulations

26	Admission Regulations
30	Credit Regulations
33	Enrolment and Programme Regulations
50	Examination Regulations
61	Fees Statute 2001
66	International Students
68	Statutes and Regulations and their Application
69	The Limitation of Entry Statute 1991
69	Undergraduate Waipapa Taumata Rau Course Requirement Regulations

# Admission Regulations

## Application for Admission

All new students intending to study at the University of Auckland for the first time, and students intending to change their programme, must submit an Application for Admission. To be admitted applicants must meet (a) the admission requirements as detailed below and (b) any specific programme entry requirements. Applicants whose admission to a programme is approved will receive an offer of a place and on acceptance of this offer may proceed to enrol online in courses.

## Prerequisites and Conditions

- 1 Subject to the Council's statutory powers to decline admission and enrolment (whether for insufficiency of accommodation or of teachers or for other cause) and to Regulation 2, a person is eligible to be admitted to the University and to be admitted as a student if that person:
  - a has satisfied the requirements for entrance to a university in New Zealand
  - or
  - b is granted Special Admission
  - or
  - c is granted Discretionary Entrance
  - or
  - d is granted admission *ad eundem statum*, based upon study at a secondary school or another tertiary institution:
    - (i) at entrance level
    - or
    - (ii) with credit
    - or
    - (iii) with graduate status.
- 2 Unless the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education or the Discretionary Entrance Academic Adviser approves otherwise, a person who has not reached the age of 16 years by 31 December in the year preceding that in which admission is sought will not be eligible to be admitted to this University.
- 3 A person seeking to be admitted to the University must:
  - a comply with these regulations
  - and
  - b sign and date the declaration on the Application for Admission form which includes the words: 'I will comply at all times with the University's statutes, regulations, rules and policies'
  - or
  - c complete and submit the Application for Admission online, which includes a declaration with the words: 'I will comply at all times with the University's statutes, regulations, rules and policies' and accept that completing and submitting the Application for Admission online constitutes signing and dating the declaration as defined under the Contract and Commercial Law Act 2017.

## Requirements for Entrance to a University in New Zealand

- 4 a **National Certificate of Educational Achievement**

From 2005 to 2014: a minimum of 42 credits at Level 3 or higher on the National Qualifications Framework, including a minimum of 14 credits at Level 3 or higher in each of two subjects from an approved subject list, with a further 14 credits at Level 3 or higher taken from no more than two additional domains on the National Qualifications Framework or approved subjects; plus, a minimum of 14 credits at Level 1 or higher in Mathematics or Pangarau; plus, a minimum of 8 credits at Level 2 or higher in English or te reo Māori; 4 credits must be in Reading and 4 credits must be in Writing.

From 2015: NCEA Level 3; plus, three subjects at Level 3, made up of 14 credits each, in three approved subjects; plus Literacy, 10 credits at Level 2 or above\*, made up of 5 credits in reading, 5 credits in writing; plus Numeracy, 10 credits at Level 1 or above\*, made up of Achievement standards – specified achievement standards available through a range of subjects, or Unit standards – package of three numeracy unit standards (26623, 26626, 26627 – all three required).

For 2020 only to recognise the disruption caused by COVID-19: NCEA level 3; plus three subjects at Level 3, made up of 12 credits each in three approved subjects; plus Literacy, 10 credits at Level 2 or above\*, made up of 5 credits in reading, 5 credits in writing; plus Numeracy, 10 credits at Level 1 or above\*, made up of Achievement standards – specified achievement standards available through a range of subjects, or Unit standards – package of three numeracy unit standards (26623, 26626, 26627 – all three required).

\*Note: For the lists of Level 1, Level 2 and 3 standards that contribute to University Entrance requirements, please visit the NZQA website [www.nzqa.govt.nz/ncea](http://www.nzqa.govt.nz/ncea).

**b Bursaries examination**

Up to and including 1986: an aggregate total of 160 marks in four subjects.

From 1987 to 1992: four individual subjects with D grades or higher. (Practical Art up to 1988 counts as two subjects for this purpose.)

From 1993 to 2003: three individual subjects with C grades or higher plus Higher School Certificate, or an 'A' or 'B' Bursary.

**c UE gained before 1986.****d Up to and including 1992: a combination of credits, in a minimum of four subjects, gained from UE before 1986 and/or Bursaries Examinations since. A credit required a mark of at least 40 percent in 1986 or a D grade or higher from 1987 on. (Practical Art up to 1988 counts as two subjects for this purpose.)**

From 1993 to 2003: a combination of credits in three individual subjects in the Bursaries Examination plus Higher School Certificate.

**e Up to and including 2003: 13 credits in three different subjects at Level 3 or above on the National Qualifications Framework and Higher School Certificate.**

*Note: Credits in approved subjects from the National Qualifications Framework, and grades C or better in NZUEBS or equivalent, may be combined to make up the equivalent of three C passes.*

**Special Admission**

- 5 a A person who does not hold a university entrance qualification but who is a New Zealand citizen or permanent resident and has attained the age of 20 years on or before the first day of the semester in which a proposed programme is offered is eligible to be granted Special Admission.
- b A person seeking Special Admission to the University has to apply for it in accordance with the Admission Regulations and submit evidence of age and educational qualifications.
- c Senate may waive the age requirement where an applicant is in its opinion otherwise fit to be admitted and, in particular, has satisfied any qualification for admission specified in the regulations for that programme of study.
- d A person seeking to be admitted to the University of Auckland who wishes to be granted credit for any prior learning must apply under Regulation 7 (Admission at Entrance Level or with Credit).
- e Special Admission applicants who have previously failed a foundation programme, or not reached an adequate standard in a preparatory programme, will not be re-admitted to the University unless their last enrolment is two or more years previous and they have subsequently undertaken work, study or life experience that demonstrates readiness for academic study. Special Admission applicants refused admission should be advised of other study options.

**Discretionary Entrance**

- 6 a A person under the age of 20 years who does not meet the University Entrance standard, but
- (i) is a citizen or permanent resident of New Zealand or Australia\*
- and
- (ii) has received secondary schooling to at least New Zealand Year 12 level (or its equivalent overseas) and earned at least 14 credits in an approved subject at Level 2 towards NCEA (or its equivalent)
- and
- (iii) has met the literacy and numeracy standards required for University Entrance, or their equivalents may apply for Discretionary Entrance.

\* *Australian applicants' most recent year of schooling must have been in New Zealand.*

- b New Zealand or Australian citizens or New Zealand permanent residents who have undertaken Year 13 study beyond 1 June at a New Zealand secondary school may normally not be admitted under the Discretionary Entrance provisions before July in the following year.
- c In special circumstances the Chair of Universities New Zealand–Te Pōkai Tara's Sub-Committee on University Entrance may permit persons who do not fulfill Regulation 6a(ii) or Regulation 6a(iii) above to apply for Discretionary Entrance.
- d A person studying at a New Zealand secondary school, who is attempting to qualify for entrance to the University, may apply for Discretionary Entrance in the same year for the purpose of enrolling in courses offered in Summer School. Any person admitted under this regulation who does not, in the following January, meet the University Entrance standard will be required to withdraw from the University and may re-apply for admission at mid-year. Students required to withdraw may complete their Summer School programme before doing so, but any courses passed will not be credited to a qualification until a University Entrance qualification is gained.

- e A person seeking Discretionary Entrance to the University must apply by completing the requirements prescribed on the Discretionary Entrance form.
- f The decision on Admission to the University under the category of Discretionary Entrance, and any required admission conditions, will be made by the Discretionary Entrance Academic Adviser on the basis of the completed application required under 6e, any feedback provided from programme staff and the outcome of an interview (if required by the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education or Discretionary Entrance Adviser).

### **Admission *ad eundem statum* (Admission at Entrance Level or with Credit)**

#### **7 a From a New Zealand university**

A student from another university in New Zealand, including a student who had enrolled at the University of Auckland previously, who wishes to reapply to the University of Auckland must submit an Application for Admission online and may apply for credit under the provisions of the Credit Regulations.

#### **b From another tertiary institution in New Zealand or overseas**

A person who wishes to be admitted to the University and who has gained appropriate qualifications validated by the New Zealand Qualifications Authority or from an overseas institution may be granted admission by this University:

- (i) at entrance level
- (ii) with credit towards a certificate, diploma or a Bachelors degree for work which in the opinion of Senate is substantially equivalent and is in accordance with the credit regulations
- (iii) with graduate status.

#### **c From a New Zealand secondary school**

New Zealand citizens, permanent residents or international students who have gained from a New Zealand secondary school an entrance qualification approved by Universities New Zealand–Te Pōkai Tara for the purpose of admission *ad eundem statum*, may be granted admission *ad eundem statum* to this University.

#### **d From an overseas secondary school**

New Zealand citizens, permanent residents or international students who have gained an appropriate overseas qualification may apply to have that qualification recognised as being equivalent to a university entrance qualification set out in Regulations 4a–e above. A New Zealand citizen who has completed a year of academic study overseas, which is deemed to be at the equivalent of Year 13 in New Zealand, whether or not a formal academic qualification has been obtained, may apply for Discretionary Entrance, if appropriate, or may apply for *ad eundem statum* entrance under this Regulation.

- e A person seeking admission under this regulation has to apply by completing the requirements on the Application for Admission online.

- 8 a Credits may be specified or unspecified and the grant of admission may include permission to advance in specified subjects or courses.
- b Prerequisite courses or programmes may be prescribed as a condition of the approval to proceed to a higher degree or other qualification.

### **Students Enrolled at Another Educational Institution**

- 9 a When they enrol, students are required to declare if they are intending to enrol concurrently during the year in question at any other educational institution.
- b A student at a New Zealand secondary school who satisfies the admission requirements and who has the specific written approval of the institution's principal may, with the approval of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education or the Discretionary Entrance Academic Adviser, enrol in up to 15 points per semester under the Young Scholars programme.

### **English Language Competence**

- 10 a Applicants for admission to the University of Auckland must provide evidence acceptable to the University of their competence in both written and spoken English.
- b For admission purposes, the University will be satisfied of an applicant's competence in English:
  - (i) if English is the applicant's first language
  - or
  - (ii) if the applicant has a New Zealand university entrance qualification
  - or
  - (iii) if the applicant has an overseas university entrance qualification from a country where the main language is English and the main language of instruction and assessment for that qualification was English
  - or

- (iv) if the applicant performs to a satisfactory standard, as set down by the University Senate from time to time, in an approved English Language test
  - or
  - (v) if the applicant provides other evidence acceptable to the University of competence in both written and spoken English.
- c If the academic performance of a student during their first year of study indicates a discrepancy with the evidence of English language competence provided at the time of admission, then the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education, on the recommendation of the relevant Associate Dean Academic, may require the student to undertake an approved English Language test. The cost of this English Language test will be met by the University. If the student fails to take the test within a three-month period, or the result of the new test is such that the student would have been declined admission to the University on initial application, the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may discontinue the student's enrolment or permit the student to continue their enrolment under specific conditions determined by the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education.
- d Where the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education permits a student to continue their enrolment under specific conditions under regulation 10(c), the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may discontinue the student's enrolment if they determine the student has breached those conditions.
- e A student whose enrolment has been discontinued under regulation 10(c) or 10(d) will be eligible for a full refund of tuition fees for the course(s) deleted, unless the evidence of their English language competence provided to the University at the time of admission was falsified or obtained dishonestly.
- f The English Language Competency requirements outlined in the Admission Regulations do not apply to applicants who are New Zealand citizens or permanent residents and aged 20 years or older, unless the applicant is applying to a limited entry programme for which English Language Competency is a selection criterion prescribed by Council under section 4(b) of the Limitation of Entry Statute 1999.

#### **Early Programme Entry**

- 11 a An applicant may, with the approval of the Programme Director, be admitted to a postgraduate programme at this University with one course, of no more than 30 points, left to complete in their qualifying undergraduate degree providing they have:
- (i) met all other requirements for the completion of the degree
  - and
  - (ii) passed at least 45 points above Stage II
  - and
  - (iii) passed any required prerequisite courses for the postgraduate programme to which they are applying
  - and
  - (iv) met the required Grade Point Average and any other entry requirements for the postgraduate programme to which they are applying.
- b The requirements for the qualifying undergraduate degree must be met during the student's first semester of initial enrolment in the postgraduate programme. If the requirements for the undergraduate degree are not met within the first semester, further enrolment in the postgraduate programme will not be permitted until the requirements have been met.
- 12 a An applicant may be admitted to a postgraduate programme at this University based on their Grade Point Average calculated on grades from all courses excluding the final semester (or equivalent) of their qualifying programme providing that they are currently enrolled in all the required courses to complete the qualifying programme.
- b The qualifying programme must be completed before they commence their first semester of study in the postgraduate programme, unless they are approved admission under Regulation 11. If the qualifying programme is not completed by the time the postgraduate programme commences, and the applicant is not admitted under Regulation 11, then enrolment in the postgraduate programme will not be permitted until the requirements have been met.
-

---

## Credit Regulations

### Credits

- 1 a A student may, with the approval of Senate or its representative and on payment of the prescribed fees under the Fees Statute, be granted credit towards a programme approved by the Dean of Faculty concerned under the provisions of these regulations.
- b A student may not be granted further credit for work already credited under this regulation.

### Credit from Another Tertiary Institution: Transfer Credit

- 2 a A student who applies for admission to the University of Auckland and has undertaken an appropriate programme or micro-credential at an approved tertiary institution may be granted appropriate credit towards a degree or other qualification of the University of Auckland on the basis of work successfully completed in the previous programme or micro-credential.
- b To be awarded an undergraduate degree of the University of Auckland a student must complete at least the equivalent of a full time year of study as an enrolled student at the University of Auckland and pass a minimum of 120 points towards that degree.
- c Credit granted under 2a above may be specified or unspecified and the grant of admission may restrict advancement in specified subjects or programmes.
- d
  - (i) Credit granted under 2a above for an undergraduate qualification will normally be granted only for courses or micro-credentials at Stage I and Stage II. Only in exceptional circumstances will the grant of credit be considered at Stage III for courses or micro-credentials taken at Stage III at another tertiary institution.
  - (ii) Credit for completed micro-credentials will only be approved if the micro-credential was originally awarded with credit. Credit is not available for non-credit-bearing micro-credentials. Credit for micro-credentials will be approved at the level at which the micro-credential was approved, or the level for which it is assessed as being the equivalent of, for non-New Zealand micro-credentials.
  - (iii) Where Parts are specified for a Bachelors degree, credit may be awarded within a Part according to suitability of course or micro-credential content and/or professional requirements and irrespective of the Stage or level of the course or micro-credential passed. Credit towards an undergraduate qualification will not normally be granted for postgraduate level courses or micro-credentials.
  - (iv) Credit may be refused for undergraduate courses or micro-credentials passed more than five years previously.
- e Unless prohibited by the regulations of a prescribed degree, credit may be granted under 2a above towards a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree, taught Masters degree or the taught component of a research Masters degree with a total points value of more than 120 points, or Postgraduate Diploma provided that:
  - (i) No more than 30 points may be granted as transfer credit.
  - (ii) The enrolment in the postgraduate qualification at the University of Auckland is no later than three semesters from the initial enrolment in the courses or micro-credentials for which credit is to be given.
  - (iii) The application for transfer credit is made at the time the student is admitted to the postgraduate qualification.
  - (iv) The completed courses or micro-credentials are at postgraduate level in the disciplinary area of the qualification for which transfer credit has been sought.
  - (v) Transfer credit will not be given for independent research courses such as a dissertation, research essay, research project, research portfolio, thesis, or similar, or the major creative component of a postgraduate programme.
  - (vi) Transfer credit will not be given for courses in completed qualifications. Micro-credentials are not considered to be completed qualifications.
  - (vii) Grades for transfer credit courses or micro-credentials will not be included in the calculation of an overall grade for Honours (Or Distinction/Merit).
- f Where prior approval for external tertiary study, exchange or study abroad enrolment has been granted:
  - (i) The grant of more than 30 points of credit for courses or micro-credentials taken at another tertiary institution will be considered for a Bachelors Honours degree, taught Masters degree, the taught component of a research Masters degree with a total points value of more than 120 points, or a Postgraduate Diploma.
  - (ii) The grant of credit for courses or micro-credentials taken at another tertiary institution will be considered for a research Masters degree.
- g The grant of 60 points of credit from a completed postgraduate certificate towards a Postgraduate Diploma may be approved where the admission regulations for the diploma programme allow for it.

- h Credit will not be available for any course or micro-credential passed at another tertiary institution with a conceded or restricted pass.
- i Where cross-credit or transfer credit has been awarded at another tertiary institution, this credit may not also be credited to a programme at the University of Auckland.

### Approved Study at Another Institution

- 3 a A student who is enrolled at the University of Auckland and who concurrently enrolls and completes courses or micro-credentials at another tertiary institution, which they wish to credit to their University of Auckland qualification, must:
  - (i) Seek from the Dean of the relevant faculty, or nominee, prior approval of the proposed concurrent enrolment and confirmation that the courses or micro-credentials will satisfy the regulations and requirements for the qualification for which the student is enrolled at this University and that appropriate credit may be granted.
  - (ii) Apply for credit in accordance with these regulations when the official results are known.
- b Any credit granted towards a University of Auckland qualification from study at a Summer School will be added to the current year of study at this University.
- c Where prior approval has not been sought, credit will not normally be granted.
- 4 Where study at another institution is part of approved external study, study abroad or exchange arrangement, credit for an undergraduate qualification may be approved for Stage III or postgraduate level courses if the successfully completed study is deemed appropriate for such credit by the Dean of the relevant faculty or nominee.

### Cross-credits and Internal Credit

- 5 a In this Regulation 'cross-credit' means a course which is common to two University of Auckland undergraduate qualifications, which may be Bachelors degrees, undergraduate diplomas and undergraduate certificates, and is credited to both. 'Internal credit' means credit awarded to a programme for one or more courses passed for another University of Auckland qualification, which cannot be designated as a cross-credit.
  - b A student taking two programmes may only be awarded as cross-credits and/or internal credit the maximum allowed for one, but not both, of the programmes.
  - c A course which is designated a cross-credit may not be credited to more than two qualifications.
- 6 a When calculating cross-credits between a second and third qualification, points from previously granted cross-credits may not be used. The maximum number of cross-credit points that may be granted is based on one third of the points not previously designated for cross-credits.
  - b A Stage III course that fulfils the Stage III requirements of one qualification may not normally be designated as a cross-credit to meet the Stage III requirement of another qualification unless permitted by the regulations of a prescribed undergraduate degree.
  - c A student may not designate as a cross-credit any course passed with a conceded pass or a restricted pass. If that course is compulsory, another course may be substituted for it as Senate or its representative may approve.
  - d Designation of courses as cross-credits, as permitted by these regulations, is subject to the approval of the Dean of the relevant faculty or their nominee.

### Micro-credentials Completed at the University of Auckland

- 7 a If a micro-credential is completed at the University of Auckland and credit is approved into a University of Auckland qualification the credit will be designated as Internal Credit.
  - b A micro-credential may only be credited to one qualification.

### Limits

- 8 Subject to any other provisions of these regulations and except where different arrangements are specified in individual Programme Regulations:
  - a The total value of transfer credit, cross-credits and internal credit will normally be limited to one third of the total value of the degree, diploma or certificate to which it is being credited.
  - b Cross-credits are not available for Masters degrees, Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degrees, doctorates, postgraduate certificates and postgraduate diplomas.

### Limits on Cross-credits for Conjoint Degrees

- 9 a A conjoint degree programme is considered to be two degrees for the purpose of calculating cross-credits.

- b (i) A maximum of 80 points may be cross-credited from a completed conjoint degree component to another qualification.
- (ii) A maximum of 80 points may be cross-credited from a completed qualification to a conjoint degree component.
- (iii) The apportionment of the points for each component of a conjoint degree is subject to the approval of the appropriate Deans or their representatives.

### Reassigned Courses

- 10 a A student may apply, by submitting an Application to Reassign Courses form, to reassign courses passed for, and assigned to, one qualification to another qualification for which the courses are available.
- b A student may not reassign courses passed for one qualification to another once the qualification for which the courses were passed has been awarded, unless the former qualification has been surrendered or rescinded.
- c A student may not reassign to another qualification any course passed with a conceded pass or a restricted pass. If that course is compulsory, another course may be substituted for it as Senate or its representative may approve.
- d A student may apply to reassign a course or courses passed for a Certificate of Proficiency to a taught Masters degree, or the taught component of a research Masters degree with a total points value of more than 120 points, a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree, a postgraduate diploma or a postgraduate certificate provided that:
  - (i) no more than 30 points are reassigned
  - (ii) the enrolment in the postgraduate qualification is no later than three semesters from the initial enrolment in the course(s) reassigned from a Certificate of Proficiency
  - (iii) the course is available in the schedule of the qualification to which it is reassigned.
- e Courses which are reassigned cease to be credited to the former qualification.

### Review and Appeal Procedure

- 11 a Decisions under these Regulations may be reviewed only if:
    - (i) there was a failure of the University's process and/or
    - (ii) the basis of the decision was manifestly at odds with the evidence.
  - b Requests for review of Transfer Credit and Approved Study at Another Institution decisions should be made to the Admissions Office. Requests for review of Cross-credits, Internal Credit and Reassigned Courses decisions should be made to the Records Office.
  - c If the request for review is unable to be resolved by the Applications or Records Offices, it will be referred to the faculty concerned or, in the case of postgraduate qualifications, the Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education) for reconsideration.
  - d If a student remains dissatisfied following reconsideration by the faculty or Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education), a written appeal for a review of the credit decision may be submitted to the Director, Student and Scholarly Services.
  - e The Credit Review Board will consider all appeals relating to credit decisions on behalf of Senate.
  - f Students who are submitting an appeal have the right to be heard in person.
  - g The decision of the Credit Review Board must be recorded and the appellant informed of the decision in writing.
  - h The decision of the Credit Review Board is final.
-

## Enrolment and Programme Regulations

The 'Department' is the Department or School or other academic unit in which the student is enrolled, and the 'Head of Department' is the head of that academic unit.

### Application of Regulations to Doctoral Degrees

- 1 The Enrolment and Programme Regulations apply to doctoral degrees only as stated at Regulations 1a–b.
  - a Doctoral degrees are subject to:
    - Regulation 4b(ii) within the Academic Calendar provisions
    - Regulation 7 within the Definitions of Full-time and Part-time Study
    - Regulation 10a within the General Programme Provisions
    - Regulations 14–18 pertaining to Rescindment and Surrender of Qualifications
    - Regulations 21a–b, 21d–e, 22a–b and 22d–e within the Enrolment provisions
    - Regulation 23 pertaining to Members of the Security Intelligence Service
    - Regulation 77 pertaining to Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education's Special Powers.
  - b Doctoral degrees governed by the 2011 or 2016 Statutes for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy or by the General Regulations – Named Doctorates are subject to Regulations 1a and 19a of these Enrolment and Programme Regulations.

### Application of Regulations to Micro-credentials

- 2 The Enrolment and Programme Regulations apply to micro-credentials with the exception of the regulations pertaining to:
  - Restrictions – Regulation 13
  - Discontinuation – Regulation 19
  - Academic English Language Requirement – Regulation 25
  - Meeting the Academic English Language Requirement – Regulations 26–32
  - Failure to meet the Academic English Language Requirement – Regulations 33–37
  - Readmission – Regulations 40–45
  - Academic Standing – Regulations 59–74.
- 3 References to programmes and courses in these regulations, excluding the sections noted in Regulation 2, should be interpreted to include micro-credentials.

### Academic Calendar

- 4
  - a The academic year will begin on the first day of January of the calendar year and will end on the last day of December of that same calendar year.
  - b There will be:
    - (i) a Summer School, a Late Year Term, two semesters, four quarters and an Academic Year Term in each year
    - (ii) a doctoral year term corresponding to each block of 12 months from the initial date of doctoral programme enrolment for a doctoral student.
  - c The Summer School will normally begin on the second working day after the New Year break and will end with examinations normally held over three days commencing the second or third Monday in February. If the second working day is a Friday, the Summer School will begin on the following Monday.
  - d The first semester will normally begin on the ninth or tenth Monday of the calendar year and end on the 26th Monday of the calendar year, the final three weeks and one day of which will normally be a study and examination period.
  - e The second semester will normally begin on the 29th or 30th Monday of the calendar year and end on the 46th Monday of the calendar year, the final three weeks and one day again normally being a study and examination period.
  - f Each semester will include a break of at least one week after about six weeks of teaching.
  - g Quarters normally comprise a ten week period of teaching and examinations, followed by a break of one or two weeks.
  - h The Academic Year Term will begin on the first day of January and will end on the last day of December of that same calendar year. Within the Academic Year Term, individual sessions that commence on a date within the Academic Year Term will be used to denote specific shorter periods of study.

### Definitions of Full-time and Part-time Study

- 5 Full-time study is defined as a student workload of:

- a not fewer than 100 points over two semesters in one year  
or
  - b not fewer than 50 points in one semester  
or
  - c not fewer than 25 points in Summer School  
or
  - d not fewer than 25 points in one quarter  
or
  - e not fewer than 50 points in Late Year Term  
or
  - f not fewer than 100 points in the Academic Year Term.
- 6 Part-time study is defined as a student workload of:
- a fewer than 100 points over two semesters in one year  
or
  - b fewer than 50 points in one semester  
or
  - c fewer than 25 points in Summer School  
or
  - d fewer than 25 points in one quarter  
or
  - e fewer than 50 points in Late Year Term  
or
  - f fewer than 100 points in the Academic Year Term.
- 7
- a Full-time/part-time status for doctoral students is determined separately for each month of enrolment.
  - b A full-time doctoral student is enrolled in 10 points each month.
  - c A part-time doctoral student is enrolled in 5 points each month.

### Points

- 8
- a (i) Students in a Bachelors degree, diploma or certificate are subject to the provisions of the Academic Standing regulations.
  - (ii) A student may enrol in:
    - (a) up to 80 points in each of Semesters One and Two
    - (b) up to 30 points in a Summer School
    - (c) up to 45 points in each of Quarters One, Two, Three and Four
    - (d) up to 60 points in Late Year Term
    - (e) up to 60 points in total if a student is enrolled in both Summer School and the Late Year Term
    - (f) up to 190 points in the Academic Year Term, or in the Academic Year Term in conjunction with other semesters, quarters or terms.
  - (iii) The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education, acting on the recommendation of the relevant Programme Director, may approve a student to exceed the points limits noted above, in exceptional circumstances.

#### Notes:

- 1 *A recommended full-time programme in Semesters One and Two would normally comprise a total of 120 points.*
  - 2 *A recommended full-time programme in Quarters One, Two, Three and Four would normally comprise a total of 120 points.*
- b
- (i) For a Masters degree where another programme is included in the enrolment, a limit on points may be determined by the Dean of Faculty or delegated representative in any particular case provided that the Masters programme will always comprise more than half of the total points for which the student has enrolled.
  - (ii) Students who are eligible to claim student allowances and/or an additional student loan entitlement and wish to enrol during the summer vacation period in order to work on their thesis, dissertation or research project are required to be enrolled in an appropriate course as advised by their faculty.

### Exchange/Study Abroad

- 9 For study at another institution as part of an approved undergraduate exchange or study abroad arrangement:
- a a student is required to enrol in at least 45 points in a semester for up to two semesters of their degree
  - b a student may enrol in a maximum of 75 points in a semester for up to two semesters of their degree
  - c the maximum amount of credit that may be awarded under these regulations is the maximum limit specified in Regulation 8 of the Credit Regulations.

### General Programme Provisions

- 10 a Subject to the Admission Regulations and to the express provisions of any other statute or regulation, every student for a certificate, diploma or degree programme must:
- (i) be admitted to the University
  - and*
  - (ii) follow the prescribed programme in the order prescribed or indicated in accordance with the regulations governing that programme
  - and*
  - (iii) comply with the provisions of the Examination Regulations.
- b Each student must ensure that, before confirming their enrolment, their proposed programme and enrolment complies with the regulations of the qualification to which they have been admitted or they have been approved a variation under the Programme Variations Regulations.
- c A faculty may determine whether a programme will be offered part-time or full-time for new students in any particular academic year. This information will be made available on the University's website.
- d Where electives are prescribed for a programme, the faculty may at its discretion determine which of them shall be available in any term provided that sufficient electives are available to enable students to complete their programme.
- e A student who has enrolled for the second semester in a course or courses that have a first semester prerequisite or corequisite and who fails the prerequisite/corequisite course(s) may not proceed with the second semester enrolment unless a concession is granted by the relevant Programme Director.
- f Where in the opinion of an Academic Head an insufficient number of students has enrolled in a course taught in the Department or School or where there are insufficient staff to teach it, that Academic Head may, with the relevant faculty approval, cancel that course not later than one week after the beginning of the term in which it would have been taught. A course may not be cancelled if the ability of students to complete or progress in their programme is impacted and appropriate alternative courses cannot be made available. In lieu of cancellation an Academic Head may propose changes to course delivery to accommodate students. A student is not to be charged a fee for any alteration to enrolment required because of the cancellation of a course.
- g If a student wishes to enrol in a course that is not explicitly listed in the Structure and Content or Schedule of their programme, they may do so, provided that:
- (i) the Structure and Content or Schedule of their programme includes a provision for them to enrol in other courses, or they have approval from their Programme Director to include the course
  - and*
  - (ii) approval is given by the relevant Course Director
  - and*
  - (iii) any prerequisite, corequisite or other conditions are met or the Course Director has, in approving the enrolment, waived those requirements
  - or*
  - (iv) it is completed as a Certificate of Proficiency.
- h In respect of individual courses, 'to complete' means to attend all required classes, submit any required assessment, sit any required examinations, and be awarded a pass grade.

### Programme Variations

- 11 A Programme Director may approve a variation to the courses a student must complete as part of their programme of study. The following rules apply:
- a There must be a compelling academic reason for the variation, or evidence of exceptional circumstances and/or hardship to the student.
  - b The variation must be recorded on the student's academic record.
  - c Variations must not reduce the total points required to complete a qualification.
  - d The extent of variation must not jeopardise the integrity of the qualification. The variation must not exceed one quarter of the total points value of the qualification, or remove a core requirement e.g. a research project, requirement for level 9 courses or the regulations applying to the award of honours.
  - e Variations will be considered on a case-by-case basis and will not set a precedent.

Beyond this, variations may only be approved in accordance with the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education's Special Powers.

**Transition Provisions**

- 12 The University reserves the right to make changes to its qualifications, including the addition, restructuring or suspension or deletion of qualifications, regulations and/or courses. Reasonable provision will be made to enable enrolled students to complete any qualification which is discontinued or has its structure substantially altered, but such provision will not extend beyond the permitted time for completion of postgraduate qualifications or an approved timeframe for undergraduate qualifications.

**Restrictions**

- 13 a A student may not normally enrol in the same semester or quarter or Summer School or Late Year Term for more than two different programmes.
- b (i) A student may not enrol in the same semester or quarter or Summer School or Late Year Term for courses the content of which is substantially similar.
- (ii) A student may not enrol for any course the content of which is the same as, or substantially similar to, any course for which credit has been received, provided that in exceptional circumstances Senate or its representative may permit such enrolment for a Certificate of Proficiency.
- (iii) Work submitted for credit towards the result in any course may not be resubmitted in respect of any other course.
- c A student who has twice enrolled in, but has failed to be credited with a pass in, a course is not entitled to enrol again in that course other than in exceptional circumstances approved by Senate or its representative.
- d A student may not be admitted to a programme for a qualification at the same level, in the same discipline, as a qualification that has already been awarded or conferred or for which the requirements have been completed, unless specific provision is made in the regulations for the relevant programme or special approval is given by Senate or its representative.
- e Unless special approval is given by Senate or its representative, a student may not be admitted to a programme for a postgraduate qualification
- (i) for which the student has previously failed to meet the general requirements by being unable to complete within the total allowable enrolment limit
- or
- (ii) the content of which is the same as, or substantially similar to, any qualification for which the student has previously failed to meet the general requirements.
- f Students or members of the public may only attend classes associated with an enrolled course (including lectures, tutorials, seminars, and laboratories) if they are formally enrolled in the course as part of a programme of study or are attending as part of the University Lecture Course Programme organised by Public Programmes or a Short Course under the Short Courses Policy or are a postgraduate research student and have permission from the course director to audit the course.

**Rescindment and Surrender of Qualifications, Micro-credentials and Digital Badges**

- 14 The University Council may rescind any qualification, micro-credential or digital badge conferred or issued in error.
- 15 A qualification, micro-credential or digital badge may be surrendered on application to Student and Scholarly Services, and records of the qualification, micro-credential or digital badge being awarded will be amended, including digital records. If the surrendered qualification is a degree or diploma then the graduate will be removed from the graduate database.
- 16 a The decision makers named in these regulations may delegate their decision-making power under these regulations to another nominated role. This delegation must be in writing.
- b Where decision-making authority is delegated:
- (i) The delegated authority can be exercised in the same way and to the same effect as if the original listed decision maker performed or exercised it.
- (ii) The decision maker that made the original delegation remains responsible for the performance or exercise of the authority.
- 17 Rescindment or surrender of a qualification, micro-credential or digital badge is regarded as final. Re-conferment of the rescinded or surrendered qualification, micro-credential or digital badge would only be approved in exceptional circumstances.
- 18 Any subsequent reassignment of courses from a rescinded or surrendered qualification towards another University of Auckland qualification must comply with the Credit Regulations of the *University Calendar*.

### Discontinuation

- 19 a A student who has not enrolled in a course for a programme for a period of three years shall have their admission to the programme discontinued and must apply for and have readmission approved to that programme before any further enrolment in that programme is permitted.
- b (i) A student who has enrolled in a foundation or undergraduate degree programme in their first semester of study at the University of Auckland who fails to actively engage in their course(s) or programme in the first four weeks of enrolment, to the extent that they are deemed by the relevant Programme Director to be unlikely to successfully complete their courses, may have their admission to the programme discontinued and their enrolment deleted. The decision will be made by the relevant Associate Dean Academic based on a recommendation from the Programme Director.
- (ii) A student discontinued in these circumstances will be eligible for a full refund of tuition fees for the course(s) deleted.
- c A student who has twice enrolled in but has failed to be credited with a pass in a course which is required for completion of, or continued enrolment in, a programme may have their enrolment for that programme discontinued by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or a faculty Programme Adviser using criteria determined by the relevant Associate Dean Academic.
- d A student who has been admitted to a programme with specified conditions which must be met in order to be able to continue enrolment in that programme and who has not met those conditions may have their enrolment for that programme discontinued by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or a faculty Programme Adviser using criteria determined by the relevant Associate Dean Academic.
- e A student who has received 'Did not sit' (DNS) or 'Did not complete' (DNC) grades on all their courses in a semester may have all future course enrolments deleted and their programme discontinued by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or a faculty Programme Adviser using criteria determined by the relevant Associate Dean Academic.
- f A student whose enrolment has been discontinued because of failure to meet specified conditions, or as a result of receiving 'Did not sit' (DNS) or 'Did not complete' (DNC) grades in a prior semester, or whose programme has been discontinued under Regulation 19c, may apply for reconsideration of their discontinuation where they consider that medical or other exceptional circumstances should be taken into account. An application for reconsideration of discontinuation must be made to the relevant Associate Dean Academic of the faculty in writing.

### Readmission following discontinuation

- g (i) If a student who has been discontinued subsequently wishes to recommence the programme they were discontinued from they must apply for readmission to the programme. The relevant Associate Dean Academic or a faculty Programme Adviser using criteria determined by the relevant Associate Dean Academic may approve admission, decline admission, or permit a student to be readmitted under specific conditions.
- (ii) A student whose enrolment in a programme has been discontinued under Regulations 19c, 19d or 19e may not be re-admitted to that programme within two years of the date of discontinuation.
- (iii) A student who has been re-admitted to a programme after discontinuation may have specified conditions imposed which must be met in order to be able to continue enrolment in that programme. Where such conditions are not met their enrolment for that programme may be discontinued by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or a faculty Programme Adviser using criteria determined by the relevant Associate Dean Academic.

### Enrolment

- 20 a Following acceptance in a programme of their choice, students can enrol in courses online. For late enrolment see the Late Enrolment provisions in this section.
- b Students whose dissertations or theses for a diploma or degree are incomplete are required to be enrolled until the dissertation or thesis is presented.
- 21 a A double-semester course is a full-year course, run over two consecutive semesters and assessed at the end of the second semester of enrolment. The same grade is applied across both components of the course.
- b To complete, students must enrol consecutively in both the A and B component of the course. Deadlines for additions and deletions for double-semester enrolments are noted under Changes to Current Enrolment.
- c Enrolments must normally be made in consecutive semesters unless a suspension of time is approved for a postgraduate research course under General Regulations.

- d The A and B enrolments in a double-semester course are two components of the same course. Any action applied to one component is applied to both.
  - e Enrolment in the A component of a double-semester course is considered a request for enrolment in the B component for the following semester and withdrawal from or deletion of one component will be applied to the remaining component.
- 22 a A double-quarter course is a half-year course, run over two consecutive quarters and assessed at the end of the second quarter of enrolment. The same grade is applied across both components of the course.
- b To complete, students must enrol consecutively in both the A and B component of the course. Deadlines for additions and deletions for double-quarter enrolments are noted under Changes to Current Enrolment.
  - c Enrolments must normally be made in consecutive quarters unless a suspension of time is approved for a postgraduate research course under General Regulations.
  - d The A and B enrolments in a double-quarter course are two components of the same course. Any action applied to one component is applied to both.
  - e Enrolment in the A component of a double-quarter course is considered a request for enrolment in the B component for the following quarter and withdrawal from or deletion of one component will be applied to the remaining component.

#### **Members of the Security Intelligence Service**

- 23 a No member of the Security Intelligence Service enrolled as a student at the University shall carry out any inquiries into security matters within the University premises.
- b The proposed attendance of a member of the Security Intelligence Service at the University shall be discussed between the Security Intelligence Service and the Registrar before their enrolment.
- c After those discussions have been held, Senate shall determine each year what special conditions (if any) as to attendance at Classes shall apply to students who are members of the Security Intelligence Service in order to maintain discipline among the students of the University by preventing any possible disturbance to the carrying out of normal teaching activities.
- d In this Section 23 'Member of the Security Intelligence Service' means an officer or employee engaged in the Security Intelligence Service established under the New Zealand Security Intelligence Service Act 1969.

#### **Academic Integrity**

- 24 a All students admitted to a University of Auckland programme are required to complete the online Academic Integrity course.
- b Completion of the Academic Integrity course is a one-time only requirement. A student who has completed the Academic Integrity course under the regulations for a programme is not required to repeat the course when admitted to any subsequent programme.
- c For undergraduate students, completion of the Academic Integrity course is a condition of fulfilling the requirements for General Education.
- d Students who, for any reason, are fully or partially exempted from the requirements for General Education must complete the online Academic Integrity course unless they have previously done so.
- e All postgraduate students who have not already completed the Academic Integrity course are required to do so as a condition for completing their programme of study, and before any degree, diploma or certificate is conferred or awarded.

#### **Academic English Language Requirement**

- 25 All domestic students, and all international students applying on the basis of a New Zealand secondary school qualification or results at another New Zealand tertiary institution, who are admitted to a University of Auckland bachelors degree qualification, with the exception of the Bachelor of Education(Teaching) Huarahi Māori specialisation, are required to meet the Academic English Language Requirement. Students admitted to the Bachelor of Education(Teaching) Huarahi Māori specialisation are required to meet the Academic Māori Language Requirement below.

*Note: For the purpose of these regulations this includes the Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours), the Bachelor of Engineering (Honours), the Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours) and the Bachelor of Urban Planning (Honours).*

### Meeting the Academic English Language Requirement

26 To meet the Academic English Language Requirement through an entry qualification on admission to a bachelors degree a student must have:

a If applying based on NCEA results

*either*

(i) gained the University Entrance Literacy Standard and through their NCEA results achieved a minimum of 17 credits in English at Level 2 and/or 3

*Note: English for Academic Purposes standards US 22749, US 22750 and US 22751 will contribute to meeting the Academic English Language Requirement*

*or*

(ii) gained the University Entrance Literacy standard solely through Te Reo Māori and/or Te Reo Rangatira credits

*or*

b if applying based on University of Cambridge International Examinations (CIE, taken in New Zealand) results, gained the University Entrance Literacy Standard and achieved a minimum of a D grade in an English course at AS or A Level

*or*

c if applying based on International Baccalaureate (taken in New Zealand) results, gained the University Entrance Literacy Standard and be in receipt of 26 points

*or*

d if a graduate,

(i) completed a bachelors degree, or a higher qualification from a New Zealand university

*or*

(ii) completed a bachelors degree, or a higher qualification, from a recognised tertiary education provider in New Zealand

*or*

(iii) completed a qualification from an overseas tertiary institution that is the equivalent of a bachelors degree, or higher, in New Zealand, as approved by Senate or its representative

*or*

e completed a University of Auckland Foundation programme.

27 A student who has been admitted to a bachelors degree having passed at least 60 points of study at a tertiary institution, but who has not met the requirements in Regulation 25, will meet the Academic English Language Requirement if they achieve a result of good or satisfactory in DELNA screening (or an average score of 7 across all bands, and a minimum score of 7 in writing, in DELNA diagnosis if required). This result must be achieved within 12 months (three consecutive semesters) of the student's first enrolment.

28 A student who has been granted Special Admission will meet the Academic English Language Requirement if they achieve a result of good or satisfactory in DELNA screening (or an average score of 7 across all bands, and a minimum score of 7 in writing, in DELNA diagnosis if required). This result must be achieved within 12 months (three consecutive semesters) of the student's first enrolment.

29 Where the regulations allow a student to meet the Academic English Language Requirement through DELNA screening and/or diagnosis under Regulation 27 or 28, only the student's first attempt within the nominated 12 month period will be accepted as the definitive result for the purposes of meeting the Academic English Language Requirement.

30 Where the Academic English Language Requirement is not met by an entry qualification, as outlined in Regulation 25, or through an acceptable result in DELNA screening and/or diagnosis, as outlined in Regulations 25, 26 and 27, the requirement must be met by the student passing an academic English language course, approved by Senate or its representative, within 12 months (three consecutive semesters) of the student's first enrolment. A list of approved courses can be found on the University's website.

31 Summer School is defined as a semester for the purposes of the Academic English Language Requirement.

32 If a student enrolls in an academic English language course prior to completing DELNA screening and/or diagnosis, but subsequently meets the Academic English Language Requirement through DELNA, the deadlines for making changes to their current enrolment as specified in Regulation 49 of the Enrolment and Programme Regulations, Changes to Current Enrolment, of the *University Calendar*, will still apply.

### Failure to meet the Academic English Language Requirement

33 A student who fails to meet the Academic English Language Requirement by the end of the 12 months may have their programme discontinued.

34 A student who has had their programme discontinued because of failure to meet the Academic English Language

Requirement may apply for reconsideration of the decision where they consider that disabilities, impairments, medical or other exceptional circumstances should be taken into account. An application for reconsideration of the discontinuation must:

- a be made on the Reconsideration of the Academic English Language Requirement form
- and*
- b include evidence of disabilities, impairments, medical or other exceptional circumstances
- and*
- c reach the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within 14 days of the decision to discontinue being made.

35 Where such reconsideration is given the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may:

- a confirm the discontinuation
- or*
- b cancel the discontinuation
- or*
- c cancel the discontinuation but apply conditions to any further enrolment.

36 A student who has had their programme discontinued because of failure to meet the Academic English Language Requirement will be excluded from enrolment in all programmes at the University of Auckland for at least one year.

37 Any student who has had their programme discontinued under the Academic English Language Requirement regulations and who has had their application for reconsideration declined may, within 14 days of being advised of the decision, appeal to the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education against the decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education.

#### **Academic Māori Language Requirement**

38 All students applying on the basis of a New Zealand qualification or results at another New Zealand tertiary institution who are admitted to the University of Auckland Bachelor of Education(Teaching) Huarahi Māori specialisation are required to meet the Academic Māori Language Requirement.

#### **Meeting the Academic Māori Language Requirement**

39 To meet the Academic Māori Language Requirement through an entry qualification on admission to Bachelor of Education(Teaching) Huarahi Māori specialisation a student must have:

- a if applying based on NCEA results, gained the University Entrance Te Reo Matatini Standard and through their NCEA results achieved a minimum of 20 credits in Te Reo Matatini and/or Te Reo Rangatira at Level 2 and/or 3
- or*
- b if applying based on the National Māori Language Proficiency Examinations, gained Whakamātauria Tō Reo Māori at Level 3
- or*
- c passed TFCMAORI 10F or a similar Foundation level programme
- or*
- d an acquired proficiency through wānanga reo, kura reo, Te Ātaarangi, kōhanga reo, marae (e.g. through working as kaikōrero and kaikaranga on marae), or employment that requires Māori language fluency (e.g. as a translator or kaiārahi reo in a school).

#### **Readmission**

40 A student whose programme has been discontinued for failure to meet the Academic English Language Requirement will be entitled to apply for admission to a programme after one year of exclusion.

Applications must:

- a be made on the Reconsideration of the Academic English Language Requirement form
- and*
- b state the programme for which the student intends to apply, should the application for readmission be successful
- and*
- c state the reasons why the student believes they should be readmitted and include evidence, where applicable
- and*
- d reach the Director, Student and Scholarly Services two months prior to the listed closing date for application to the programme.

Where such application is made, the Director, Student and Scholarly Services may:

- a permit the student to be readmitted
- or*

- b permit the student to be readmitted under specific conditions  
or
  - c decline readmission.
- 41 A student declined readmission under these provisions may apply for reconsideration of their application for readmission. Where such reconsideration is given, the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may:
- a confirm the decision to decline readmission  
or
  - b permit the student to be readmitted  
or
  - c permit the student to be readmitted under specific conditions.
- 42 Applications for reconsideration of a decision to decline readmission must reach the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within 14 days of the decision to decline readmission being made.
- 43 A student readmitted under conditions specified by the Director of Student and Scholarly Services or the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education, but who fails to satisfy those conditions, will be automatically excluded from enrolment in all programmes at the University of Auckland.
- 44 A student excluded under Regulation 43 is not entitled to apply for admission to a programme for at least one year following the date of their exclusion.
- 45 Any student declined readmission at this University under the Academic English Language Requirement regulations and who has had their application for reconsideration declined may, within 14 days of being advised of the decision, appeal to the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education against the decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education.

#### Additions

- 46 A student wishing to add a course to their current enrolment may do so on Student Services Online before the deadline for additions to be made for the term of enrolment, where the approved limit has not been reached, and all other enrolment requirements have been met.

#### Deletions

- 47 a A student wishing to delete a course may do so on Student Services Online before the deadline for deletions to be made for the term of enrolment, or as an exception, by written notification received by the University before the relevant deadline.
- b The course will be deleted from the student's academic record without penalty.

#### Late Enrolment

- 48 a Subject to the availability of courses and/or availability of places in a course, a late enrolment may be accepted:
- (i) after the day prescribed and before the deadline for additions and deletions
  - (ii) after the deadline for additions and deletions with faculty approval through the approved University process.
- b The choice of courses for students who enrol after the closing date for enrolment may be limited.

#### Changes to Current Enrolment

##### Deadlines for Additions and Deletions

- 49 The rules that determine the deadlines for making additions and deletions under Regulations 46 and 47 are set out below. The days refer to calendar days not working days. Where the deadline falls on a weekend, it will be extended to include the next working day. The actual dates will be available on the University website.

Course duration	Deadline for additions	Deadline for deletions
Course duration of one week or less	End of Day 1	End of Day 1
Course duration of 2–9 weeks • Includes Summer School	End of Day 7	End of Day 7

<p>Course duration of 10–17 weeks</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Includes standard-date Semester One/Semester Two courses</li> <li>Includes standard-date Quarter courses</li> <li>Includes University of Auckland Online courses offered in sessions</li> </ul>	End of second Friday following course start date	End of second Friday following course start date
<p>Course duration of 18–27 weeks</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Includes CertFoundSt courses (Accelerated pathway)</li> </ul>	End of second Friday following course start date	End of third Friday following course start date
<p>Course duration of 28–38 weeks</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Includes CertFoundSt (Fast Track pathway)</li> </ul>	End of second Friday following course start date	End of fourth Monday following course start date
Courses with A/B components	End of second Friday following course start date	End of Day 31
<p>Course duration of 39 weeks or more</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Includes CertFoundSt courses (Standard length pathway)</li> </ul>	End of second Friday following course start date	End of Day 31
Late Year Term	End of Day 10	End of Day 10
Non-standard start and end dates	Up until 10% of the course time has elapsed from course start date (for course duration up to 119 days), otherwise the second Friday following course start date	Up until 10% of the course time has elapsed from course start date (for course duration up to 266 days) End of Day 31 (for course duration of 267 days and over)

**Notes:**

- (i) *Course dates need to be set so that they incorporate all the hours of learning required for a course.*
- (ii) *Deadlines for course additions and deletions are calculated from the course commencement date as shown in Student Services Online except in relation to Regulation 53.*
- (iii) *All courses must be scheduled to start on a Monday, except for those starting on the first day of the Late Year Term and Summer School, or where an exception has been approved by Student and Scholarly Services. The notional start date may be a different date to when teaching actually starts.*

50 It is not sufficient for a student to notify a deletion solely to the department or faculty. The deletion request must be completed through Student Services Online, or as an exception, by written notification received by the University by the deadline.

51 Where special circumstances apply, a student may apply for an exemption from additional fees from the Director of Student and Scholarly Services (or delegated authority).

52 Deadline dates as specified in the table above are calculated from the start date of the course and class a student is enrolled in as specified in Student Services Online. The start date of a course and class may be prior to the period of teaching for the course or class.

53 Where a thesis or research portfolio enrolment commences on 1 December, the deadline for deleting the enrolment, and the accompanying Semester One and Two enrolment, or for making changes to the points value of the enrolment in Semester One, is the fourth Friday of the course.

54 Where a student is on an approved outbound exchange programme the deadline to change enrolment will be based on the commencement date of the course at the host University and not the placeholder course in Student Services Online. The Director of Student and Scholarly Services may approve a change to the deadlines for these students to reflect individual circumstances.

**Late Deletion**

- 55 a Late applications to delete a course or courses will be considered by the Assessment Services Manager only in exceptional circumstances (such as illness, injury or events beyond the control of the student).
- b Applications must be made through the approved University process by the last day of lectures of the semester, quarter, Summer School or Late Year Term for the course. A late application may be accepted in exceptional circumstances at the discretion of the Assessment Services Manager, except where the course has been completed and a grade reported.
- c Applications must be supported by independent evidence from a qualified professional (e.g. a medical practitioner, counsellor or other relevant authority). What is deemed acceptable evidence will be determined by the Assessment Services Manager.
- d Following the decision on an application for late deletion of a course, the student may apply for reconsideration of that decision to the Director, Student and Scholarly Services whose decision shall be final. Applications must:
- (i) be received in writing, no later than 14 days after the student is notified of the decision
  - and
  - (ii) be accompanied by further evidence in support of the application.
- e Where a student has been permitted by the Assessment Services Manager or Director, Student and Scholarly Services to delete a course after the prescribed date under this regulation, any refund or credit of tuition fees will be granted in accordance with the Tuition Fees Refund or Credit Guidelines given in Regulation 58.

**Late Substitutions**

- 56 a An academic head or nominee may approve the substitution of or direct the substitution of one course for another in a relevant subject, with the same duration, points value and taught in the same academic term.
- b In exceptional circumstances the relevant Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve the substitution of a smaller research component for a larger one if, during enrolment, it becomes clear that it cannot be completed as originally intended and that a smaller research component should be completed instead. This applies to research components of 30 points or more and the difference in points value between the substituted courses must be no more than 60 points.
- c In exceptional circumstances the relevant Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve the substitution of a larger research component for a smaller research component if, during enrolment, it becomes clear that there is potential for a project of greater scale/size to be completed and the student is capable of completing it in the time available. This applies to research components of 30 points or more and the difference in points value between the substituted courses must be no more than 60 points.
- d Courses may be substituted up until three weeks before the end of lectures for the term in which the course is taught. In exceptional circumstances a later substitution may be approved by the relevant Associate Dean Academic. A substitution will not be approved outside of the academic year in which the courses were taught or once a grade has been entered for the course proposed to be substituted.
- e The substituted course will be removed from the student's academic record without penalty.
- f A course substitution may result in an adjustment to the student's tuition fees. If there is a variation between charges payable in respect of the original and the substituted course, the student will either be required to pay the difference in those charges if the tuition fee for the substituted course is higher or receive a partial credit if the tuition fee for the substituted course is lower.
- g Where a student is directed by an Academic Head or nominee to take a more or less advanced course in a later term in the same academic year, the student will be permitted, if necessary, to delete the original course without penalty. The deletion will be processed by the University on behalf of the student.

**Withdrawals**

- 57 a A student may formally withdraw from a course after the period specified for deletion through the approved University process within the deadlines specified below.

**Deadlines for Withdrawals**

- b The last dates for withdrawals are set out below:

For enrolment in	Deadline for withdrawals
Course duration of one week or less	Two days before course end date

Course duration of 2–9 weeks • Includes Summer School	One week before the end of lectures
Course duration of 10–12 weeks • Includes standard-date Quarter courses • Includes University of Auckland Online courses offered in sessions	Second Friday before the end of lectures
Course duration of 13–17 weeks • Includes standard-date Semester One/Semester Two courses	Third Friday before the end of lectures
Course duration of 18–27 weeks • Includes CertFoundSt courses (Accelerated pathway)	Third Friday before the end of lectures
Course duration of 28–38 weeks • Includes CertFoundSt (Fast Track pathway)	Third Friday before the end of lectures
Quarter courses with A/B components	Second Friday before the end of lectures in the second quarter
Semester courses with A/B components	Third Friday before the end of lectures in the second semester
Course duration of 39 weeks or more • Includes CertFoundSt courses (Standard length pathway)	Third Friday before the end of lectures
Late Year Term	Third Friday before the end of the term

- c The course will remain on the academic record and show as a withdrawal.
- d There will be no refund or credit of any fees or charges for the withdrawn course. All fees will remain owing.
- e If a student who ceases to attend lectures fails to withdraw from the course/s through the approved University process, the course(s) will be recorded as 'Did not sit' (DNS) and will count as a failure for all purposes.
- f Applications to withdraw submitted after the dates in Regulation 57b and before the end of the term of enrolment will be considered by the Director, Student and Scholarly Services (or delegated authority) only in exceptional circumstances (such as illness, injury or events beyond the control of the student) and upon submission of the appropriate evidence.
- g Students receiving USA Government Federal Student Aid Title IV funds for payment of their study at the University of Auckland are subject to special withdrawal procedures. For further information students should contact the USA Financial Aid Coordinator.
- h Where a student is on an approved outbound exchange programme the deadline to withdraw will be based on the commencement date of the course at the host University and not the placeholder course in Student Services Online. In exceptional circumstances the Director of Student and Scholarly Services may approve a change to the deadlines for these students.

### Refund or Credit of Fees

- 58 a Where a student applies, before the dates specified in Regulation 49, to delete all courses in which they are enrolled, a full refund or credit of all tuition fees and the Student Services Fee will be made.

*Note: A student who has deleted all courses is no longer deemed to be enrolled.*

- b Where a student applies, before the dates specified in Regulation 49, to delete one or more but not all courses in which they are enrolled, a refund or credit of the fees for the course(s) deleted will be made.
- c Where a student has been permitted by the Assessment Services Manager or Director of Student and Scholarly Services, under Regulation 55, to delete a course after the prescribed date because of illness,

injury or exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, a refund or credit of tuition fees will be granted in accordance with the Tuition Fees Refund or Credit Guidelines below.

- d In exceptional circumstances where a student has been granted a late deletion under regulation 55 and the application falls outside the standard refund deadlines below, a tuition fee refund or partial refund may be considered on compassionate grounds at the discretion of the Assessment Services Manager or Director of Student and Scholarly Services.
- e All course deletions, under Regulations 58a, 58b and 58c above, whereby the fees have been paid and therefore application for a refund may be made, will incur a refund processing fee which shall be deducted from the refund of the fees.

*Notes: Tuition Fees Refund or Credit Guidelines:*

- 1 *For single-semester courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the commencement of the mid-semester break for that semester: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 2 *For double-semester courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the commencement of the mid-semester break for the First Semester: 75 percent*
  - (ii) *before the end of the First Semester: 50 percent*
  - (iii) *before the commencement of the mid-semester break for the Second Semester: 25 percent*
  - (iv) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 3 *For Summer School courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the end of the second week from the start of Summer School: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 4 *For quarter courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the end of the fifth week of the quarter: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 5 *For double-quarter courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the end of the first quarter: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 6 *For Late Year Term courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the end of the fifth week of the Late Year Term: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 7 *For Certificate in Foundation Studies (CTFOUND) courses which are deleted:*
  - (i) *before the end of 50% of the course: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 8 *For courses with non-standard dates:*
  - (i) *before the end of 50% of the course: 50 percent*
  - (ii) *thereafter no refund or credit will be granted.*
- 9 *For courses that start on dates other than the official start date of a semester, quarter, Summer School or term, the deadline as stated in Guidelines 1–8 above will be calculated from the start date of the course as specified in Student Services Online. The start date of the course may be prior to the period of teaching for the course.*
- f Students receiving USA Government Federal Student Aid Title IV funds for payment of their study at the University of Auckland are subject to special refund procedures. For further information students should contact the USA Financial Aid Coordinator.
- g The University may delay processing a refund or credit until after the last dates for additions and deletions under Regulation 49 have expired.
- h Where a student has applied for a student visa, and provided all required supporting documentation in support of their application in the specified timeframe, and Immigration New Zealand has declined to grant a student visa, then the University will process a full refund of any funds received, without deduction of a refund or administration fee. This does not apply to fees or costs associated with course enrolment where students are outside of New Zealand or for any other study for which a visa is not required.

**Academic Standing**

59 The Academic Standing regulations apply to all students enrolled in undergraduate degree programmes at the University of Auckland, including for the purposes of these regulations the Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours), the Bachelor of Engineering (Honours), the Bachelor of Laws (Honours), the Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours), the Bachelor of Pharmacy (Honours), the Bachelor of Social Work (Honours) and the Bachelor of Urban Planning (Honours) and any conjoint programmes, as well as to students or applicants intending to transfer into one of these programmes from any other New Zealand university, and applicants applying for admission to one of these programmes having previously studied at another tertiary institution.

60 There are five Academic Standing statuses: Good, At Academic Risk, At Academic Risk Improving, Academic Restriction, and Enrolment Terminated.

**61 Availability of Results and Deferral of Assessment**

- a Assessment of a student's Academic Standing will be undertaken when results for at least 50 percent of points enrolled in a term are available and where the results for the remaining points would not affect the overall outcome. Where results for 50 percent of points or more are not available assessment of a student's Academic Standing may be deferred until sufficient results are available and an assessment can be made.
- b A student whose Academic Standing has not been able to be assessed for one or more terms may have their academic standing status amended by more than one status at the discretion of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education.

**Requirements for Academic Standing**

62 A student is required to pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term of study to meet the minimum requirement for Academic Standing. If they do not meet this requirement their academic standing status will change.

**Good Academic Standing**

63 A student will have an academic standing status of Good if they pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in their first term of study.

- a A student will maintain an academic standing status of Good if they pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in each subsequent term of study.
- b A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk or At Academic Risk Improving who passes at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to Good.

**At Academic Risk Academic Standing**

64 A student with an academic standing status of Good who does not pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to At Academic Risk.

- a A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk may be required to participate in academic support programmes or other activities as deemed appropriate by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee.
- b A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk may be required by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee to limit their enrolment to no more than 60 points in that semester (or 15 points in Summer School).
- c A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk who passes at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to Good.

**Academic Restriction Academic Standing**

65 A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk who does not pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to Academic Restriction.

- a A student with an academic standing status of Academic Restriction will be required to:
  - (i) limit their enrolment to no more than 45 points in that semester
  - or
  - (ii) limit their enrolment to no more than 15 points in Summer School.
- b The Associate Dean Academic or nominee may vary the enrolment restriction if appropriate.
- c A student with an academic standing status of Academic Restriction will be required to participate in academic support programmes or other activities as deemed appropriate by the relevant Associate Dean

Academic or nominee.

- d A student with an academic standing status of Academic Restriction who passes at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to At Academic Risk Improving.
- e A student whose enrolment is restricted under these provisions may apply to the relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee for reconsideration of the restriction where they consider that disabilities, impairments, medical or other exceptional circumstances should be considered. The Associate Dean Academic or nominee may:
  - (i) confirm the status of Academic Restriction
  - or
  - (ii) confirm the status of Academic Restriction but vary the enrolment restriction
  - or
  - (iii) amend the student's status to At Academic Risk.
- f Applications to the Associate Dean Academic or nominee must:
  - (i) be made through the approved University process
  - and
  - (ii) if special consideration is sought for medical or other exceptional reasons, include evidence
  - and
  - (iii) be received within 14 days of the academic standing decision being notified to the student.
- g The decision of the Associate Dean Academic or nominee will be final.

#### **At Academic Risk Improving Academic Standing**

- 66 A student with an academic standing status of Academic Restriction who passes at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term, will in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to At Academic Risk Improving.
  - a A student with an academic status of At Academic Risk Improving may be required to participate in academic support programmes or other activities as deemed appropriate by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee.
  - b A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk Improving may be required by the relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee to limit their enrolment to no more than 60 points in that term (or 15 points in Summer School).
  - c A student with an academic standing status of At Academic Risk Improving who passes at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to Good.

#### **Enrolment Terminated**

- 67 A student with an academic standing status of Academic Restriction who does not pass at least 50 percent of points enrolled in any one term will, in the next term of study, have their academic standing status amended to Enrolment Terminated.
- 68 A student with an academic standing status of Enrolment Terminated will have all their enrolments deleted and be excluded from all programmes at the University of Auckland for a period of one year.
- 69 A student whose enrolment is terminated under these provisions may apply to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education for reconsideration of the termination where they consider that disabilities, impairments, medical or other exceptional circumstances should be considered.
  - a Applications to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education must:
    - (i) be made through the approved University process
    - and
    - (ii) if special consideration is sought for medical or other exceptional reasons, include evidence
    - and
    - (iii) be received within 14 days of the academic standing decision being notified to the student.
  - b The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may:
    - (i) confirm the termination
    - or
    - (ii) amend the student's status to Academic Restriction.
  - c The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

- 70 A student with an academic standing status of Enrolment Terminated will be entitled to apply for readmission to their prior programme or admission to a new programme to commence after one year of exclusion. The relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee may:
- a approve the application for admission or readmission
  - or*
  - b approve the application for admission or readmission with specific conditions
  - or*
  - c decline the application for admission or readmission.
- 71 Applications for admission or readmission must:
- a be made through the approved University process
  - and*
  - b if special consideration is sought for medical or other exceptional reasons, include evidence
  - and*
  - c state the programme for which the student intends to apply, should the application for admission or readmission be successful
  - and*
  - d be received no later than four weeks before the first day of the term in which the student hopes to return. In exceptional circumstances the relevant Associate Dean Academic or nominee may approve an application received after this.
- 72 A student whose application for admission or readmission under these provisions is declined may apply to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education for reconsideration of the decision. Any application for reconsideration must be received within 14 days of the student being notified of the original decision. The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may:
- a approve the application for admission or readmission
  - or*
  - b approve the application for admission or readmission with specific conditions
  - or*
  - c decline the application for admission or readmission.
  - d The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- 73 A student who is permitted admission or readmission under conditions specified by the Associate Dean Academic or nominee or the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education, and who fails to satisfy those conditions, will have their enrolment terminated and be excluded from all programmes at the University of Auckland for a period of at least one year. Any current enrolments will be deleted. In exceptional circumstances the relevant Associate Dean Academic may override this and allow the student's enrolment to continue, with or without further conditions.
- 74 A student who has their enrolment terminated under Regulation 73 will be entitled to apply for readmission to their prior programme or admission to a new programme to commence after one year of exclusion. The Associate Dean Academic or nominee may:
- a approve the application for admission or readmission
  - or*
  - b approve the application for admission or readmission with specific conditions
  - or*
  - c decline the application for admission or readmission.
- 75 Applications for admission or readmission must:
- a be made through the approved University process
  - and*
  - b if special consideration is sought for medical or other exceptional reasons, include evidence
  - and*
  - c state the programme for which the student intends to apply, should the application for admission or readmission be successful
  - and*
  - d be received no later than four weeks before the first day of the term in which the student hopes to return. In exceptional circumstances the Associate Dean Academic or nominee may approve an application received after this.
- 76 A student whose application for admission or readmission under these provisions is declined may apply to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education for reconsideration of the decision. Any application for reconsideration must be received within 14 days of the student being notified of the original decision. The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may:

- a approve the application for admission or readmission
- or*
- b approve the application for admission or readmission with specific conditions
- or*
- c decline the application for admission or readmission.
- d The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

**Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education's Special Powers**

- 77 a The Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may give such direction, or make such provision as they think fit, for the relief of exceptional hardship including but not restricted to:
- (i) enforcement of requirements for admission to the University or to a programme, alteration or amendment to statutes or regulations, change in programme or examination requirements
  - or*
  - (ii) occasions where official advice has been given in writing and acted upon, and it is later found that the courses the student has taken do not accord with the programme regulations and that hardship would be caused if the student were to be compelled to comply with the full requirements of the regulations.
- b A student may appeal against any decision of the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education under this Regulation to the Vice-Chancellor by giving notice in writing to the Registrar within 14 days of being notified of the decision. The Vice-Chancellor shall have the power to make such provision as it may think fit. The decision of the Vice-Chancellor on any appeal under this Regulation shall be final.
-

---

## Examination Regulations

*These regulations should be read in conjunction with the following examination information which contains more detail and specific instructions:*

**For staff:** *The Assessment of Courses Policy and Procedures and the Examination of Sub-doctoral Postgraduate Research Components of 30 Points and Above Procedures.*

**For students:** *The Examination instructions and regulations page on the University website.*

### Requirements

- 1 In order to be credited with a course, a student needs to have:
  - a enrolled in accordance with the Enrolment and Programme Regulations and any applicable doctoral regulations
  - and
  - b completed to the satisfaction of the examiners such oral, practical, written or other tests or assignments as have been prescribed for completion during the course
  - and
  - c completed to the satisfaction of the examiners and in accordance with these regulations any prescribed examination
  - and
  - d made any payment due by that student to the University.

*Note: Students are to be informed by each Course Director of the specific requirements for courses and the extent to which coursework and test results will be taken into consideration in determining final results. In some cases candidates may not be permitted to sit the examination, as a result of unsatisfactory or incomplete coursework.*

### Language of Assessment

- 2 Except in courses where students are required to demonstrate their knowledge and understanding of languages other than English or Māori, or where a student has made provision to complete an assessment task in te reo Māori under the Assessing Te Reo Māori in Coursework and Examination Procedures, all assessment tasks must be completed in English.

### Work Other than Examinations

- 3
  - a It is the responsibility of each student to ascertain the nature of the requirements for each course from the Course Director concerned.
  - b Provided that students have met deadlines set for this work, examiners should normally have determined and returned interim or definitive grades for this work before sitting the examination, if one is prescribed.

### Direction of Examinations

- 4
  - a Candidates are subject to these regulations and to the relevant Examination Instructions.
  - b Examinations will comprise such written, oral and practical examinations as the examiners may determine. This may include examinations that are to be completed in a digital mode.
  - c Where degree regulations or prescriptions permit, examiners may release to the candidates the whole or part of the examination in advance of the sitting of the examination.

### Time, Place and Mode of Examinations

- 5
  - a Students must sit examinations at times, at places, and in modes which shall be determined by the University.
    - (i) 'Modes' refers to the way the examination is carried out and includes paper-based or digital (computer-based or online) delivery. Examinations in digital modes may be completed as invigilated or non-invigilated examinations.
    - (ii) Associate Deans Learning and Teaching may approve the on-campus invigilated delivery of clinical, practical or performance examinations, where these examinations meet criteria determined by the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education.
    - (iii) The Director, Learning and Teaching may approve the use of invigilation in individual examinations (other than for those approved in (ii)), where these examinations meet criteria determined by the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education.
  - b The times and places of examinations for each academic term are set out in the examinations timetable.
  - c A student may not be examined in any course or part of a course at any time, or at a place or mode other than that set down for them in the timetable, except when, with the approval of the Assessment

Services Manager, a different time or place or an online examination may be approved because of special circumstances, provided that there is the payment of the relevant extra fee prescribed in the Fees Statute.

### Special Examination Conditions

- 6 A student who is permanently or temporarily impaired in a manner which affects their ability to undertake examinations under the prescribed examination conditions may, upon production of the appropriate evidence, and subject to the approval of an approved delegated authority, be examined under conditions which take account of the particular impairment.

### Materials Permitted in the Examination

- 7 a In compliance with the relevant Examination Instructions, and unless directed by the examiner, a candidate must not bring to an examination location:
- (i) any written or printed matter or any blank paper
  - (ii) any electronic device and/or mobile technology, or watches of any kind.

*Note: Medically prescribed devices are permitted.*

- b Where specified material or calculators are permitted, examiners are responsible for ensuring that material or calculators brought into the examination room are checked prior to the start of the examination.
- c If a non-permitted electronic device, and/or item of mobile technology, and/or watch of any kind is identified in the possession of a student:
- (i) during an on-campus, invigilated examination – the device will be removed by room supervisors and a fine of \$100 will apply.
  - (ii) by invigilation during an online examination – a report on the student’s possession and/or use of the device will be reviewed subsequent to the examination and may result in a warning as per Regulation 9b.

*Note: Where questions of academic integrity are raised any invigilation report may also inform academic misconduct proceedings.*

- d Audible alarms may not be active on any devices permitted in an on-campus examination location. Any device that emits an audible sound signal or alarm during an examination will be removed for the duration of the examination and a fine of \$150 will apply.
- e Candidates must show their student identity cards or complete any other identity check as required for verification purposes before their examination commences.
- f Students undertaking:
- (i) invigilated examinations on campus must display their student identity cards on their desk for the duration of the examination. Where a student does not present a valid student identity card they will be required to remain under examination supervision until they have been verified by Assessment Services. An administrative fee of \$25 will be charged.
  - (ii) digital or online examinations must undertake identity verification as instructed, which may include the presentation of their student identity card.

### Conduct

- 8 From the commencement of an examination until final results are received, a student must not communicate in any way with an examiner in regard to an examination, except through Assessment Services.
- 9 a Any complaint that a student has committed an academic offence in an examination must be dealt with under the provisions of the Student Academic Conduct Statute.
- b Any complaint that a student has committed an offence not specified in Regulation 7 relating to unauthorised equipment or materials, timekeeping or other minor matter in which questions of academic integrity are not at stake will receive a warning letter from the Assessment Services Manager. If a student receives two such warning letters they will be fined \$150.

### Non-payment of Examination Fines and Charges

- 10 a The Assessment Services Manager has the delegated authority to impose the examination fines and charges set out in these Regulations.
- b Where a student does not pay a fine or charge imposed under these Regulations then, until those fines or charges are paid in full and without prejudice to the right to recover the unpaid fines or charges at law, the Assessment Services Manager may authorise:
- (i) withholding the formal notification of the results of any examination of the student
  - (ii) declining to re-enrol the student
  - (iii) declining to release the student’s academic record
  - (iv) withholding any degree or diploma certificate from that student

- (v) restricting that student's access to University services
- (vi) charging a late payment fee not exceeding \$50
- (vii) imposing additional charges to recover legal and collection costs where a third party is engaged to recover those fees and charges.

### Missed Examinations

- 11 A student who has missed an examination by reporting for it at the wrong time, place or mode cannot sit that examination at another time, place or mode.

### Aegrotat and Compassionate Consideration

- 12 a An application for Aegrotat or Compassionate Consideration may be made by students who have been prevented from being present at an examination or who consider that their preparation for or performance in an examination has been seriously impaired by temporary illness or injury or exceptional circumstances beyond their control, if the following conditions are satisfied:
- (i) They must be enrolled for the course.
  - (ii) The application form must be submitted online within one week (inclusive) of the date that the examination affected took place, or if more than one examination has been affected, then within one week (inclusive) of the last of those examinations. A late application may be accepted if exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control prevented them from submitting the application by the due date.
  - (iii) The statement of illness or injury or exceptional circumstances on the application form must be completed in accordance with Regulations 12b and 12c below.
- b In the case of illness or injury, the student must provide a statement outlining their illness or injury and how such circumstances have either prevented them from taking the examination or impacted their performance and/or preparation for the examination. The student must provide evidence in support of their application where, in the opinion of staff in Assessment Services, it can reasonably be obtained.
- c In the case of exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, the statement of circumstances must be supported by suitable evidence where, in the opinion of staff in Assessment Services, it can reasonably be obtained.
- d The application will be reviewed by Assessment Services and Campus Care, with the assistance of University Health and Counselling services when required, to confirm the student was not responsible for the illness, injury or exceptional circumstances and such illness, injury or circumstances were likely to have impacted the student's preparation and/or performance in the examination, or likely to have prevented the student from sitting the examination. If necessary, further evidence may be required from the student to enable this confirmation, provided it can reasonably be obtained in the opinion of Assessment Services.
- e The student may be granted an aegrotat or compassionate grade by a Course Director if the above conditions are satisfied and the conditions in 12f are met.
- f To grant an aegrotat or compassionate grade, the Course Director must certify that:
- (i) the student's overall coursework and tests results in the course was at minimum at a C- standard  
*and*
  - (ii) for a student who sat the examination, the mark attained in the examination was lower than expected taking into account the student's coursework and test results in that course  
*and*
  - (iii) the student is in their opinion clearly worthy of a pass in the course or, where relevant, to be awarded a class of Honours, Merit or Distinction.
- g When considering the application, the Course Director may take into account the student's work in other courses, with particular weight given to other courses for the same degree where available.
- h The above is subject to the restrictions that:
- (i) No more than one third of the total points value credited to a degree or diploma may be awarded with an aegrotat or compassionate grade granted under this Regulation.
  - (ii) A student for a Masters degree, Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree or a Postgraduate Diploma in which Honours, Merit or Distinction is available may:
    - (a) instead of applying for aegrotat or compassionate consideration, apply to re-enrol in all of the courses affected  
*or*
    - (b) apply for aegrotat or compassionate consideration in courses worth up to the points limit specified above, and to re-enrol in any other affected courses in order to retain eligibility for Honours, Merit or Distinction.

- i A student who applied for aegrotat or compassionate consideration in any course may, in exceptional circumstances, be granted permission by the Course Director to take another examination, in the same form as the original or a different form including either written or oral, in that course.
- j The provisions of Regulation 12 apply to:
  - (i) Any final written examination presented for a course for a certificate, diploma or degree other than a doctoral degree.
  - (ii) Any final practical examination, other than a clinical or performance examination, presented for a course for a certificate, diploma or degree other than a doctoral degree.
- k The provisions of Regulation 12 apply (with necessary changes) to:
  - (i) The final submission in each year of work for the practical subjects for the Degree of Bachelor of Fine Arts, Bachelor of Fine Arts (Honours), Postgraduate Diploma in Fine Arts or the Degree of Master of Fine Arts.
  - (ii) The final submission in each semester of studio work for the Degree of Bachelor of Architectural Studies as if such final submission were an examination and as if the date upon which such final submission was due were the date of examination.

### Reconsideration

- 13 a Following the notification of a decision on an application for Aegrotat or Compassionate Consideration, the student may apply to Assessment Services for reconsideration of that decision.
- b An application for reconsideration must be made:
  - (i) in writing to Assessment Services no later than fourteen days after the student is notified of the decision on their application
  - and*
  - (ii) must be accompanied by further evidence in support of the application for aegrotat or compassionate consideration.
- c Where the application for reconsideration seeks reconsideration of the assessment of the effect of illness or injury or other exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, or consideration of any additional evidence as to the circumstances and their effect, or both:
  - (i) If the review of evidence previously submitted did not confirm that the requirements of Regulation 12d were met, and there is no new evidence, then the evidence shall be referred to a medically qualified independent person or counselling adviser ('Referee') to determine that question. The Referee's decision will be final and conclusive.
  - (ii) If new evidence has been provided, then this evidence will be assessed in the same manner as in Regulation 12d, with the proviso that if the evidence is still deemed to be insufficient then it will be referred to a Referee to determine that question. The Referee's decision will be final and conclusive.
  - (iii) If as a result of reconsideration of the evidence in 13c(i) or (ii) the aegrotat or compassionate consideration application is considered to meet the requirements of 12d then the application for aegrotat or compassionate consideration will proceed in accordance with regulation 12e and following.
- d Where the application seeks reconsideration of the decision of the Course Director to approve or decline an aegrotat or compassionate consideration grade, or the outcome of that decision, given that the requirements of Regulation 12d have been met, then the application shall be referred to an 'Aegrotat Reviewer' for review. The Aegrotat Reviewer shall consider the decision of the Course Director taking into account the reasoning for this decision, and any other factors to be taken into account in terms of Regulation 13, and determine whether or not to grant the application. A decision of the Aegrotat Reviewer will be final and conclusive.
- e Where the student's overall coursework and test results do not meet the minimum C- standard specified in Regulation 12f(i), Assessment Services, upon application for reconsideration, will review whether the correct process has been followed. If no procedural irregularities are identified, the request for reconsideration will not proceed further. Such applications will not be forwarded to an Aegrotat Reviewer for further review.

### Tests

- 14 Where a percentage of the marks awarded for a course is allocated to a test, and a student is prevented by temporary illness or injury or exceptional circumstances beyond their control from sitting the test, or consider that their preparation for or performance in the test has been seriously impaired by any of those causes, then, if the conditions in Regulations 12c to 12f (with the necessary changes) are complied with, the student may on application and at the discretion of the Academic Head:
  - a be permitted to sit another written test
  - or*
  - b receive a mark for the test based on the average of marks awarded for other coursework
  - or*

- c take a viva voce examination
- or
- d have the percentage of marks allocated to the test reallocated to the examination.

### Results Determination

- 15 In determining a student's result the examiners:
- a may take into consideration the work done by the student during the course
  - b are to give due weight to reports on practical work done by the student wherever these are required
  - c are to include marks obtained by the student where a percentage of marks for on-course assessment has been allotted.

### Grades and Marks

#### 16 Pass Marks

A pass mark is 50 percent or over.

#### 17 Pass Grades

There are 11 pass grades:

A+	High first
A	Clear first
A-	Bare first
B+	High second
B	Clear second
B-	Bare second
C+	Sound pass
C	Pass
C-	Marginal pass
Pass	Ungraded pass
Conceded pass	

#### 18 Fail Grades

There are four fail grades:

D+	Marginal Fail
D	Clear Fail
D-	Poor Fail
Fail	Ungraded Fail

#### 19 Conceded Passes

- a Conceded passes apply only to courses taken towards:
  - (i) a Bachelors degree
  - or
  - (ii) an undergraduate diploma comprising not fewer than 240 points
  - or
  - (iii) Parts I, II or III of a four year Bachelors honours degree, or the respective Part in a conjoint degree.
- b Courses taken towards Bachelors honours postgraduate degrees are not eligible for conceded passes.
- c A student may, at the discretion of the relevant faculty, be considered for a conceded pass. No application by the student is required.
- d A conceded pass, if granted, may not be declined by the student.
- e A conceded pass will apply only to the programme for which it is awarded and may not be reassigned or credited to any other programme.
- f A student granted a conceded pass in a course who wishes to take that course again may do so only for Certificate of Proficiency.

- g A conceded pass will not be awarded for a course to meet the requirements of General Education.
- h A conceded pass will not be given for a course failed at another university.

**i For the degrees of:**

Bachelor of Arts – BA  
 Bachelor of Commerce – BCom  
 Bachelor of Communication – BC  
 Bachelor of Dance Studies – BDanceSt  
 Bachelor of Design – BDes  
 Bachelor of Early Childhood Studies – BECSt  
 Bachelor of Education (Teaching) – BEd(Tchg)  
 Bachelor of Fine Arts – BFA  
 Bachelor of Global Studies – BGlobalSt  
 Bachelor of Health Sciences – BHSc  
 Bachelor of Human Services – BHumServ  
 Bachelor of Music – BMus  
 Bachelor of Property – BProp  
 Bachelor of Science – BSc  
 Bachelor of Social Justice Studies – BSJS  
 Bachelor of Social Work – BSW  
 Bachelor of Sport, Health and Education – BSporthPE  
 Bachelor of Theology – BTheol

Conceded passes will be awarded by a meeting of the Examiners for the faculty concerned, provided that the Dean of the faculty has the power to award where such power is authorised by the Examiners, in accordance with the following provisions.

One course to a maximum value of 30 points may be conceded provided:

- (i) the concession will allow the student to complete the degree
- (ii) the course conceded is not a course counting towards the student's major or core requirements
- (iii) the student obtained a grade of D+ in the course
- (iv) the result was achieved in the last two semesters of enrolment, one of which may be a Summer School.

**j For the degrees of:**

Bachelor of Architectural Studies – BAS  
 Bachelor of Laws – LLB

Conceded passes will be awarded by a meeting of the Examiners for the faculty concerned in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) one course to a maximum value of 20 points may be conceded
- (ii) the concession will allow the student to complete the degree
- (iii) for the LLB, the course is not one of the core law subjects prescribed by the New Zealand Council of Legal Education
- (iv) the student obtained a grade of D+ in the course
- (v) the result was achieved in the last two academic terms of enrolment, one of which may be Summer School.

**k For the degrees of:**

Bachelor of Engineering – BE  
 Bachelor of Engineering (Honours) – BE(Hons)  
 Bachelor of Fine Arts (Honours) – BFA(Hons)  
 Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours) – BMedImag(Hons)  
 Bachelor of Optometry – BOptom  
 Bachelor of Urban Planning (Honours) – BUrbPlan(Hons)

Conceded passes will be awarded by a meeting of the Examiners for the faculty concerned in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) that by the award of a conceded pass the student will complete a Part
- and
- (ii) one course to a maximum of 20 points per Part and a maximum of 20 points in any one academic year may be conceded
- and
- (iii) that to be eligible for the award of a conceded pass in any course the student must have achieved a grade of D+ and an overall Grade Point Average of 2.5 or better in that year
- and
- (iv) that no more than two courses be conceded, to a maximum of 30 points, in any one degree.

**l For the degree of Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours) – BAdvSci(Hons):**

Conceded passes will be awarded by a meeting of the Examiners for the faculty, provided that the Dean of the faculty has the power to award where such power is authorised by the Examiners, in accordance with the following provisions:

One course to a maximum value of 30 points may be conceded provided:

- (i) the concession will allow the student to complete the degree
- (ii) the course conceded is not a course counting towards the student's major or core requirements
- (iii) the course conceded is not at 700 level
- (iv) the student obtained a grade of D+ in the course
- (v) the result was achieved in the last two semesters of enrolment, one of which may be a Summer School.

**m For the degree of Bachelor of Education (Teaching English to Speakers of Other Languages) – BEd(TESOL):**

Conceded passes will be awarded by a meeting of the Committee of BEd(TESOL) Examiners in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) that by award of a conceded pass the student will complete that Part  
*and*
- (ii) a maximum of 15 points in any one Part be conceded  
*and*
- (iii) that to be eligible for the award of a conceded pass the student must have achieved a grade of D+ in that course (or courses) and an overall Grade Point Average of 2.5 or better in that Part.

**n For the degree of Bachelor of Nursing – BNurs:**

Conceded passes will be awarded by a meeting of the Committee of BNurs Examiners in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) that by award of a conceded pass the student will complete that course  
*and*
- (ii) a maximum of 30 points in the Part be conceded  
*and*
- (iii) that to be eligible for the award of a conceded pass the student must have achieved a grade of D+ in that course (or courses) and an overall Grade Point Average of 2.5 or better in the Part.

**o Conjoint Degrees**

For all conjoint degrees consideration for the award of conceded passes will be in accordance with the provisions for the particular degree as set out in (i), (j), (k) and (n) of this section.

**Extraordinary Circumstances**

20 In order to mitigate exceptional hardship for a student or group of students the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may, in extraordinary circumstances, on the recommendation of the Faculty Dean or Associate Dean Education and Learning, award a conceded pass for a course in circumstances other than those outlined in Regulation 19, allowing them to progress in or complete their qualification. This may include a situation in which a final grade is not available due to circumstances beyond the student's control. A conceded pass awarded in these circumstances will normally be restricted to up to two courses in an academic year with a maximum value of 30 points. If a conceded pass is awarded in the absence of a final grade, and a final grade subsequently becomes available, then this may replace the conceded pass grade on the student's record. A student may not apply for a conceded pass and may not decline a conceded pass if awarded.

21 In order to mitigate exceptional hardship for a student or group of students the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may, in extraordinary circumstances, on the recommendation of the Faculty Dean or Associate Dean Teaching and Learning, award a derived grade for a course where a final grade is not available due to circumstances beyond the student's control. The derived grade will be based on an assessment of the student's likely performance in the course, based on available coursework and any other available evidence. If a final grade subsequently becomes available, then this may replace the derived grade on the student's transcript. A student may not apply for a conceded pass and may not decline a conceded pass if awarded.

**Deferred Results**

**22 a Bachelor of Education (Teaching English to Speakers of Other Languages) – BEd(TESOL)**

Where a student has a fail grade of D+ in a course (or courses) and the Examiners deem that the failure(s) may be redeemable by satisfactory completion of additional work, then a pass in that Part may be awarded under the following provisions:

- (i) that the award of a grade for that course (or courses) be deferred until a prescribed course of additional study and/or examination be completed to the satisfaction of the Examiners  
*and*
- (ii) deferred results be limited to a maximum of 15 points in any Part  
*and*

(iii) that to be eligible for a deferred result a student must achieve an overall Grade Point Average of 2.5 or better

*and*

(iv) that the reassessed grade in that course (or courses) be no greater than a grade of C+.

**b Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours) – BMedImag(Hons)**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of a Part the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners.

If in the opinion of the Examiners for BMedImag(Hons) a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**c Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery**

**MBChB Parts II, III, IV and V**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of a course the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the examiners.

If in the opinion of the Examiners for MBChB a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that Part.

**MBChB Part VI**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of this Part, the Examiners may withhold the result and require a further period of assignment to a department. This will involve postponement of qualification.

If in the opinion of the Board of MBChB Examiners a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be, or has not been, addressed by this additional work, the student will fail the Part.

**d Bachelor of Nursing**

**BNurs Part I**

Where a student has a fail grade of D or D+ in a course (or courses) and the Examiners deem that the failure(s) may be redeemable by satisfactory completion of additional work then a pass in that Part may be awarded under the following provisions:

(i) that the award of a grade for that course (or courses) be deferred until a prescribed course of additional study and/or examination be completed to the satisfaction of the Examiners

*and*

(ii) deferred results be limited to a maximum of 30 points in any Part

*and*

(iii) that to be eligible for a deferred result a student must achieve an overall Grade Point Average of 2.5 or better

*and*

(iv) that the reassessed grade in that course (or courses) be no greater than a grade of C+.

**BNurs Parts II, III**

Where unsatisfactory performance occurs in the clinical practice component of courses in Part II and Part III of the programme, the result of the course will be deferred. In these circumstances, the student will be required to complete additional work to the satisfaction of the examiners.

**e Bachelor of Optometry – BOptom**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of a course the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners.

If in the opinion of the Examiners for BOptom a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**f Bachelor of Pharmacy – BPharm**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of a course the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners.

If in the opinion of the Examiners for BPharm a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**g Bachelor of Physical Education – BPE**

Where a student has been unable to complete the practical component of a course due to illness, injury or

circumstances beyond their control, the result of the course will be deferred. In these circumstances the student will be required to complete assessment of the practical component as soon as practicably possible at a time deemed appropriate by the Head of Programme.

**h Bachelor of Social Work – BSW**

Where performance criteria have not been met in the skills based components of Stage II, III, and IV courses in the programme, the result of the course or courses will be deferred. In these circumstances, the student will be required to complete additional work to the satisfaction of the examiners. The work will be re-examined as soon as possible or in the following semester.

**i Bachelor of Sport, Health and Physical Education – BSportHPE**

Where a student has been unable to complete the practical component of a course due to illness, injury or circumstances beyond their control, the result of the course will be deferred. In these circumstances the student will be required to complete assessment of the practical component as soon as practicably possible at a time deemed appropriate by the Programme Leader.

**j Doctor of Clinical Psychology – DCLinPsy**

Where conditions are imposed on candidature at the conclusion of enrolment in PSYCH 800 in accordance with Regulations 29(a) and 30 of the DCLinPsy regulations, submission of the PSYCH 800 result will be deferred for the period prescribed for satisfaction of the condition(s). Where the examiner(s) of the relevant component of PSYCH 800 determine(s) that a particular weakness is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work or revisions and/or examination, the result will not be deferred and the candidate will have failed to successfully complete PSYCH 800. Where the result for PSYCH 800 is deferred but the candidate fails to satisfy the relevant condition(s) by the required date, the candidate will have failed to successfully complete PSYCH 800.

**k Doctor of Education – EdD**

Where conditions are imposed on candidature in accordance with Regulations 30(a) and 31 of the EdD regulations, the submission of the relevant course result will be deferred for the period prescribed for satisfaction of the relevant condition(s). Where a candidate has not demonstrated, to the satisfaction of the examiner in at least one component of the assessment for the relevant course, the capacity for doctoral level work, the result will not be deferred and the candidate will have failed to successfully complete the coursework component of the programme. Where the result is deferred but the candidate fails to satisfy the relevant condition(s) by the required date, the candidate will have failed to successfully complete the coursework component of the programme.

**l Doctor of Health Sciences – DHSc**

Where conditions are imposed on candidature in accordance with Regulations 29(a) and 30 of the DHSc regulations, the submission of the relevant course result will be deferred for the period prescribed for satisfaction of the relevant condition(s). Where a candidate has not demonstrated, to the satisfaction of the examiner in at least one component of the assessment for the relevant course, the capacity for doctoral level work, the result will not be deferred and the candidate will have failed to successfully complete the coursework component of the programme. Where the relevant course result is deferred but the candidate fails to satisfy the relevant condition(s) by the required date, the candidate will have failed to successfully complete the coursework component of the programme.

**m Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Early Childhood Education), Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary), Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary)**

Where a student, at the completion of their programme, receives a grade of D+ for one non-practicum course the result of this course will be deferred. In this circumstance, the student's overall progress will be reviewed by the Programme Director and if it is deemed to be of a satisfactory standard then the student may be given an opportunity to complete additional work within six weeks of notification.

**n Master of Nursing Science – MNSc**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of a course the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners. If in the opinion of the Examiners a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**o Master of Social Work (Professional) – MSW(Prof)**

Where performance criteria have not been met in the skills based components of courses in Parts I and II of the programme, the result of the course will be deferred. In these circumstances, the student will be required to complete additional work to the satisfaction of the examiners. The work will be re-examined as soon as possible or in the following semester.

**p Postgraduate Certificate in Health Sciences in Mammography**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of CLINIMAG 721 or CLINIMAG 722, the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners. If in the opinion of the Examiners for the PGCertHSc in Mammography a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**q Postgraduate Diploma in Health Psychology – PGDipHealthPsych**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of HLTHPSYC 745, the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners. If in the opinion of the Examiners for PGDipHealthPsych a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**r Postgraduate Diploma in Health Sciences in Magnetic Resonance Imaging**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of CLINIMAG 712, the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners. If in the opinion of the Examiners for the PGDipHSc in Magnetic Resonance Imaging a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**s Postgraduate Diploma in Health Sciences in Nuclear Medicine**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of CLINIMAG 716, the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners. If in the opinion of the Examiners for the PGDipHSc in Nuclear Medicine a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

**t Postgraduate Diploma in Health Sciences in Ultrasound**

Where a student has not achieved a pass in a particular component or components of CLINIMAG 715, the Examiners may withhold the result pending the completion of specified additional work and/or examination to the satisfaction of the Examiners. If in the opinion of the Examiners for the PGDipHSc in Ultrasound a particular weakness in a component or components is such that it cannot be addressed by the setting of additional work and/or examination, the student will fail that course.

### Recount of Marks

23 By making application not later than seven weeks after the last day of the examination period, any student sitting an examination other than oral or practical may have the marks awarded for their examination script recounted. A recount of marks covers a careful rechecking of the marks recorded by the examiner and ensures that no answer, or any part of an answer, submitted by a student has been overlooked. Recounts should always include a careful checking of the accuracy and inclusion of coursework marks.

*Note: For the prescribed fee for an Application for Recount of Marks see the Fees Schedule.*

### Availability of Scripts

24 By making application during the three months after the end of the examination period for the examination, a copy of a student's completed examination may be made available to them.

*Note: Completed examinations will normally be retained only for four months after the examination period and thereafter will be destroyed.*

### Theses, Dissertations, Research Portfolios and Research Projects

25 Where a thesis, dissertation, research portfolio or research project is required as part of an examination the following conditions apply.

**a Masters Theses**

Details of the pre- and post-examination submission requirements for Masters theses, dissertations, research portfolios or research projects are listed in the General Regulations – Masters Degrees.

**b Other Theses, Dissertations, Research Portfolios and Research Projects**

Pre-examination submission requirements for other theses, dissertations, research portfolios, or research projects will be defined by the faculty.

**c Doctoral Theses**

Details of the requirements for pre- and post- examination submission of doctoral theses, the examination of doctoral theses and appeals as to the examination of doctoral theses are contained in the relevant doctoral programme regulations.

**Embargoing of Theses**

- 26 a A thesis will normally be available for public consultation unless there are compelling reasons for restricting access to it.
- b Access to a thesis may be restricted, normally for a maximum of two years, if it contains confidential and sensitive material that would:
- (i) breach prior contractual arrangements with outside organisations
  - or
  - (ii) prevent or jeopardise an application for a patent, licence, or registration
  - or
  - (iii) provide good reason for refusing to disclose the contents of the thesis, consistent with the provisions of the Privacy Act (2020) or the Official Information Act (1982).
- c An application for an embargo is to be made by the author of the thesis and/or the supervisor, through the Academic Head to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research.
- d The embargo will apply to all copies of the thesis, whether hard copy or electronic.
- 27 The University Librarian or a delegated authority has a right to make and supply copies of theses in terms of Section 56 of the Copyright Act (1994) unless the author has imposed conditions restricting the reproduction of their work for a stipulated period.

**Failed Theses**

- 28 a Where a thesis or dissertation has failed the examination, that thesis or dissertation is not to be deposited in the University Library or digital repository.
- b Where a thesis has passed, but requirements for the degree have not been met, the thesis is not to be deposited in the University Library or digital repository.

**References to Aegrotat Reviewer**

- 29 Aegrotat Reviewers will be nominated by faculty Deans and approved by the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education.
-

---

## Fees Statute 2001

### 1 Title and Commencement

This statute may be cited as the Fees Statute 2001 and came into force on 1 January 2001.

### 2 Interpretation

In this statute unless the context otherwise requires:

‘**Act**’ means the Education and Training Act 2020.

‘**Council**’ means the Council of the University of Auckland.

‘**Deletions**’ means the deletion of a course from the student’s academic record as specified in the Enrolment and Programme Regulations.

‘**Domestic Student**’ has the meaning given in the Act.

‘**Due Date**’ is the date specified on the Fees Account and/or on the student’s account available through Student Services Online.

‘**Enrol**’ has a corresponding meaning.

‘**Enrolment**’ means enrolment in a programme or course at the University.

‘**Enrolment and Programme Regulations**’ are the Regulations governing enrolment and all associated activity such as, but not limited to, definitions of full-time and part-time study, restrictions to enrolment and changes to current enrolments after closing date.

‘**Fees Account**’ means an invoice or an invoice/statement, or online invoice/statement for the fees and charges payable by a Student as a condition of enrolment.

‘**International Student**’ has the meaning given in the Act.

‘**Staff Member**’ means a member of the staff of the University.

‘**Student**’ includes a Domestic Student and an International Student who is:

a duly enrolled as a Student of the University

or

b applying to enrol as a Student of the University.

‘**Student Loan**’ has the same meaning as it has in section 2 of the Student Loan Scheme Act 2011.

‘**Student Services Fee**’ means the fee paid by an enrolled Student for Student Support Services provided by the University.

‘**University**’ means the University of Auckland constituted under the University of Auckland Act 1961.

‘**University Services**’ means those services provided by the University that can be accessed by a Student on request or application, such as enrolment, the provision of an official academic transcript or other services such as (but not limited to) accommodation, health care or library.

‘**Withdrawals**’ of courses may be approved as outlined in the Enrolment and Programme Regulations.

### 3 Tuition Fees

3.1 The Council may prescribe from time to time Tuition Fees payable by:

a Domestic Students; in compliance with section 256 of the Act

and

b International Students or any categories of International Students; in compliance with section 526 of the Act.

3.2 Tuition Fees may be prescribed either by resolution of the Council or by a schedule to this statute.

3.3 The Tuition Fees prescribed by the Council at the date when this statute comes into force apply until other Tuition Fees are prescribed in place or in addition to them.

### 4 General Fees

4.1 The Council hereby prescribes the General Fees specified in the schedule.

4.2 The Council may from time to time by resolution vary the amount of, or delete, any General Fee specified in the schedule or prescribe any additional General Fee.

4.3 Any such variation, deletion, or addition shall apply from the date specified in the amending resolution.

### 5 Additional Fees/Charges

Faculties and Departments of the University may impose charges to recover costs in providing Students with non-compulsory services incidental to courses or programmes.

### 6 Payment of Fees and Charges

6.1 Tuition Fees, General Fees and any other charges imposed pursuant to section 5 that are included on the Student’s Fees Account must be paid by the Student.

6.2 All Students must pay the full amount on their Fees Account by the due date.

6.3 Charges imposed on a Student pursuant to section 5 that are not included in a Fees Account shall be paid by the Student on demand.

6.4 Any instalment of a Student Loan (within the meaning of the Student Loan Scheme Act 2011) that is available to a Student and received by the University in respect of their enrolment shall be applied toward payment of the Student Fees Account on the occasion of that enrolment.

## **7 Refunds or Credits**

7.1 The Council may by resolution prescribe from time to time in accordance with sections 256 and 526 of the Act:

- a the circumstances in which Domestic Students and International Students are or may be entitled to a refund or credit of all or any part of the Tuition Fees and General Fees paid or payable to the Council
- and
- b the quantum of those refunds.

7.2 The circumstances in which a refund or credit may be made and the quantum of that refund or credit that is applicable when this statute comes into force continue until a change is prescribed by resolution.

7.3 The Council will take all reasonable steps to ensure that both Domestic Students and International Students are informed of the circumstances in which they are or may be entitled to any refund or credit of all or any part of the fees that have been paid or are payable by them to the Council.

7.4 The refund or credit of all or any part of a Tuition Fee or a General Fee that was paid by Student Loan shall be applied in reduction of that loan.

7.5 In the case where a credit balance is insufficient to cover the total amount of the refund processing fee or administration fee, the fee will be adjusted to equal the amount of the credit balance.

7.6 In the event the University ceases to provide the courses in which the Student is enrolled then the University will delete the enrolments and process any refund or credit in accordance with the Enrolment and Programme Regulations and without deduction of or requirement to pay a refund fee.

## **8 Non-payment of Fees and Charges**

8.1 Where a Student does not pay:

a the Fees Account rendered to that Student

or

b a charge for that Student imposed under section 5 on demand;  
then, until those fees and charges are paid in full and without prejudice to the right to recover the unpaid fees or charges at law, the Council may:

- (i) delete the enrolment of that Student from a course or courses
- (ii) withhold the formal notification of the final grades of the Student
- (iii) decline to re-enrol the Student
- (iv) decline to release the Student's official academic transcript
- (v) exclude that Student from the University
- (vi) withhold any Degree or Diploma certificate from that Student
- (vii) restrict that Student's access to University Services
- (viii) charge a late payment fee
- (ix) impose additional charges to recover legal and collection costs where a third party is engaged to recover those fees and charges.

8.2 Application for Reinstatement

a A Student upon whom a penalty is imposed under section 8.1b(i) may apply to have their enrolment reinstated upon payment of the outstanding amount owing and the course reinstatement fee as outlined in Schedule – Part A.

b To be eligible to complete course requirements, a Student must apply for course reinstatement no later than two weeks before the beginning of the examination period within the semester which enrolment in the course(s) took place.

8.3 A Student upon whom a penalty is imposed under section 8.1 may by giving written notice to the Director, Student and Scholarly Services within eight days of the penalty having been imposed, apply to the Council or duly constituted Committee of the Council to review the imposition of that penalty. The notice must set out the reasons for the review. The decision of the Council or its Committee is final.

## **9 Non-attendance**

A Student who stops attending lectures or classes in a course or courses remains liable for the fees prescribed for that course or courses.

# Fees Schedule

## Schedule – Part A – All Students

<b>Admission (domestic students only)</b>		<b>Degree or Diploma Certificate</b>	
Admission ad eundem statum through overseas tertiary study	\$100	Hard copy certificate at Graduation or in Absentia	NIL
Admission ad eundem statum through overseas secondary study	\$85	Digital certificate via My eEquals – following Graduation	NIL
Discretionary Entrance, Special Admission	\$60	Replacement of hard copy certificate	\$85
<b>Admission (international)*</b>		<b>Courier and handling charges</b>	
Admission ad eundem statum through overseas tertiary study	\$100	Within New Zealand	\$10
Admission ad eundem statum through overseas secondary study	\$85	To Australia	\$30
Enrolment Fee – Certificate of Foundation Studies	\$550	All other countries	\$60
<i>*Fee does not apply to applicants applying through a registered Agent, under an Articulation Agreement with partner institutions, through Study Abroad Agreements or to Manaaki New Zealand Scholarship applicants.</i>		<b>Examinations</b>	
<b>External Transfer Credit</b>		Recount of marks, each course (refundable if successful)	
Each application from any study undertaken at another tertiary institution (eg, Summer School, concurrent enrolment at another institution)	\$85	Examination script (per copy)	\$15
Each application from any study undertaken at an overseas tertiary institution	\$85	<b>Examinations sat in New Zealand but outside University of Auckland campuses</b>	
<b>Refund Processing</b>		Application for single examination per venue	
Refund processing fee	\$60	Application for each additional examination at the same venue	\$30
International admission administration fee (applies to new international students only) charged at time of refund	\$1,000	<b>Examinations outside New Zealand</b>	
<b>Instalment Payment, Deferred or Delayed Payment Surcharge</b>		Application for single examination per venue	
Instalment payment, deferred or delayed payment surcharge	\$60	Application for each additional examination at the same venue	\$30
<b>Late Payment Fee</b>		<b>Examinations sat outside the timetable*</b>	
Late Payment Fee (tuition fees and student services fees)	\$120	Application for single examination on a day other than timetabled	\$120
Late Payment Fee (examination fines and charges)	\$60	Application for further examination on a day other than timetabled	\$30
<b>Academic transcripts and letters</b>		<i>*Declined applications will receive a 50 percent refund of the relevant examination application fee.</i>	
ID card replacement	\$20	<b>Student Services Fee</b>	
Hard copy transcript or official letter	\$30	Charged based on campus as follows:	
Hard copy transcript or official letter – urgent delivery	\$120	Students studying on City, Grafton, Newmarket campuses	\$9.44 per point
Each additional hard copy – transcript or official letter	\$10	Students studying on South Auckland and Tai Tokerau campuses	\$4.72 per point
Special statements (eg, admission to the Bar)	\$30	International students overseas – studying online (OO campus)	\$4.72 per point
Reconsideration of Academic English Language Requirements discontinuation	\$60	Students enrolled in the Tertiary Foundation Certificate, Certificate in Health Sciences or Young Scholars programmes, or students studying overseas as part of an approved exchange scheme	Exempt
Digital transcript for Graduands/Alumni via My eEquals from 2010 onwards	NIL	All other students (including Auckland Online)	\$4.72 per point
Digital transcript via My eEquals – with any changes to enrolment post-Graduation or for students who have not completed a formal award or for Alumni graduated prior to 2010	\$30		
Digital letter via My eEquals	\$30		

## Schedule – Part B – Domestic Students

The 2026 schedule of tuition, examination and research fees (inclusive of GST) for New Zealand citizens and Permanent Residents of Australia and New Zealand.

- A full-time course of study is 120 points. Enrolment in more than or less than a full-time year will be charged on a pro rata basis.
- In all cases the fee per point will be charged at the rate set for that subject irrespective of the qualification the course is taken for.
- General Education courses will be charged at the applicable rate for undergraduate courses in the faculty offering the course.
- Personal field trip costs are not included (eg, food and accommodation).

<b>Arts and Education</b>		Architecture (Professional) and Urban Planning (Professional), Master of Urban Design, Master of Urban Planning, Master of Urban Planning (Professional) and Urban Design	
<b>Arts</b>			
Undergraduate Arts courses except Performance and Science-based courses	\$63.47 per point	- Studio and Design courses	\$107.12 per point
Undergraduate Performance and Science-based courses	\$73.21 per point	- All other courses	\$96.21 per point
<b>Graduate Arts courses (excluding Performance and Science-based courses):</b>		Master of Urban Planning (Professional) and Heritage Conservation	\$107.12 per point
- BA(Hons) Dissertation	\$78.27 per point	<b>Engineering</b>	
- Thesis and other research courses	\$78.27 per point	Undergraduate courses	\$84.65 per point
- All other courses	\$87.12 per point	700 level Light Metals courses for PGCertLMRTech and MEngSt	\$358.08 per point
<b>Graduate Performance and Science-based courses</b>		Thesis and other research courses	\$100.11 per point
- BA(Hons) Dissertation	\$88.49 per point	Master of Disaster Management	\$182.03 per point
- Thesis and other research courses	\$88.49 per point	All other graduate courses	\$107.12 per point
- All other courses	\$96.21 per point		
<b>Education and Social Work</b>		<b>Law</b>	
Undergraduate Education courses	\$63.47 per point	Undergraduate courses	\$68.39 per point
BEd(Tchg)(Hons) Research Portfolio and Dissertation		Thesis and other research courses	\$89.16 per point
		All other courses	\$104.82 per point
Thesis and other research courses	\$78.27 per point	<b>Medical and Health Sciences</b>	
Postgraduate Certificate in Academic Practice	\$87.12 per point	All Undergraduate courses in Funding Category A	\$63.47 per point
All other Postgraduate Education courses	\$79.79 per point	All Undergraduate courses in Funding Categories B and L	\$73.21 per point
<b>Fine Arts, Music, Performing Arts</b>		All Undergraduate courses in Funding Categories C and N	\$82.38 per point
Bachelor of Fine Arts	\$73.21 per point	Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery	\$162.76 per point
Bachelor of Fine Arts (Honours)	\$73.21 per point	Optometry – undergraduate courses	\$92.62 per point
Master of Fine Arts, Postgraduate Diploma in Fine Arts (Research)	\$84.89 per point	Optometry – postgraduate (Taught)	\$90.08 per point
Undergraduate Performance courses	\$73.21 per point	Optometry – postgraduate (Research)	\$90.08 per point
Other undergraduate courses	\$63.47 per point	Bachelor of Nursing (Honours) Dissertation	\$96.21 per point
Thesis and other research courses (for MMus)	\$88.27 per point	Bachelor of Health Sciences (Honours) Dissertation	\$96.21 per point
All other postgraduate courses (excluding performance)	\$88.27 per point	Thesis and other research courses	\$88.49 per point
All other postgraduate courses (performance)	\$96.21 per point	Postgraduate Clinical Imaging courses	\$96.21 per point
		All other postgraduate courses	\$96.21 per point
		Certificate in Health Sciences	NIL
<b>Business and Economics</b>		<b>Science</b>	
Undergraduate courses	\$68.39 per point	Undergraduate courses – Standard	\$63.47 per point
BCom(Hons) Dissertation	\$96.84 per point	Undergraduate courses – Premium	\$73.21 per point
Thesis and other research courses	\$89.16 per point	Undergraduate courses – Laboratory	\$75.40 per point
All other courses	\$96.84 per point	<b>Postgraduate courses – Standard</b>	
<b>Graduate School of Management</b>		- BSc(Hons) Dissertation	\$83.01 per point
Postgraduate Diploma in Business	\$189.31 per point	- Thesis and other research courses	\$83.01 per point
Master of Business Administration	\$288.32 per point	- All other postgraduate courses	\$91.12 per point
Master of International Business, Master of Management, Master of Marketing, Master of Professional Accounting	\$182.03 per point	<b>Postgraduate courses – Premium</b>	
Master of Taxation Studies	\$189.31 per point	- BSc(Hons) Dissertation	\$88.49 per point
		- Thesis and other research courses	\$88.49 per point
		- All other postgraduate courses	\$96.21 per point
<b>Engineering and Design</b>		<b>Doctorates</b>	
<b>Architecture, Urban Planning, Urban Design</b>		All Doctorates (120 points)	\$8,847.60 per year
Bachelor of Architectural Studies		<b>Other Courses and Programmes</b>	
- Studio and Design courses	\$84.65 per point	Tertiary Foundation Certificate	NIL
- All other courses	\$69.40 per point	<b>Interfaculty</b>	
Bachelor of Urban Planning (Honours)		Per point fees for all other Interfaculty Programmes are charged at the respective rate for the subject	
- Undergraduate Studio and Design courses	\$84.65 per point	<b>Other fees for all courses</b>	
- All other undergraduate courses	\$69.40 per point	Student Services	\$9.44 per point
- Postgraduate Studio and Design courses	\$107.12 per point		
- All other postgraduate courses	\$96.21 per point		
Master of Architecture, Master of Architecture (Professional), Master of Architecture (Professional) and Heritage Conservation, Postgraduate Diploma in Architecture:			
- Thesis and other research courses	\$79.63 per point		
- All other courses	\$88.27 per point		
Master of Architecture (Professional) and Urban Design, Master of			

## Schedule – Part C – International Students

The 2026 schedule of tuition, examination and research fees (inclusive of GST) for International Students.

- A full-time course of study is 120 points. Enrolment in more than or less than a full-time year will be charged on a pro rata basis.
- In all cases the fee per point will be charged at the rate set for that subject irrespective of the qualification the course is taken for.
- General Education courses will be charged at the applicable rate for undergraduate courses in the faculty offering the course.

<b>Arts and Education</b>		700 level courses	\$462.37 per point
<b>Arts</b>		Postgraduate Certificate in Engineering in Light Metals	\$462.37 per point
Undergraduate courses (excluding Performance and Science-based courses)	\$335.21 per point	Postgraduate Certificate in Geothermal Energy Technology	\$568.39 per point
Undergraduate courses (Performance and Science-based courses)	\$393.51 per point	Master of Disaster Management	\$465.53 per point
600 and 700 level courses (excluding Performance and Science-based courses)	\$374.75 per point	<i>Urban Design and Urban Planning</i>	
600 and 700 level courses (Performance and Science based courses)	\$440.32 per point	Undergraduate courses	\$393.51 per point
<b>Dance Studies</b>		700 level courses	\$462.37 per point
Undergraduate courses	\$393.51 per point	<b>Law</b>	
600 and 700 level courses	\$462.37 per point	Undergraduate courses	\$393.48 per point
<b>Education and Social Work</b>		700 level courses	\$404.96 per point
Undergraduate courses	\$337.47 per point	<b>Medical and Health Sciences</b>	
600 and 700 level courses	\$363.95 per point	Undergraduate courses – Bachelor of Health Sciences	\$356.82 per point
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary)	\$281.46 per point	Undergraduate courses – Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery	\$721.34 per point
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary)	\$281.46 per point	Undergraduate courses – Bachelor of Nursing	\$356.82 per point
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Early Childhood Education)	\$281.46 per point	Undergraduate courses – Bachelor of Optometry	\$572.69 per point
Graduate Certificate in Professional Supervision	\$363.95 per point	Undergraduate courses – Bachelor of Pharmacy	\$460.12 per point
Postgraduate Certificate in Academic Practice	\$281.46 per point	700 level courses (excluding clinical imaging)	\$460.12 per point
<b>Fine Arts</b>		700 level courses (clinical imaging)	\$460.12 per point
Undergraduate courses	\$374.78 per point	<b>Science</b>	
600 and 700 level courses	\$407.14 per point	Undergraduate courses	\$393.51 per point
<b>Music</b>		600 and 700 level courses	\$462.37 per point
Undergraduate courses	\$393.51 per point	<b>Doctorates</b>	
600 and 700 level courses	\$393.51 per point	Doctor of Philosophy (120 points)	\$8,847.60 per year
<b>Business and Economics</b>		All other Doctorates (120 points)	\$55,408.50 per year
Undergraduate courses	\$401.11 per point	<b>Other Courses and Programmes</b>	
600 and 700 level courses	\$397.29 per point	Certificate of Proficiency (Overseas) Programme Fee	Varies per course
Master of International Business, Master of Management, Master of Professional Accounting	\$417.54 per point	Foundation Certificate in English for Academic Purposes (Programme fee equivalent to 0.5 EFTS)	\$240.00 per point
<b>Engineering and Design</b>		<b>Interfaculty</b>	
<b>Architecture</b>		Per point fees are charged at the respective rate for the subject	
Undergraduate courses – Non Studio and Design courses	\$417.54 per point	<b>Other fees for all courses</b>	
Undergraduate courses – Studio and Design courses	\$417.54 per point	Student Services	\$9.44 per point
600 and 700 level courses	\$462.37 per point	<b>International Health and Travel Insurance Fees</b>	
<b>Design</b>		International Health and Travel Insurance Fees (full year)	\$899
Undergraduate courses	\$410.22 per point		
<b>Engineering</b>			
Undergraduate courses	\$483.41 per point		

### Notes:

- 1 The fees listed in this schedule are per point and include the Course and Materials Fee. Enrolment in a standard full-time course load is 120 points per year. Fees will be adjusted on a pro-rata basis where the enrolment is more or less than a standard full-time load.
- 2 Fees for interfaculty programmes, programmes combining undergraduate and postgraduate courses, or courses selected from more than one listed programme, are calculated by deriving a fee for each course from the fees listed in the schedule above.
- 3 The Student Services Fee is payable by International Students at the same rates applying to domestic students.
- 4 From 1 January 2006, new international PhD students are accorded domestic status for the purposes of tuition fees. A new international PhD student is defined as a foreign student enrolled for the first time after 19 April 2005 in a Doctor of Philosophy programme at a New Zealand university.
- 5 BA(Hons), BCom(Hons), BMus(Hons), BNurs(Hons), BProp(Hons), BSc(Hons) and LLB(Hons) are charged as postgraduate programmes.

## International Students

*The following notes are intended to be a general guide for international students wishing to be admitted to the University of Auckland. Further information is available from the International Office or from the International students section of the University website at [auckland.ac.nz/international](http://auckland.ac.nz/international).*

### Admission

International students should apply for admission using the online Application for Admission. Intending applicants should note the following general points:

- 1 All international students enrolling in an undergraduate programme must hold, as a minimum requirement, an acceptable university entrance qualification.
- 2 All international students seeking admission to graduate or postgraduate programmes must hold, or expect to hold before the start of the programme, a recognised first degree in a relevant discipline.
- 3 Applicants whose first language is not English are required to provide satisfactory evidence of their proficiency in English. International applicants entering the University on the basis of NCEA or Cambridge Assessment International Education (Cambridge International, formerly known as University of Cambridge International Examinations (CIE)) taken in New Zealand, or International Baccalaureate (IB) taken in New Zealand, must meet the standard literacy requirements for admission. International applicants who have taken Cambridge International or IB outside of New Zealand must meet the standard admission requirements from these qualifications but may also meet the standard literacy requirement through an alternative approved English test as outlined in the minimum English Language proficiency requirements. International applicants entering the University on the basis of qualifications other than NCEA, Cambridge International or IB taken in New Zealand must meet a specified score in IELTS or an alternative approved English test, or must have completed and passed the Foundation Certificate in English for Academic Purposes (FCertEAP), the English Pathway for Undergraduate Studies (EPUS), the English Pathway for Postgraduate Studies (EPPS), or an approved alternative. The minimum score required in IELTS for admission to an undergraduate programme at the University is an overall score of 6.0 with no less than 5.5 on an individual band. The minimum score required in IELTS for admission to a postgraduate programme at the University is an overall score of 6.5 with no less than 6.0 on an individual band. Higher requirements may be imposed by faculties for entry to specified undergraduate and postgraduate programmes.

### Health and Travel Insurance

- 4 It is the responsibility of all international students to ensure that they have appropriate and current approved health insurance for their period of study in New Zealand, and for the length of their student visa. Health and travel insurance is a condition of enrolment, and as such, must be valid for the entire duration of study. A student's enrolment cannot continue in the event of their insurance cover being declined.

### Student Visa

- 5 International students may commence online offshore study while applying for a visa. The majority of international students must have a student visa before entering New Zealand. All students must have a student visa, or a Variation of Conditions, for the duration of their studies prior to entering New Zealand. For further information, visit Immigration New Zealand's website at [www.immigration.govt.nz](http://www.immigration.govt.nz).
  - a An international student is any student who is not a citizen or permanent resident of New Zealand (includes the Cook Islands, Tokelau and Niue) or Australia.
  - b Every international student must provide the following information to the University of Auckland:
    - (i) photocopy of title page of passport and of current visa if entering New Zealand
    - (ii) current address and contact phone number(s). Upon arrival in Auckland, students must provide their Auckland address and contact phone number(s)
    - (iii) full name and current address of an emergency contact/next of kin.
  - c Where a student does not provide the required contact details and/or evidence of a valid student visa either prior to commencement of study onshore or before the visa information held on file at the University expires, then, until that evidence is produced, the Council may:
    - (i) withdraw the enrolment of that student from a course or courses, with no refund or credit of fees  
*and/or*
    - (ii) decline to re-enrol the student
    - (iii) restrict or remove that student's access to University services, including but not limited to the Student Learning System.

**International Student Fees**

- 6 International fees (refer to Schedule – Part C – International Students) apply to students who:
- a are not citizens of New Zealand or Australia (refer to 5a above)
  - or
  - b do not hold residency status in New Zealand or Australia
  - or
  - c are being fully funded under the New Zealand Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade New Zealand Aid Programme
  - or
  - d are not participating in an official University of Auckland exchange programme.

**International Scholarships**

New Zealand Scholarships are available for international students from selected countries as identified by the Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade ([www.nzscholarships.govt.nz](http://www.nzscholarships.govt.nz)).

- 7 The University of Auckland also offers international scholarships including the University of Auckland International Student Excellence Scholarship, University of Auckland Doctoral Scholarships at PhD level for international students from all countries; and scholarships from various faculties at all levels. To find out more about scholarships visit [www.auckland.ac.nz/en/study/scholarships-and-awards.html](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/en/study/scholarships-and-awards.html).  
Phone: +64 9 373 7599 ext 87494

**Students Studying Outside New Zealand**

- 8 Students studying outside New Zealand can study without a student visa. However, on arrival in New Zealand a student must provide evidence of a valid student visa or a Variation of Conditions which permits study at the University of Auckland.

**Code of Practice**

- 9 The University of Auckland has agreed to observe and be bound by the *Education (Pastoral Care of Tertiary and International Learners) Code of Practice 2021* (the Code) published by the Ministry of Education in English and te reo Māori. Copies of the Code, and summaries in other languages, are available from the New Zealand Qualifications Authority (NZQA) website at [www2.nzqa.govt.nz/tertiary/the-code/](http://www2.nzqa.govt.nz/tertiary/the-code/).
-

## Statutes and Regulations and their Application

The following guidelines outline how the regulations and statutes in the *Calendar* are typically applied. The University reserves the right to introduce new and/or change regulations or statutes and/or to change the content of courses should the circumstances require.

Statute or Regulations	Application
<b>Academic Statutes and Regulations</b> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Admission Regulations</li> <li>• Credit Regulations</li> <li>• Enrolment and Programme Regulations</li> <li>• Examination Regulations</li> <li>• Fees Statute</li> <li>• The Limitation of Entry Statute</li> <li>• Limitations Schedule</li> </ul>	Academic Statutes and/or Regulations apply each year to all students, unless exceptions are approved.
<b>Academic Statutes and Regulations</b> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• General Regulations – Bachelors Honours Postgraduate Degrees</li> <li>• General Regulations – Masters Degrees</li> <li>• General Regulations – Postgraduate Certificates</li> <li>• General Regulations – Postgraduate Diplomas</li> </ul>	General Regulations apply to students from the academic year in which the student commenced their qualification, unless exceptions are approved.
General Regulations – Named Doctorates	General Regulations – Named Doctorates apply to students who commenced named doctorate qualifications prior to 1 January 2022, unless exceptions are approved.
Qualification regulations	Qualification regulations apply to students from the academic year in which the student commenced their qualification, unless a change to a subsequent set of regulations for an individual student, or an exception, is approved.
PhD Statute	A new PhD Statute will apply to students who commence their PhD following its introduction, or who transfer to it. Other students will remain under the Statute that was in place when they commenced their PhD.
Course prescriptions, prerequisites, corequisites and restrictions	Course prescriptions, prerequisites, corequisites and restrictions apply to all students in the year of their enrolment in the relevant course.

---

## The Limitation of Entry Statute 1991

*Pursuant to Section 255 of the Education and Training Act 2020 the Council of the University of Auckland hereby makes the following Statute:*

- 1 a This statute may be cited as The Limitation of Entry Statute 1991.  
b This Statute came into force on 1 January 1991.
- 2 Where the Council is satisfied that it is necessary to do so because:
  - a students cannot be allocated places in appropriate lecture rooms or laboratories at times when they can reasonably be expected to attend
  - or*
  - b the number of teaching staff does not ensure all students expected to seek a place in a particular programme or course can be adequately taught;there shall be deemed to be an insufficiency of accommodation or of staff.
- 3 The maximum number of students that may be enrolled for any such programme or course shall be determined by the Council from time to time and be published in a schedule to this Statute.
- 4 In determining such maximum number of students the Council may:
  - a prescribe academic standards to be achieved as a prerequisite for enrolment for any such programme or course
  - and*
  - b prescribe other criteria for selection of students to be permitted enrolment for any such programme or course.
- 5 The Limitation of Entry Statute 1985 is hereby repealed.

*Note: The Limitations Schedule is available on the Programme and course limitations selection criteria page of the University Calendar website ([www.calendar.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.calendar.auckland.ac.nz)).*

---

## Undergraduate Waipapa Taumata Rau Course Requirement Regulations

*The Waipapa Taumata Rau Course Requirement Regulations were rescinded by Council in December 2025.*

---

---

# General Programme Regulations

71	Academic English Studies
71	English Language Academy – ELA
72	General Education Regulations and Schedule
77	General Regulations – Bachelors Honours Postgraduate Degrees
80	General Regulations – Conjoint Degrees
83	General Regulations – Masters Degrees
89	General Regulations – Named Doctorates
93	General Regulations – Postgraduate Certificates
95	General Regulations – Postgraduate Diplomas
98	New Start
99	Northern Hemisphere Summer Research Scholarship Programme
99	Procedure for the Examination of Higher Doctorates
100	Public Programmes – Event Services
101	Summer Research Scholarship Programme
101	Transitional Certificate – TransCert

---

# GENERAL PROGRAMME REGULATIONS

---

## Academic English Studies

Academic English Studies offers credit courses for international students and New Zealand residents whose first language is not English.

A range of courses is offered with the aim of improving academic English skills and increasing proficiency in reading and writing for academic purposes. Students gain credit points for successfully passing each course.

ACADENG 100 develops skills in English grammar and vocabulary for academic reading and writing. ACADENG 101 focuses on academic writing, and the skills needed for basic academic essays. ACADENG 104 focuses on academic English skills to help Business students understand and express business-related concepts. At Stage II level, ACADENG 210 is an advanced academic writing course for students who need to write academic research reports.

ACADENG 100, ACADENG 101 and ACADENG 104 are approved courses for students who have not met the Academic English Language Requirement (AELR). ACADENG 104 can be taken as an elective but priority is given to Business students who need the course to meet the AELR.

Further information may be obtained from the Faculty of Arts and Education.

Phone: +64 9 373 7599 ext 86727.

---

## English Language Academy – ELA

The University of Auckland's English Language Academy (ELA) provides a range of English language courses for international students including University Pathway Programmes (for entry to University of Auckland programmes), Academic English and General English courses, bespoke Group Programmes and Teacher Training (English language) courses. ELA is an accredited IELTS, Cambridge English and PTE Academic testing centre. Established over 25 years ago by world-renowned linguist Emeritus Distinguished Professor Rod Ellis, ELA provides students with a quality learning environment with qualified and experienced English language teachers, student services including pastoral care, a study centre and a range of other support services for students.

For more information, visit [www.ela.auckland.ac.nz](http://www.ela.auckland.ac.nz).

---

## General Education Regulations and Schedules

- 1 Students required to include General Education in their programme must pass courses as specified in the Regulations and Schedules for their programme.
- 2
  - a A student will not meet the General Education requirement for their programme if they complete a General Education course with the same subject code as any non-General Education course they have previously passed, or are already enrolled in.
  - b A student will not meet the General Education requirement for their programme if they subsequently enrol in and pass a course with the same subject code as a General Education course which has been passed for their programme, unless the subsequent course is either another General Education course or is assigned to a different programme. Where appropriate the student may be able to use previously completed General Education course(s) to meet another degree requirement. This regulation does not apply to the following courses:
    - (i) LAW 121G, 131 and 141 provided no other courses from Parts II–IV of the LLB were completed
    - (ii) EDUC 100G for students enrolled in the BEd(Tchg).
  - c A student who transfers programmes can meet the General Education requirement of their new programme using a course in a subject in which they have passed more than one course if the only courses in that subject credited or reassigned to their new programme are General Education courses.
  - d DISABTY 113G does not meet the General Education requirement for the Bachelor of Social Work.
- 3
  - a Where multiple Waipapa Taumata Rau (WTR) courses are listed in the General Education Schedules as meeting a programme's General Education requirement, a student may only enrol in the WTR course that is aligned with the faculty offering their programme, or, for a conjoint degree programme, with a faculty offering a component of their conjoint degree programme.
  - b A student may only use up to one WTR course (WTR 101, WTRAED 100, WTRBUS 100, WTRENG 100, WTRMHS 100, WTRSCI 100) to meet their General Education requirement.
  - c WTRENG 100 only meets the General Education requirement for the Bachelor of Design, and all Bachelor of Design conjoint degree programmes except for the BDes/BE(Hons). WTRENG 100 does not meet the General Education requirement for any other programmes, including the BDes/BE(Hons) conjoint degree programme.
  - d WTR 100, WTR 101, WTRAED 100, WTRBUS 100, WTRENG 100, WTRMHS 100, WTRSCI 100 do not meet the General Education requirement for any programme where a WTR course is listed as a compulsory course or core requirement for the programme. From 2026 this includes the Bachelor of Architectural Studies, the Bachelor of Education (Teaching), the Bachelor of Engineering (Honours), any Bachelor of Engineering (Honours) conjoint degree programme, the Bachelor of Health Sciences, any Bachelor of Health Sciences conjoint degree programme, the Bachelor of Optometry or the Bachelor of Urban Planning (Honours).
  - e A student enrolled in the Bachelor of Global Studies, Bachelor of Laws, Bachelor of Laws (Honours), a Bachelor of Global Studies conjoint degree programme, a Bachelor of Laws conjoint degree programme or a Bachelor of Laws (Honours) conjoint degree programme may meet the General Education requirement by completing one of WTRAED 100, WTRBUS 100 or WTRSCI 100.
- 4 Language courses do not satisfy the General Education requirement for a student who has prior knowledge of the language (for example, as a native speaker, through formal or informal study, or through living with others who speak the language). A student with prior knowledge of the language may be declined enrolment or the enrolment may be deleted at the discretion of the Academic Head or nominee.
- 5
  - a A student who is required to meet the Academic English Language Requirement through the completion of an approved academic English Language course, as specified in the Enrolment and Programme Regulations, Academic English Language Requirement, of the *University Calendar*, may substitute one of ACADENG 100, 101, 104, ENGWRIT 101 for 15 points of General Education.
  - b In exceptional circumstances approval may be given by the relevant Associate Dean Academic for a student who has already met the Academic English Language Requirement to substitute one of ACADENG 100, 101, 104, ENGWRIT 101 for 15 points of General Education.

### Notes:

- (i) *Some courses available for General Education are also available as part of regular degree requirements. The content and assessment for both occurrences of the course are the same. Where a course is offered as both a*

*General Education and non-General Education version, a student must enrol in the General Education offering of a course in order to meet the General Education requirements of their programme.*

- (ii) *Some General Education courses have limits on the number of students who can enrol. Places in these courses will be allocated on a first-come-first-served basis.*

## General Education Open Schedule

General Education courses approved for all undergraduate programmes

*Students can also choose courses from the General Education Faculty Schedule(s) approved for their degree.*

### Courses available (15 points):

#### Accounting

ACCTG 151G Financial Literacy

#### Astrosciences

ASTRO 200G Astrobiology

#### Biological Sciences

BIOSCI 100G Antarctica: The Frozen Continent

#### Chinese

CHINESE 100G Beginning Modern Chinese 1

#### Cook Islands Māori

COOKIS 101G Introduction to Cook Islands Māori

#### Design

DESIGN 102G Design for Sustainable Futures

#### Disability Studies

DISABLT 113G\* Making Disabilities: The Construction of Ideas

#### Drama

DRAMA 100G Presentation and Performance Skills: Taking the Stage

#### Education

EDUC 100G The Creative Process

EDUC 105G Teaching: Tales and Traditions

#### English

ENGLISH 121G Reading/Writing/Text

#### Exercise Sciences

EXERSCI 100G Exercise and Fitness: Myths and Reality

#### Fine Arts

FINEARTS 109G Introduction to Photographic Practice

FINEARTS 211G Understanding Contemporary Fashion Design

#### French

FRENCH 101G Introductory French Language 1

#### Gender Studies

GENDER 101G Gender: Global and Local

#### Geography

GEOG 104G Cities and Urbanism

#### German

GERMAN 101G German Language Introductory 1

#### Global Studies

GLOBAL 101G Global Issues, Sustainable Futures

#### Innovation

INNOVATE 100G Innovation through Design

#### Italian

ITALIAN 100G Introductory Italian Language

ITALIAN 106G Italian Language for Beginners 1

#### Japanese

JAPANESE 130G Japanese Language 1A

#### Korean

KOREAN 110G Korean for Beginners 1

#### Latin

LATIN 100G Introduction to Latin Language 1

#### Māori Studies

MĀORI 101G Introduction to Written Māori

MĀORI 130G Te Ao Māori / The Māori World

#### Marine Science

MARINE 100G The Oceans Around Us

#### Medical Science

MEDSCI 100G Human Mind and Body Relationships

MEDSCI 101G Environmental Threats to Human Health

#### Pharmacy

PHARMACY 111G Drugs and Society

#### Philosophy

PHIL 105G Critical Thinking

#### Population Health

POPLHLTH 103G Epidemics: Black Death to Bioterrorism

#### Russian

RUSSIAN 100G Beginners' Russian 1

#### Samoan

SAMOAN 101G Samoan Language 1

#### Science General

SCIGEN 101G Communicating in a Knowledge Society

SCIGEN 102G Contemporary Science in Aotearoa New Zealand

#### Spanish

SPANISH 104G Beginners' Spanish 1

#### Sport Studies

SPORT 100G Sport in Society

#### Sustainability

SUSTAIN 100G Sustainability and Us

#### Theological and Religious Studies

THEOREL 101G The Bible and Popular Culture

#### Tongan

TONGAN 101G Tongan Language 1

#### Transdisciplinary – Artificial Intelligence and Society

TAIS 100 Artificial Intelligence and Society

#### Transdisciplinary – Democracy in the 21st Century

TDDEM 100 Democracy in the 21st Century

#### Transdisciplinary – Migration Futures

TDMIGR 100 Migration Futures

#### Transdisciplinary – Our Environmental Futures: Te Taiao Tāngata

TDENVF 100 Our Environmental Futures: Te Taiao Tāngata

#### Transdisciplinary – Tagata Moana, Tangata Whenua:

#### Hawaiki Futures

TDMOANA 100 Tagata Moana, Tangata Whenua: Hawaiki Futures  
**Transdisciplinary – The Future of Food**  
 TDFOOD 100 The Future of Food

\* Please refer to Regulation 2d in the General Education Regulations.

### General Education Schedule One

General Education courses approved for the following degrees:

**Faculty of Arts and Education:** BA, BC, BTheol  
**Interfaculty:** BGlobalSt  
**Conjoint degrees:** BA/BC, BA/BCom, BA/BDes, BA/BE(Hons), BA/BFA, BA/BFA(Hons), BA/BGlobalSt, BA/BHSc, BA/BMus, BA/BSc, BA/LLB, BA/LLB(Hons), BAdvSci(Hons)/BA, BAdvSci(Hons)/BC, BAdvSci(Hons)/BGlobalSt, BC/BCom, BC/BE(Hons), BC/BFA, BC/BGlobalSt, BC/BHSc, BC/BSc, BC/LLB, BC/LLB(Hons),

BCom/BGlobalSt, BDes/BGlobalSt, BE(Hons)/BGlobalSt, BFA/BGlobalSt, BGlobalSt/BMus, BGlobalSt/BSc, BGlobalSt/LLB, BGlobalSt/LLB(Hons)  
*Students can also choose courses from the General Education Open Schedule. Students enrolled in a conjoint degree can choose from the Open Schedule or any other General Education Schedule relevant to their degree.*

Courses available (15 points):

**Astrosciences**  
 ASTRO 100G Planets, Stars and Galaxies  
**Chemistry**  
 CHEM 100G Molecules that Changed the World  
**Dance Studies**  
 DANCE 101G Introduction to Dance and Creative Processes  
**Earth Sciences**  
 EARTHSCI 105G Earth's Natural Hazards  
**Economics**  
 ECON 151G Understanding the Global Economy  
**Environmental Physics**  
 ENVPHYS 100G Sun, Sand and Surf: Science of Aotearoa  
**International Business**  
 INTBUS 151G Business across Borders

**Law**  
 LAW 121G Law and Society  
**Māori Studies**  
 MĀORI 103G Introduction to Spoken Māori  
**Marketing**  
 MKTG 151G Essential Marketing  
**Music**  
 MUS 144G Turning-points in Western Music  
 MUS 149G Rock to Reggae: Tracking Popular Music in New Zealand  
**Psychology**  
 PSYCH 109G Mind, Brain and Behaviour  
**Waipapa Taumata Rau**  
 WTRAED 100 Waipapa Taumata Rau: Introduction to Te Pūtahi Mātauranga, Arts and Education

### General Education Schedule Two

General Education courses approved for the following degrees:

**Faculty of Business and Economics:** BCom, BProp  
**Interfaculty:** BGlobalSt  
**Conjoint degrees:** BA/BCom, BA/BGlobalSt, BAdvSci(Hons)/BCom, BAdvSci(Hons)/BGlobalSt, BAdvSci(Hons)/BProp, BC/BCom, BCom/BDes, BCom/BE(Hons), BCom/BFA, BCom/BGlobalSt, BCom/BHSc, BCom/BMus, BCom/BProp, BCom/BSc, BCom/BSportHPE, BCom/LLB, BCom/LLB(Hons), BDes/

BProp, BE(Hons)/BGlobalSt, BE(Hons)/BProp, BGlobalSt/BSc, BGlobalSt/LLB, BGlobalSt/LLB(Hons), BProp/BSc, BProp/LLB, BProp/LLB(Hons)  
*Students can also choose courses from the General Education Open Schedule. Students enrolled in a conjoint degree can choose from the Open Schedule or any other General Education Schedule relevant to their degree.*

Courses available (15 points):

**Astrosciences**  
 ASTRO 100G Planets, Stars and Galaxies  
**Chemistry**  
 CHEM 100G Molecules that Changed the World  
**Classical Studies and Ancient History**  
 ANCIENT 110G Classical Mythology  
**Dance Studies**  
 DANCE 101G Introduction to Dance and Creative Processes  
**Earth Sciences**  
 EARTHSCI 105G Earth's Natural Hazards  
**Education**  
 EDUC 121G How People Learn  
**Environmental Physics**  
 ENVPHYS 100G Sun, Sand and Surf: Science of Aotearoa

**History**  
 HISTORY 103G Global History  
**Law**  
 LAW 121G Law and Society  
**Linguistics**  
 LINGUIST 101G Language, Mind and Society  
**Māori Studies**  
 MĀORI 103G Introduction to Spoken Māori  
**Music**  
 MUS 144G Turning-points in Western Music  
 MUS 149G Rock to Reggae: Tracking Popular Music in New Zealand  
**Pacific Studies**  
 PACIFIC 100G Te Moana-nui-ā-Kiwa/Pacific Worlds  
**Psychology**

PSYCH 109G Mind, Brain and Behaviour

### Sociology

SOCIOL 101G Understanding Aotearoa New Zealand

### Translation Studies

TRANSLAT 100G Translation for Global Citizens

### Youth Work

YOUTHWRK 152G Understanding New Zealand Youth

### Waipapa Taumata Rau

WTRBUS 100 Waipapa Taumata Rau: Exploring the Māori Economy  
– Business Beyond Profit

## General Education Schedule Three

General Education courses approved for the following degrees:

**Faculty of Arts and Education:** BDanceSt, BFA, BFA(Hons), BMus

**Faculty of Engineering and Design:** BAS, BDes, BUrbPlan(Hons)

**Faculty of Law:** LLB, LLB(Hons)

**Conjoint degrees:** BA/BDes, BA/BFA, BA/BFA(Hons), BA/BMus, BA/LLB, BA/LLB(Hons), BAdvSci(Hons)/BDes, BAdvSci(Hons)/BFA, BAdvSci(Hons)/BMus, BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB, BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB(Hons), BC/BFA, BC/LLB, BC/LLB(Hons), BCom/BDes, BCom/BFA, BCom/BMus, BCom/LLB, BCom/LLB(Hons), BDes/BE(Hons), BDes/BFA, BDes/BGlobalSt, BDes/BHSc, BDes/BMus, BDes/BProp,

BDes/BSc, BDes/LLB, BDes/LLB(Hons), BE(Hons)/BFA, BE(Hons)/BMus, BFA/BGlobalSt, BFA/BHSc, BFA/BMus, BFA/BSc, BFA/LLB, BFA/LLB(Hons), BGlobalSt/BMus, BHSc/LLB, BHSc/LLB(Hons), BMus/BSc, BMus/LLB, BMus/LLB(Hons), BProp/LLB, BProp/LLB(Hons), BSc/LLB, BSc/LLB(Hons)

*Students can also choose courses from the General Education Open Schedule. Students enrolled in a conjoint degree can choose from the Open Schedule or any other General Education Schedule relevant to their degree.*

Courses available (15 points):

### Astrosciences

ASTRO 100G Planets, Stars and Galaxies

### Chemistry

CHEM 100G Molecules that Changed the World

### Classical Studies and Ancient History

ANCIENT 110G Classical Mythology

### Dance Studies

DANCE 101G Introduction to Dance and Creative Processes

### Earth Sciences

EARTHSCI 105G Earth's Natural Hazards

### Economics

ECON 151G Understanding the Global Economy

### Education

EDUC 121G How People Learn

### Environmental Physics

ENVPHYS 100G Sun, Sand and Surf: Science of Aotearoa

### History

HISTORY 103G Global History

### International Business

INTBUS 151G Business across Borders

### Law

LAW 121G Law and Society

### Linguistics

LINGUIST 101G Language, Mind and Society

### Māori Studies

MĀORI 103G Introduction to Spoken Māori

### Marketing

MKTG 151G Essential Marketing

### Music

MUS 144G Turning-points in Western Music

MUS 149G Rock to Reggae: Tracking Popular Music in New Zealand

### Pacific Studies

PACIFIC 100G Te Moana-nui-ā-Kiwa/Pacific Worlds

### Psychology

PSYCH 109G Mind, Brain and Behaviour

### Sociology

SOCIOL 101G Understanding Aotearoa New Zealand

### Translation Studies

TRANSLAT 100G Translation for Global Citizens

### Youth Work

YOUTHWRK 152G Understanding New Zealand Youth

### Waipapa Taumata Rau

WTRAED 100 Waipapa Taumata Rau: Introduction to Te Pūtahi Mātauranga, Arts and Education

WTRENG 100 Waipapa Taumata Rau: Engineering and Design for the Built Environment in Aotearoa New Zealand

## General Education Schedule Four

General Education courses approved for the following degrees:

**Faculty of Arts and Education:** BEd(Tchg), BHumServ, BPE, BSportHPE, BSW

**Conjoint degrees:** BCom/BSportHPE

*Students can also choose courses from the General*

*Education Open Schedule. Students enrolled in a conjoint degree can choose from the Open Schedule or any other General Education Schedule relevant to their degree.*

Courses available (15 points):

### Astrosciences

ASTRO 100G Planets, Stars and Galaxies

### Chemistry

CHEM 100G Molecules that Changed the World

### Classical Studies and Ancient History

ANCIENT 110G Classical Mythology

**Dance Studies**

DANCE 101G Introduction to Dance and Creative Processes

**Earth Sciences**

EARTHSCI 105G Earth's Natural Hazards

**Economics**

ECON 151G Understanding the Global Economy

**Environmental Physics**

ENVPHYS 100G Sun, Sand and Surf: Science of Aotearoa

**History**

HISTORY 103G Global History

**International Business**

INTBUS 151G Business across Borders

**Law**

LAW 121G Law and Society

**Linguistics**

LINGUIST 101G Language, Mind and Society

**Marketing**

MKTG 151G Essential Marketing

**Music**

MUS 144G Turning-points in Western Music

MUS 149G Rock to Reggae: Tracking Popular Music in New Zealand

**Pacific Studies**

PACIFIC 100G Te Moana-nui-ā-Kiwa/Pacific Worlds

**Psychology**

PSYCH 109G Mind, Brain and Behaviour

**Sociology**

SOCIOLOGY 101G Understanding Aotearoa New Zealand

**Translation Studies**

TRANSLAT 100G Translation for Global Citizens

**Waipapa Taumata Rau**

WTRAED 100 Waipapa Taumata Rau: Introduction to Te Pūtahi Mātauranga, Arts and Education

**General Education Schedule Five**

General Education courses approved for the following degrees:

**Faculty of Engineering:** BE(Hons)**Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences:** BHSc, MBChB, BMedimag(Hons), BNurs, BOptom, BPharm**Faculty of Science:** BAdvSci(Hons), BSc**Conjoint degrees:** BA/BE(Hons), BA/BHSc, BA/BSc, BAdvSci(Hons)/BA, BAdvSci(Hons)/BC, BAdvSci(Hons)/BCom, BAdvSci(Hons)/BDes, BAdvSci(Hons)/BE(Hons), BAdvSci(Hons)/BFA, BAdvSci(Hons)/BHSc, BAdvSci(Hons)/BMus, BAdvSci(Hons)/BNurs, BAdvSci(Hons)/BProp, BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB, BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB(Hons), BC/BE(Hons), BC/BHSc, BC/BSc, BCom/BE(Hons),

BCom/BHSc, BCom/BSc, BDes/BE(Hons), BDes/BHSc, BDes/BSc, BE(Hons)/BFA, BE(Hons)/BMus, BE(Hons)/BProp, BE(Hons)/BSc, BFA/BHSc, BFA/BSc, BHSc/BNurs, BHSc/BSc, BHSc/LLB, BHSc/LLB(Hons), BMus/BSc, BNurs/BSc, BProp/BSc, BSc/BTheol, BSc/LLB, BSc/LLB(Hons)

*Students can also choose courses from the General Education Open Schedule. Students enrolled in a conjoint degree can choose from the Open Schedule or any other General Education Schedule relevant to their degree.*

Courses available (15 points):

**Classical Studies and Ancient History**

ANCIENT 110G Classical Mythology

**Dance Studies**

DANCE 101G Introduction to Dance and Creative Processes

**Economics**

ECON 151G Understanding the Global Economy

**Education**

EDUC 121G How People Learn

**History**

HISTORY 103G Global History

**International Business**

INTBUS 151G Business across Borders

**Law**

LAW 121G Law and Society

**Linguistics**

LINGUIST 101G Language, Mind and Society

**Māori Studies**

MĀORI 103G Introduction to Spoken Māori

**Marketing**

MKTG 151G Essential Marketing

**Music**

MUS 144G Turning-points in Western Music

MUS 149G Rock to Reggae: Tracking Popular Music in New Zealand

**Pacific Studies**

PACIFIC 100G Te Moana-nui-ā-Kiwa/Pacific Worlds

**Sociology**

SOCIOLOGY 101G Understanding Aotearoa New Zealand

**Translation Studies**

TRANSLAT 100G Translation for Global Citizens

**Youth Work**

YOUTHWRK 152G Understanding New Zealand Youth

**Waipapa Taumata Rau**

WTRSCI 100 Waipapa Taumata Rau: Contemporary Science in Aotearoa, New Zealand

## General Regulations – Bachelors Honours Postgraduate Degrees

*The following regulations take precedence over the specific regulations for each Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree. As far as possible they are to be read in conjunction with the specific degree regulations for each Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree. The Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree will not be awarded until the requirements for the qualifying Bachelors degree have been completed.*

*Note: For the purpose of these regulations:*

- (i) a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree is a stand-alone 120-point qualification with Honours in the title that follows a cognate bachelors degree and where entry is based on specific achievement in that bachelors degree
- (ii) a research component consists of a dissertation, research portfolio, research essay, research project or thesis worth between 30 and 120 points
- (iii) a research essay or research project will normally be worth no more than 45 points
- (iv) a dissertation will be worth at least 40 points and less than 90 points
- (v) a research portfolio or thesis will be worth 90 or 120 points
- (vi) the 'academic unit' is the Department or School or other academic unit in which the student is enrolled.

### General Requirements

- 1 A student enrolled for a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree at this University must pass the full points value specified in the degree regulations. The total enrolment may not exceed the minimum points requirement for the degree by more than 40 points.

### Duration of Enrolment

- 2 The requirements for a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree must be completed within:
  - a one year of initial enrolment for the degree if enrolled full-time
  - or
  - b two years of initial enrolment for the degree if enrolled part-time.
- 3 In all cases, the term of initial enrolment is deemed to be the first term in which the student enrolled for a course which is assigned or reassigned to the programme.

### Completion of Requirements

- 4 a A student enrolled for a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree must complete all work in taught courses by the last day of the term in which the course is taught.
- b A student enrolled in a thesis or research portfolio as part of their Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree must complete at least one progress review during their research. Failure to complete a progress review by the required due date may result in enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio being suspended.
- c The specified date for submission of a dissertation, research essay, research portfolio, research project or thesis of 30 points or more that is included in a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree is the last day of the final term of enrolment in the dissertation, research essay, research portfolio, research project or thesis.
- d (i) If, in exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, the dissertation, research essay, research portfolio, research project or thesis has not been able to be completed by the last day of the final term, on consideration of an application from the student and appropriate supporting evidence, the Supervisor may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding one month in total, and the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding two months in total (including any extension approved by the Supervisor). The Supervisor may not decline an application but may refer it to the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research with a recommendation that it be declined.
- (ii) If an extension application is declined by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- (iii) If an application is received for an extension of beyond two months, or the application is received more than two weeks after the deadline for submission of the research component to which it applies, then the application must be forwarded, with a recommendation from the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, to the Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education) for a decision.
- (iv) The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a limited extension of time of up to two months or more than two months. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

- e A student who has failed a course or courses of no more than 40 points may be approved by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research to enrol for no more than one further consecutive term beyond the duration of enrolment specified in Regulation 2 in order to complete the degree.
- f In extraordinary circumstances, the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve extensions of time beyond those permitted in 4d, for an individual or nominated group of students.

#### **Dissertations / Research Essays / Research Projects / Research Portfolios / Theses**

- 5 a Dissertations, research essays, research projects, research portfolios and theses are to be submitted to the academic unit in accordance with Regulation 4.
- b The academic unit is responsible for transmitting the submitted dissertation, research essay, research project, research portfolio or thesis to the examiner(s).
- c Copies of dissertations, research essays, research projects and research portfolios are not deposited with the University's digital repository.
- d Where the outcome of the examination of a thesis is to award a thesis a passing grade:
  - (i) Within one month of being advised of the outcome of the examination, the student must complete any minor corrections required to the satisfaction of the supervisor and deposit a digital copy of the thesis in ResearchSpace in the University Library. The relevant faculty will confirm that the thesis has been deposited in ResearchSpace.
  - (ii) The thesis will be accessible through the University's digital repository unless embargoed under Regulation 26 of the Examination Regulations.
- e Where the outcome of the examination is to award a thesis a fail grade the thesis will not be held in the University's digital repository.

#### **Appeal of Thesis, Research Portfolio, Dissertation, Research Essay or Research Essay Examination Outcome**

- 6 a A student may appeal the outcome of a thesis, research portfolio, dissertation, research essay or research project examination only on the grounds that the result was materially impacted by a procedural flaw in the examination process.
- b Any application for appeal must be lodged within three months of the result of the examination being officially communicated to the student.
- c Appeals will be considered in accordance with the Examination of Sub-Doctoral Postgraduate Research Components of 30 Points and Above Procedures.

#### **Tuition Fees for Extensions of Time**

- 7 a Where an extension of time for the submission of a dissertation, research portfolio, research essay, research project or thesis is approved under Regulation 4d, students will be required to be enrolled and pay tuition fees at the rate of 5 points for each one-month period or part thereof. This will only apply when the student's current enrolment period in the course has ended.
- b In extraordinary circumstances, the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may waive part or all of any tuition fees for extension courses related to dissertations, research projects, research essays, research portfolios or theses for an individual or nominated group of students.

#### **Honours**

- 8 a A Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree will only be awarded when the student has passed a research component of at least 30 points, comprising a single identifiable course.
  - b Honours will be awarded in one of three classes: First Class Honours, Second Class Honours, or Third Class Honours. Second Class Honours are awarded in either First Division or Second Division.
  - c First Class Honours may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average of 7.0 or higher. Second Class Honours First Division may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average between and including 5.5 and 6.9. Second Class Honours Second Division may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average between and including 4.0 and 5.4. Third Class Honours may be awarded where the student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average of 3.9 or below. The overall Grade Point Average will be rounded to one decimal place for the purpose of this Honours calculation.
- 9 Only courses completed at the University of Auckland will be included in the calculation of Honours. Fail grades and Did Not Sit and Did Not Complete grades will count as zero.

**Suspension**

- 10 a (i) Enrolment for a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree will normally be continuous. In exceptional circumstances the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve a period of suspension from enrolment not exceeding two consecutive terms. In such cases the period of suspension will not count towards the time limits for the degree.
- (ii) If a suspension application is declined by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- b In exceptional circumstances the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a period of suspension of enrolment exceeding two consecutive terms on the recommendation of the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research. In such cases the period of suspension will not count towards the time limits for the degree.
- c If a suspension application is received from a student after an extension application for the same research component has been approved, or for a term prior to the current term of enrolment, the application must be forwarded to the Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education) for a decision. If approved the period of suspension will not count towards the time limits for the degree. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

**Transfer Credits, Cross-credits and Reassignments**

- 11 a **Transfer credits**  
Transfer credits may be awarded for a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree as specified in the Credit Regulations.
- b **Cross-credits**  
Courses may not be cross-credited into or from a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree.
- c **Reassignments**
- (i) With the approval of the Programme Director, courses may be reassigned as specified in the Credit Regulations.
- (ii) If enrolment in the Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree is not being discontinued, approval to reassign must not be given if the courses proposed to be reassigned meet the requirements for the Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree and the reassignment will result in an increase in the grade point average for the Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree.

**Certificate of Proficiency**

- 12 The Certificate of Proficiency regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply.

**Transitional Certificate**

- 13 The Transitional Certificate regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply. A Transitional Certificate course may not be reassigned to a Bachelors Honours Postgraduate degree.

**Delegation of Decision-making**

- 14 a The decision makers named in these regulations may delegate their decision-making power under these regulations to another nominated role. This delegation must be in writing.
- b Where decision-making authority is delegated:
- (i) The delegated authority can be exercised in the same way and to the same effect as if the original listed decision maker performed or exercised it.
- (ii) The decision maker that made the original delegation remains responsible for the performance or exercise of the authority.

**Variations**

- 15 In exceptional circumstances the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a variation to the General Regulations – Bachelors Honours Postgraduate Degrees.
-

## General Regulations – Conjoint Degrees

The regulations for these conjoint degree programmes are to be read in conjunction with all other relevant statutes and regulations including the Academic Statutes and Regulations.

### General Provisions

1 The following conjoint degree programmes are available:

BA/BAAdvSci(Hons)	BCom/LLB(Hons)
BA/BC	BDes/BE(Hons)
BA/BCom	BDes/BFA
BA/BDes	BDes/BGlobalSt
BA/BE(Hons)	BDes/BHSc
BA/BFA	BDes/BMus
BA/BFA(Hons)	BDes/BProp
BA/BGlobalSt	BDes/BSc
BA/BHSc	BDes/LLB
BA/BMus	BDes/LLB(Hons)
BA/BSc	BE(Hons)/BFA
BA/LLB	BE(Hons)/BGlobalSt
BA/LLB(Hons)	BE(Hons)/BMus
BAdvSci(Hons)/BC	BE(Hons)/BProp
BAdvSci(Hons)/BCom	BE(Hons)/BSc
BAdvSci(Hons)/BDes	BE(Hons)/LLB
BAdvSci(Hons)/BE(Hons)	BE(Hons)/LLB(Hons)
BAdvSci(Hons)/BFA	BFA/BGlobalSt
BAdvSci(Hons)/BGlobalSt	BFA/BHSc
BAdvSci(Hons)/BHSc	BFA/BMus
BAdvSci(Hons)/BMus	BFA/BSc
BAdvSci(Hons)/BNurs	BFA/LLB
BAdvSci(Hons)/BProp	BFA/LLB(Hons)
BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB	BGlobalSt/BHSc
BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB(Hons)	BGlobalSt/BMus
BC/BCom	BGlobalSt/BProp
BC/BE(Hons)	BGlobalSt/BSc
BC/BFA	BGlobalSt/LLB
BC/BGlobalSt	BGlobalSt/LLB(Hons)
BC/BHSc	BHSc/BNurs
BC/LLB	BHSc/BSc
BC/LLB(Hons)	BHSc/LLB
BC/BSc	BHSc/LLB(Hons)
BCom/BDes	BMus/BSc
BCom/BE(Hons)	BMus/LLB
BCom/BFA	BMus/LLB(Hons)
BCom/BGlobalSt	BNurs/BSc
BCom/BHSc	BProp/BSc
BCom/BMus	BProp/LLB
BCom/BProp	BProp/LLB(Hons)
BCom/BSportHPE	BSc/LLB
BCom/BSc	BSc/LLB(Hons)
BCom/LLB	

2 Except as otherwise specified in these regulations, each student's programme is to be governed by the regulations for each of the component degrees.

3 Only when all the requirements for both component degrees have been satisfied may the two degrees be conferred upon the student.

### Admission

4 Admission to a conjoint degree programme may be at initial enrolment, or after the student has passed or been credited with not more than 270 points for either component degree, but the student must not have graduated in either of the component degrees.

- 5 a A student seeking admission to a conjoint degree programme must gain admission to each of the component degrees  
and  
b achieve a standard equivalent to a Grade Point Average of at least 3.9, except for the Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours) and the Bachelor of Engineering (Honours) which require a Grade Point Average of at least 5.5 in the previous year of full-time study.

### Continuation

- 6 In order to continue in a conjoint degree programme, a student needs to achieve a Grade Point Average of at least 3.5 each year, except for the Bachelor of Engineering (Honours) conjoint degrees which require a GPA of 4.0 each year, and Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours) conjoint degrees which require a Grade Point Average of 5.0 each year.
- 7 A student who has been discontinued from a conjoint degree programme due to the continuation requirement specified in Regulation 6 may re-apply for admission under these regulations. To be eligible for readmission:
- a the student must have achieved a Grade Point Average of at least 3.5, 4.0 for the Bachelor of Engineering (Honours) or 5.0 for the Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours), in the most recent 120 points of study towards one or more of the component degrees following the student's discontinuation. In exceptional circumstances the required Grade Point Average may be waived by Senate or its representative. If a student has fewer than 120 points to complete then they may apply for readmission immediately.
- b neither of the component degrees can have been awarded.
- 8 A student must state the reasons for re-admission, and include evidence where applicable. Where such application is made, the Deans or nominees of the respective faculties may:
- a permit the student to be readmitted to the conjoint degree programme  
b permit the student to be readmitted under specific conditions  
c decline readmission.
- 9 A student may be readmitted to a conjoint degree programme once, other than in exceptional circumstances approved by Senate or its representative.

### Approval

- 10 As a condition of approval, a student may be required to include in a conjoint programme:
- a a specified major subject or specialisation  
b specified elective courses.

### Total Points Value

- 11 The total points required for each conjoint degree programme is stated in the Conjoint Degree Schedule and includes the General Education requirement, where applicable.

### Academic Integrity

- 12 All students must pass the University of Auckland Academic Integrity course as specified in the Enrolment and Programme Regulations, Academic Integrity, of the *University Calendar*.

### General Education

- 13 All students enrolled in a conjoint degree programme, except students whose conjoint degree programme includes a BE(Hons), LLB or LLB(Hons) component degree, must pass 15 points from courses listed in either the General Education Open Schedule or either of the General Education Faculty Schedules approved for the component degrees for the conjoint degree programme.

### General Education Exemptions

- 14 a A student is exempted from the requirement to pass a course offered in the General Education Schedule who has:  
*either*  
(i) completed an undergraduate degree at a tertiary institution  
*or*  
(ii) commenced study for their degree at a tertiary institution before 1 January 2006  
*or*  
(iii) completed a minimum of 50 points of study towards this degree in one semester at an overseas institution, either through an overseas exchange programme or through prior approval under the Credit Regulations.
- b A student who has been admitted to either component degree of a conjoint degree programme who has completed 120 points or more of degree-level study at another tertiary institution is exempted from the

General Education requirement for the conjoint degree.

- c A student who has been exempted from the General Education requirement must substitute 15 points from courses available for the component degrees.

### **Suspension**

- 15 A student may in any year totally suspend study for both component degrees of a conjoint degree programme.

### **Additional Component Degrees/Diplomas**

- 16 a If a student has satisfied the requirements of one (but not both) of the component degrees and would be eligible to have that degree conferred, the relevant Dean may approve the suspension of enrolment for the conjoint degree programme to allow the student to enrol for a relevant honours or Masters degree or diploma. In that case the total number of points passed must satisfy the regulations specified for that postgraduate programme.
- b With the approval of the relevant Deans, a student who suspends their study in a conjoint degree programme to pursue a graduate programme may subsequently complete the conjoint degree programme provided they have not graduated with either of the component degrees in the meantime.

### **Graduation**

- 17 Graduation in one component of the conjoint degree constitutes a discontinuation of the conjoint degree programme.
- 18 A student must graduate in both components of the conjoint degree in one or more ceremonies in the same graduation period.

### **Variations**

- 19 In exceptional circumstances Senate or its representative may approve a personal programme which does not conform to these regulations.

### **Amendment**

- 20 These regulations and/or schedule have been amended with effect from 1 January 2026.

The specific requirements for each conjoint degree programme can be found online in the respective Conjoint Degree in the Curriculum Catalogue at [study.auckland.ac.nz](http://study.auckland.ac.nz).

---

## General Regulations – Masters Degrees

The following regulations apply to all Masters degrees unless otherwise stated. As far as possible they are to be read in conjunction with the specific degree regulations for each Masters degree.

Notes:

- (i) a Masters is a Research Masters if it includes a thesis or research portfolio of at least 90 points, otherwise it is a Taught Masters
- (ii) a research essay or research project will normally be worth no more than 45 points
- (iii) a dissertation will be worth at least 40 points and less than 90 points
- (iv) a research portfolio or thesis will normally be worth 90 or 120 points
- (v) for the purposes of these regulations only, full-time enrolment is 50 points or more in one semester or 25 points or more in one quarter, otherwise the semester or quarter enrolment (and any Summer School enrolment) is part-time.

### General Requirements

- 1 A student enrolled for a Masters degree at this University must pass the full points value specified in the degree regulations. The total enrolment may not exceed the minimum points requirement for the degree by more than 40 points.

### Duration of Enrolment

- 2 a The requirements for a Masters degree must be completed in accordance with the following time limits and the thesis or research portfolio due dates in Regulation 2e.

		Degree Total Points				
		120	180	240	300	360
Maximum number of semesters for a Research Masters Degree	full-time	2	3	4	5	6
	part-time	4	6	8	10	12
Maximum number of semesters for a Taught Masters Degree	full-time	2	3	4	5	6
	part-time	8	12	12	12	12
Maximum number of quarters for a Taught Masters Degree	full-time	4	6	8	N/A	N/A
	part-time	8	12	16	N/A	N/A

- (i) The date of initial enrolment is deemed to be:
  - (a) the start date of the enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio where the programme commences with a thesis or research portfolio enrolment
  - or
  - (b) the first term in which a student enrolled for a course which is assigned or reassigned to the programme.
- (ii) One period of Summer School enrolment counts towards the time limit as one semester of part-time enrolment, but is not counted if a thesis or research portfolio enrolment has already commenced.
- (iii) Where a student's enrolment is partially full-time and partially part-time, the part-time time limit applies, provided that:
  - (a) one semester of full-time enrolment counts as two semesters of part-time enrolment
  - (b) one quarter of full-time enrolment counts as two quarters of part-time enrolment.
- (iv) Where a student's enrolment is entirely full-time, it must be in consecutive semesters or quarters.
- (v) Where a student's enrolment is at least partially part-time, up to a maximum of four semesters or four quarters of non-enrolment may occur provided that:
  - (a) One semester of non-enrolment counts towards the time limit as one semester of part-time enrolment.
  - (b) One quarter of non-enrolment counts towards the time limit as one quarter of part-time enrolment.
  - (c) Any semesters or quarters of non-enrolment occur prior to commencement of a thesis or research portfolio enrolment.

- b Enrolment in a Research Masters degree must conclude with the submission of the thesis or research portfolio.
- c Enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio must commence on either 1 December, 1 March or 15 July and continue until the submission of the thesis or research portfolio.
- d A student must enrol in thesis or research portfolio points in no fewer than two and no more than four consecutive semesters until the thesis or research portfolio points requirement is satisfied and subject to the time limits in Regulation 2a.

Start date of thesis or research portfolio	Initial semester of enrolment in thesis or research portfolio points
1 December	Semester One of following year
1 March	Semester One of that same year
15 July	Semester Two of that same year

- e A thesis or research portfolio must be submitted by the following due dates:

Start date of thesis or research portfolio	Final semester of enrolment <sup>1</sup>	Due date for thesis or research portfolio <sup>2</sup>
1 December	Semester One	31 May <sup>3</sup>
	Semester Two	30 November <sup>4</sup>
1 March	Semester One	31 August <sup>4</sup>
	Semester Two	28 February <sup>5</sup>
15 July	Semester One	14 July <sup>4</sup>
	Semester Two	14 January <sup>5</sup>

**Notes:**

- 1 *The final semester of enrolment depends on the start date of the thesis or research portfolio and the number of semesters (either two, three or four) in which a student is enrolled in thesis or research portfolio points before they satisfy the thesis or research portfolio points requirement.*
  - 2 *These due dates provide 12 months of continuous enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio for students completing their thesis or research portfolio points enrolment in two consecutive semesters, and 18 or 24 months of continuous enrolment for other students (by enrolment in thesis or research portfolio points in three or four consecutive semesters respectively).*
  - 3 *This due date occurs within the final semester of enrolment.*
  - 4 *This due date is in the same year as the final semester of enrolment*
  - 5 *This due date is in the year following the final semester of enrolment.*
- f A student enrolled for a 240 point Research Masters must complete at least 105 points of coursework prior to enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio.
  - g A student enrolled for a 300 point Research Masters must complete at least 180 points of coursework prior to enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio.
  - h A student enrolled for a 360 point Research Masters must complete at least 240 points of coursework prior to enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio.

**Completion of Requirements**

- 3 a A student enrolled in a thesis or research portfolio must complete at least one progress review during their research. Failure to complete a progress review by the required due date may result in enrolment in the thesis or research portfolio being suspended.
- b **Thesis or Research Portfolio Extension of Time**
  - (i) If, in exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, a thesis or research portfolio has not been able to be completed by the due date specified in Regulation 2, the Supervisor may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding one month in total, and the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding eight months in total (including any extension approved by the Supervisor), for the work to be completed. The Supervisor may not decline an application for an extension but may refer it to the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research with a recommendation that it be declined.
  - (ii) If an extension application is declined by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, the student may

make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

- (iii) If an application is received for an extension of beyond eight months, or the application is received more than two weeks after the deadline for submission of the research component to which it applies, then the application must be forwarded, with a recommendation from the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, to the Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education) for a decision.
- (iv) The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a limited extension of time of up to eight months or more than eight months. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- (v) If an extension is approved, a student will be enrolled in an extension course and pay tuition fees at the rate of 5 points for each one-month period or part thereof. This will only apply when the student's current enrolment period in the thesis or research portfolio has ended.
- (vi) In extraordinary circumstances the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve extensions of time beyond those permitted in 3b(i) for an individual or nominated group of students and may waive part or all of any tuition fees for extension courses related to theses or research portfolios for these students.

**c Dissertation / Research Essay / Research Project**

- (i) The specified date for submission of a dissertation, research essay or research project that is included in a masters degree is the last day of the final term of enrolment in the dissertation, research essay or research project. If, in exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, the dissertation, research essay or research project has not been able to be completed by the last day of the final term of enrolment in the dissertation, research essay or research project, the Supervisor may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding one month in total, and the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding two months in total (including any extension approved by the Supervisor), for the work to be completed. The Supervisor may not decline an application for an extension but may refer it to the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research with a recommendation that it be declined.
- (ii) If an extension application is declined by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- (iii) If an application is received for an extension of beyond two months, or the application is received more than two weeks after the deadline for submission of the research component to which it applies, then the application must be forwarded, with a recommendation from the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, to the Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education) for a decision.
- (iv) The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a limited extension of time of up to two months or more than two months. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- (v) If an extension is approved, a student will be enrolled in an extension course and pay tuition fees at the rate of 5 points for each one-month period or part thereof. This will only apply when the student's current enrolment period in the dissertation, research essay or research project has ended.
- (vi) In extraordinary circumstances the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve extensions of time beyond those permitted in 3c(i) for an individual or nominated group of students and may waive part or all of any tuition fees for extension courses related to dissertations, research essays or research projects for these students.

**d Other courses**

Extensions of time to complete work in courses other than a dissertation, research essay, research portfolio, research project, or thesis will not be granted beyond the end of the semester(s) or quarter(s) of enrolment in the course.

**e Failed courses**

A student who has failed a course or courses totalling no more than 40 points may be approved by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research to enrol for no more than one further consecutive semester or quarter beyond the duration of enrolment for completion specified in Regulation 2 in order to complete the degree.

**Honours**

- 4 a Where the specific degree regulations include a provision for Honours, a Masters degree may be awarded

with Honours where a student's overall grade is sufficiently high and where the student has passed a research component of at least 30 points, comprising a single identifiable course.

- b There are two classes of Honours: First Class Honours and Second Class Honours. Second Class Honours are awarded in either First Division or Second Division.
- c First Class Honours may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average of 7.0 or higher. Second Class Honours First Division may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average between and including 5.50 and 6.94. Second Class Honours Second Division may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average between and including 4.0 and 5.4. The overall Grade Point Average will be rounded to one decimal place for the purpose of this Honours calculation.
- d For the purposes of the calculation of the award of Honours only courses completed at the University of Auckland will be included. Fail grades and Did Not Sit and Did Not Complete grades will count as zero.
- e Where the requirements for a Masters degree including a research component of at least 30 points have been completed with an extension granted in accordance with Regulation 3, a student's eligibility for honours will be retained.

### **Distinction or Merit**

- 5 a Where the specific degree regulations include a provision for Distinction or Merit, and Honours has not been awarded, the Masters degree may be awarded with Distinction or Merit where a student's grade is sufficiently high.
- b Distinction may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average of 7.0 or higher. Merit may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall Grade Point Average between and including 5.50 and 6.94. The overall Grade Point Average will be rounded to one decimal place for the purpose of this Honours calculation.
- c For the purposes of the calculation of the award of Distinction or Merit only courses completed at the University of Auckland will be included. Fail grades and Did Not Sit and Did Not Complete grades will count as zero.

### **Theses**

- 6 a The student is to submit a digital copy of their thesis to the relevant faculty in accordance with Regulations 2 and 3.
- b The digital thesis shall be formatted as specified in the Guide to the Presentation and Submission of Research Components in Sub-Doctoral Qualifications at the University of Auckland.
- c The Associate Dean Postgraduate Research (or nominee) of the faculty is responsible for transmitting copies of the thesis to the examiners.
- d Where the outcome of the examination is to award a thesis a passing grade:
  - (i) Within one month of being advised of the outcome of the examination, the student must complete any minor corrections required to the satisfaction of the supervisor and deposit a digital copy of the thesis in ResearchSpace in the University Library. The relevant faculty will confirm that the thesis has been deposited in ResearchSpace.
  - (ii) The thesis will be accessible through the University's digital repository unless embargoed under the Examination Regulations.
- e Where the outcome of the examination is to award a thesis a fail grade the thesis will not be held in the University's digital repository.

### **Research Portfolios**

- 7 a The student is to submit a digital copy of their research portfolio to the relevant faculty in accordance with Regulations 2 and 3.
- b The Associate Dean Postgraduate Research (or nominee) of the faculty is responsible for transmitting copies to the examiners.
- c Copies of research portfolios are not deposited in the University's digital repository.

### **Dissertations / Research Essays / Research Projects**

- 8 a The student is to submit a digital copy of their dissertation, research essay or research projects to the supervisor or department in accordance with Regulations 2 and 3.
- b The relevant academic unit is responsible for transmitting copies to the examiners.

- c Copies of dissertations, research essays and research projects are not deposited with the University's digital repository.

### Substitutions and Failed Courses

- 9 Masters students may not change their enrolment in a course after the last date approved for Changes to Current Enrolment except as outlined in the Enrolment and Programme Regulations.
- 10 A Masters student may not normally re-enrol in a failed course except as provided for in the regulations relating to aegrotat and compassionate passes. In exceptional circumstances, the student may apply to the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, on the recommendation of the Programme Director, for permission to re-enrol in the course.

### Suspension

- 11 a (i) In exceptional circumstances the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, on the recommendation of the Programme Director, may grant a period of suspension from enrolment not normally exceeding one year for enrolment in a thesis or research portfolio or two consecutive semesters, or four quarters, for enrolment in other courses. In such cases the period of suspension will not count towards the time limits for the degree.
- (ii) If a suspension application is declined by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- b In exceptional circumstances the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a period of suspension of enrolment exceeding two consecutive terms on the recommendation of the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research. In such cases the period of suspension will not count towards the time limits for the degree. The decision of the Pro-Vice Chancellor will be final.
- c If a suspension application is received from a student after an extension application for the same research component has been approved, or for a term prior to the current term of enrolment, the application must be forwarded to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education for a decision. If approved the period of suspension will not count towards the time limits for the degree. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

### Transfer Credits, Cross-credits and Reassignments

- 12 a **Transfer credits**
  - (i) Transfer credits may be awarded for a Taught Masters degree or the taught component of a Research Masters degree with a total points value of more than 120 points as specified in the Credit Regulations.
  - (ii) Except as provided for in the Credit Regulations, transfer credits may not be awarded for a Research Masters degree.
- b **Cross-credits**  
Courses may not be cross-credited into or from a Masters degree.
- c **Reassignments**
  - (i) With the approval of the Programme Director, courses may be reassigned as specified in the Credit Regulations.
  - (ii) If enrolment in the Masters degree is not being discontinued, approval to reassign must not be given if the courses proposed to be reassigned meet the requirements for the Masters degree and the reassignment will result in an increase in the grade point average for the Masters degree.

### Certificate of Proficiency

- 13 a The Certificate of Proficiency regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply.
- b A course passed for a Certificate of Proficiency may be reassigned to a Taught Masters degree, or the taught component of a Research Masters degree with a total points value of more than 120 points as specified in the Credit Regulations.
- c A course passed for a Certificate of Proficiency may not be reassigned to a Research Masters degree except as specified in 13b above.

### Transitional Certificate

- 14 The Transitional Certificate regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply. A Transitional Certificate course may not be reassigned to a Masters degree.

**Appeal of Dissertation, Thesis, Research Portfolio, Research Essay or Research Essay examination outcome**

- 15 a A student may appeal the outcome of a thesis, research portfolio, dissertation, research essay or research project examination only on the grounds that the result was materially impacted by a procedural flaw in the examination process.
- b Any application for appeal must be lodged within three months of the result of the examination being officially communicated to the student.
- c Appeals will be considered in accordance with the Examination of Sub-Doctoral Postgraduate Research Components of 30 Points and Above Procedures.

**Delegation of Decision-making**

- 16 a The decision makers named in these regulations may delegate their decision-making power under these regulations to another nominated role. This delegation must be in writing.
- b Where decision-making authority is delegated:
  - (i) The delegated authority can be exercised in the same way and to the same effect as if the original listed decision maker performed or exercised it.
  - (ii) The decision maker that made the original delegation remains responsible for the performance or exercise of the authority.

**Variations**

- 17 In exceptional circumstances the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a variation to the General Regulations – Masters Degrees.
-

## General Regulations – Named Doctorates

*These Regulations apply to doctoral enrolments that commenced prior to 1 January 2022, except enrolments in the Doctor of Philosophy and Higher Doctorates, and should be read in conjunction with the relevant degree regulations. The ‘Department’ is the Department or School or other academic unit in which the candidate is registered, and the ‘Head of Department’ is the head of that academic unit.*

### Admission

- 1 Every candidate for a named-doctoral degree must have applied for admission and been admitted to the University of Auckland.

### Registration

- 2 a Every candidate for a named-doctoral degree must be registered by the Board of Graduate Studies.
- b Registration is provisional for all candidates for the first 12 months of equivalent full-time study following the Date of Registration as defined in Regulation 2.
- c Application for registration must be made to the Head of Department, Division, School, Chair of a Board of Studies or Director of the Research Centre or Institute (“the Head of Department”) in the discipline in which the candidate is to be registered and must include, where appropriate to the composition of the doctoral degree, a preliminary research proposal.
- d The Head of Department will make a recommendation to the Faculty Associate Dean (Postgraduate) as to whether the candidate:
  - (i) meets the eligibility criteria and has the ability to follow the proposed programme of study
  - and
  - (ii) has submitted a satisfactory preliminary research proposal as stipulated by the Head of Department.
- e Where the Head of Department is satisfied, this recommendation must include:
  - (i) the proposed date of registration
  - (ii) nominations for supervisors
  - (iii) confirmation that the School/Department accepts responsibility for making satisfactory supervision arrangements and providing research resources and facilities over the whole enrolment for the degree
  - (iv) an appropriate set of goals for the provisional period of registration agreed to by both the candidate and nominated main supervisor; these must include, but are not limited to, those goals prescribed in the regulations for the relevant named doctorate and any standard goals required by the Board of Graduate Studies such as attendance at induction events, English language screening, and the satisfaction of academic integrity and health and safety requirements.
- f Where an intending candidate is not resident in Auckland, the Head of Department must also provide the Associate Dean (Postgraduate) and the Board of Graduate Studies with evidence that the candidate will be provided with research resources and supervisory support at the location in which the research is to be carried out.
- g On receipt of the recommendation of the Head of Department, the Faculty Associate Dean (Postgraduate) will make a recommendation to the Board of Graduate Studies as to the matters set out in Regulation 2d.
- h On receipt of the recommendation of the Faculty Associate Dean (Postgraduate), the Board of Graduate Studies will decide whether or not to register the candidate and, if so, the conditions that will apply to the registration. The Board of Graduate Studies may call for any further information it considers relevant before making its decision.
- i Registration takes effect on the date (the “Date of Registration”) approved by the Board of Graduate Studies. Where a candidate has already started supervised research on the doctoral topic, the Date of Registration may, subject to approval by the Board of Graduate Studies, be backdated by not more than six months.
- j The Board of Graduate Studies will appoint the supervisors for each candidate. The supervisors must be actively involved in research in the candidate’s general field, and must either hold a doctoral degree or be appropriately qualified and experienced. Persons who are themselves candidates for the same named doctorate may not be appointed as supervisors, although they may be appointed as advisers.
- k For each candidate the Board of Graduate Studies will appoint a suitably qualified main supervisor who takes overall responsibility for the supervision of the candidate and for assistance in the provision of research resources. The main supervisor must be a staff member of the University of Auckland.
- l In addition, the Board of Graduate Studies will appoint for each candidate:
  - (i) at least one suitably qualified co-supervisor

and/or

(ii) an advisory committee or adviser/s.

m Candidates wishing to present and defend a thesis in te reo Māori must, before applying to the Head of Department to be registered, obtain the permission of the Pro Vice-Chancellor (Māori). When such permission is granted, the Pro Vice-Chancellor (Māori) will make a recommendation in writing to the Board of Graduate Studies as to:

(i) whether the candidate has adequate fluency and literacy in te reo Māori in the subject area of the thesis

and

(ii) the likelihood of being able to find appropriately qualified examiners for the thesis.

### Reviews of Registration

3 a During provisional registration, a candidate must achieve the goals prescribed by the Board of Graduate Studies and satisfy any other applicable programme requirements specified in the regulations for the relevant named doctorate.

b Where a thesis proposal is required as a provisional goal, it should be submitted for approval to the appropriate committee or subcommittee of the department, institute and/or faculty in which the candidate is registered. The committee may accept the proposal, or indicate changes needed to the candidate and supervisor(s) and request a resubmission, or it may decline the proposal. It will inform the Head of Department of its decision.

c At the end of the provisional registration period, the candidate, the supervisor/s and the Head of Department are to submit a formal report to the Board of Graduate Studies on the progress of the candidate. This report may also be discussed by the appropriate postgraduate committee of the department, institute and/or faculty in which the candidate is registered. The report should clearly state whether or not the progress of the candidate has been satisfactory, whether or not any programme specific requirements for the period have been satisfied, and whether or not the goals laid down for the provisional period of registration have been achieved. The report should include a recommendation that the candidate's registration be:

(i) confirmed

or

(ii) continued on a provisional basis for a period of three to six months

or

(iii) discontinued and the candidate recommended for enrolment in another programme, where a suitable programme exists

or

(iv) terminated.

d At the end of each year of registration following the provisional period, the main supervisor, the candidate and the Head of Department are to submit, through the Associate Dean (Postgraduate) of the faculty, a joint report to the Board of Graduate Studies on the candidate's progress. This report may also be discussed by the appropriate postgraduate committee of the department, institute and/or faculty in which the candidate is registered. As part of this report, the main supervisor and the Head of Department are to make one of the following recommendations:

(i) that the candidate's registration be continued

or

(ii) that the candidate's registration be continued subject to specified conditions

or

(iii) that the candidate's registration be terminated.

e Where a recommendation is made under Regulation 3c(ii) or 3d(ii), the Head of Department will also recommend to the Board of Graduate Studies any specific goals and/or conditions to be met by the candidate and the time in which these are to be completed. At the end of this period the Head of Department and main supervisor will advise the Board of Graduate Studies whether or not these requirements have been met. Registration will be terminated if the specified conditions have not been fulfilled to the satisfaction of the Board of Graduate Studies.

f No decision to terminate registration may be made by the Board of Graduate Studies unless the candidate has been notified in writing and given reasonable opportunity to respond.

### Changes to the Conditions of Registration

4 a The Head of Department may, after consultation with the candidate, make a written recommendation to the Board of Graduate Studies via the Faculty Associate Dean (Postgraduate) for changes in the conditions of registration for the candidate. After considering a recommendation from the Head of Department, the Board

of Graduate Studies may, after considering any submissions made by the candidate, change the conditions of registration for any candidate.

- b Where a resident candidate intends to be absent from the University in pursuit of their research for more than two months, supervisors are to submit for approval by the Board of Graduate Studies, through the Head of Department and before the candidate's departure, suitable plans for the supervision of the candidate during the period of absence.
- c When necessary, the Head of Department will make a recommendation to the Board of Graduate Studies regarding changes to the supervision of the candidate. This will normally be required when a supervisor is granted leave, resigns or retires.

Whilst the Board of Graduate Studies will take into consideration the candidate's views on any recommended changes to supervision, it reserves the right to determine the appointment of supervisor/s according to the availability of suitably qualified staff.

- d When the Board of Graduate Studies is satisfied that there is sufficient reason, it may extend a candidate's submission date. Before approving an extension of submission time the Board of Graduate Studies will require the candidate, the supervisor(s) and Head of Department to agree on the programme of supervision and schedule of research considered necessary for submission by the new date proposed.
- e Where a candidate is unable to continue with their research programme because of circumstances beyond their control, the Board of Graduate Studies may suspend their registration for a specified period of time. The conditions of Regulation 7g of the Statute for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy 2016 will apply.
- f Enrolment and Programme Regulations regarding discontinuation apply to candidates for named doctorates.
- g The Board of Graduate Studies may terminate the registration of any candidate who:
  - (i) fails to enrol for any academic year corresponding to a year of registration  
or
  - (ii) fails to make payment of any tuition fees related to the registration  
or
  - (iii) applies to cease being registered  
or
  - (iv) has not made satisfactory progress while under provisional registration  
or
  - (v) has received an unsatisfactory annual report  
or
  - (vi) has not submitted a required provisional year or annual report  
or
  - (vii) has not met any conditions specified under Regulation 3e  
or
  - (viii) has not satisfied a requirement as stipulated in the structure and content regulation of the relevant named doctorate regulations  
or
  - (ix) has not submitted or re-submitted the examinable work in time  
or
  - (x) has had the termination of their registration recommended by a decision of a Disputes Committee constituted pursuant to Regulation 6  
or
  - (xi) is prohibited under the Disciplinary Statute of the University from enrolling.

Before making a decision to terminate a candidate's registration pursuant to this Regulation or otherwise, the Board of Graduate Studies will allow the candidate a reasonable opportunity to respond.

### **Enrolment and Fees**

- 5 a Candidates for the degree must be enrolled and pay all prescribed fees including tuition fees in each academic year for which they are registered. Candidates need not pay tuition fees for any period during which their registration is suspended.
- b On enrolment in each academic year every candidate must pay the prescribed fees for that academic year, including the Student Services fee.
- c A candidate who submits all examinable work or terminates their registration will receive a refund of one-twelfth of the tuition fee and the Student Services fee paid for each complete month of the period between the date of submission of the examinable work or termination of registration and the end of the academic year for which fees have been paid.

- d Notification of the award of the degree will be withheld until all outstanding fees have been paid for the academic year in which a candidate is registered. Candidates will not be able to graduate until all outstanding fees have been paid.

### Appeals

- 6 a If a doctoral candidate believes that they have been significantly disadvantaged by the examination process, or by any part of the examination process, then a written appeal may be made to the Board of Graduate Studies, setting out the grounds of the appeal. All relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the appeal. Regulations 11d and 11e of the Statute for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy 2016 shall then apply.
- b Candidates, supervisors or Heads of Department may appeal against any decision, other than one bearing on examination matters, of the Board of Graduate Studies normally within three months of the making of the decision, on the grounds that:
  - (i) relevant information which was not available to the Board of Graduate Studies at the time of its making the decision has since become available
  - and/or*
  - (ii) the procedure adopted in arriving at the decision was unfair.

The appeal must state clearly all grounds relied on by the candidate and attach all relevant documentation. Regulation 11b of the Statute for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy 2016 shall then apply.

### Dispute Resolution Procedures

- 7 Disputes are to be resolved according to the Resolution of Student Academic Complaints and Disputes Statute.

### Transitional Arrangements

- 8 a These regulations came into force on 1 January 2016 and revoked the previous General Regulations for Named Doctorates.
  - b For candidates initially registered under previous regulations, the Board of Graduate Studies may agree to vary the application of the provisions of these regulations to ensure consistency with the provisions of the regulations under which the candidate was enrolled, where it is satisfied that the candidate would otherwise be at a disadvantage.
-

---

## General Regulations – Postgraduate Certificates

*The following regulations take precedence over the specific regulations for each Postgraduate Certificate. As far as possible they are to be read in conjunction with the specific regulations for each Postgraduate Certificate.*

*Note: For the purposes of these regulations a Postgraduate Certificate is worth 60 points.*

### General Requirements

- 1 A student enrolled for a Postgraduate Certificate at this University must pass the full points value specified in the Postgraduate Certificate regulations. The total enrolment may not exceed the minimum points requirement for the Postgraduate Certificate by more than 30 points.

### Deadlines for Completion

- 2 a The requirements for a Postgraduate Certificate must be completed within:
  - (i) one semester or two quarters, or an equivalent time period, of initial enrolment for the Postgraduate Certificate if enrolled full-time
  - or
  - (ii) four semesters or eight quarters, or an equivalent time period, of initial enrolment for the Postgraduate Certificate if enrolled part-time.
- b In all cases, the term of initial enrolment is deemed to be the first term in which the student enrolled for a course which is assigned or reassigned to the programme.
- c In exceptional circumstances the Associate Dean Academic, on the recommendation of the Programme Director, may increase the duration allowed for enrolment for a period not exceeding one semester or two quarters, or the equivalent time period.
- d If an application to increase the allowed duration is declined by the Associate Dean Academic, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
- e In exceptional circumstances the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve an increase to the allowed duration for enrolment of more than one semester or two quarters, or the equivalent time period, on the recommendation of the Associate Dean Academic. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.

### Completion of Requirements

- 3 a A student enrolled for a Postgraduate Certificate must complete the requirements by the last day of the final term of enrolment in the programme.
- b Extensions of time to complete work in examined courses or 100 percent coursework courses will not be granted beyond the end of the term in which the course is offered.
- c A student who has failed a course or courses of no more than 30 points may be approved by Senate or its representative to enrol for no more than one further consecutive semester or two quarters beyond the deadline for completion specified in Regulation 2 in order to complete the Postgraduate Certificate.

### Transfer Credits, Cross-credits and Reassignments

- 4 a **Transfer credits**  
Transfer credit may not be awarded for a Postgraduate Certificate.
- b **Cross-credits**  
Courses may not be cross-credited into or from a Postgraduate Certificate.
- c **Reassignments**  
With the approval of the Programme Director, courses may be reassigned as specified in the Credit Regulations.

### Certificate of Proficiency

- 5 a The Certificate of Proficiency regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply.
- b A Certificate of Proficiency course may be reassigned to a Postgraduate Certificate as specified in the Credit Regulations.

**Transitional Certificate**

- 6 The Transitional Certificate regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply. A Transitional Certificate course may not be reassigned to a Postgraduate Certificate.

**Delegation of Decision-making**

- 7 a The decision makers named in these regulations may delegate some or all of their decision-making power under these regulations to another nominated role or roles. This delegation must be in writing.
- b Where decision-making authority is delegated:
- (i) The delegated authority can be exercised in the same way and to the same effect as if the original listed decision maker exercised it.
  - (ii) The original listed decision maker retains their authority as decision maker and remains responsible for the exercise of the authority by others.

**Variations**

- 8 In exceptional circumstances the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a variation to the General Regulations – Postgraduate Certificates.
-

## General Regulations – Postgraduate Diplomas

*The following regulations take precedence over the specific regulations for each Postgraduate Diploma. As far as possible they are to be read in conjunction with the specific regulations for each Postgraduate Diploma.*

*Notes: For the purposes of these regulations:*

- (i) a Postgraduate Diploma is worth a total of 120 points
- (ii) a research essay or research project will normally be worth up to 45 points
- (iii) a dissertation will be worth at least 40 points and less than 90 points
- (iv) the 'academic unit' is the Department or School or other academic unit in which the student is enrolled.

### General Requirements

- 1 A student enrolled for a Postgraduate Diploma at this University must pass the full points value specified in the Postgraduate Diploma regulations. The total enrolment may not exceed the minimum points requirement for the Postgraduate Diploma by more than:
  - a 40 points
  - or
  - b 20 points in the case of a student with credit granted from a Postgraduate Certificate.

### Duration of Enrolment

- 2 a The requirements for a Postgraduate Diploma must be completed within:
  - (i) two semesters or four quarters of admission, or the equivalent time period if enrolled in other terms, if enrolled full-time
  - or
  - (ii) four years of initial enrolment for the Postgraduate Diploma if enrolled part-time.
- b In the case of a student who has completed a Postgraduate Certificate for which credit is granted to a Postgraduate Diploma the requirements must be completed within:
  - (i) one semester or two quarters of admission, or the equivalent time period if enrolled in other terms, if enrolled full-time
  - or
  - (ii) two years of admission if enrolled part-time.
- c In all cases, the term of initial enrolment is deemed to be the first term in which the student enrolled for a course which is assigned or reassigned to the programme.
- d In exceptional circumstances the Associate Dean Academic, on the recommendation of the Programme Director, may increase the duration allowed for enrolment for a period not exceeding two consecutive semesters or four quarters, or the equivalent time period.
- e If an application to increase the allowed duration is declined by the Associate Dean Academic, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education's decision will be final.
- f In exceptional circumstances the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve an increase to the allowed duration for enrolment of more than two consecutive semesters or four quarters, or the equivalent time period, on the recommendation of the Associate Dean Academic. The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education's decision will be final.

### Completion of Requirements

- 3 a A student enrolled for a Postgraduate Diploma must complete all work in taught courses by the last day of the term in which the course is taught.
- b The specified date for submission of a dissertation, research essay or research project of 30 points or more that is included in a Postgraduate Diploma is the last day of the final term of enrolment in the dissertation, research essay or research project.
- c (i) If, in exceptional circumstances beyond the student's control, a dissertation, research project or research essay has not been able to be completed by the due date specified in Regulation 3b, on consideration of an application from the student and appropriate supporting evidence, the Supervisor may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding one month in total, and the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research may approve a limited extension of time, not exceeding two months in total (including any extension approved by the Supervisor). The Supervisor may not decline an application

for an extension but may refer it to the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research with a recommendation that it be declined.

- (ii) If an extension application is declined by the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, the student may make an application for a review of that decision. An application for review must be made in writing to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education within one month of the decline being officially communicated to the student. The application must clearly set out the grounds for the review, and all relevant documents relied upon must be submitted with the application for review. The decision of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education will be final.
  - (iii) If an application is received for an extension of beyond two months, or the application is received more than two weeks after the deadline for submission of the research component to which it applies, then the application must be forwarded, with a recommendation from the Associate Dean Postgraduate Research, to the Pro-Vice Chancellor (Education) for a decision.
  - (iv) The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve an extension of time of up to two months or more than two months. The Pro Vice-Chancellor Education's decision will be final.
- d A student who has failed a course or courses of no more than 40 points may be approved by the Associate Dean Academic to enrol for no more than one further consecutive semester or two quarters beyond the duration of enrolment specified in Regulation 2 in order to complete the Postgraduate Diploma.

**e Fine Arts Studio**

A student enrolled for the Postgraduate Diploma in Fine Arts must complete their individual programme not later than 1 November in the year in which the work is undertaken or by such other date as may be approved by the Head of School of Fine Arts.

**Tuition Fees for Extensions of Time**

- 4 a If an extension is approved, a student will be enrolled in an extension course and pay tuition fees at the rate of 5 points for each one-month period or part thereof. This will only apply when the student's current enrolment period in a dissertation or research project course has ended.
- b In extraordinary circumstances, the Pro Vice-Chancellor Education may approve extensions of time beyond those permitted in 3c for an individual or nominated group of students and may waive part or all of any tuition fees for extension courses related to dissertations, research projects or research essays for these students.

**Distinction or Merit**

- 5 a Where the specific Postgraduate Diploma regulations include a provision for Distinction or Merit, a Postgraduate Diploma may be awarded with Distinction or Merit where a student's overall grade is sufficiently high.
  - b Distinction may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall grade point average of 7.0 or higher. Merit may be awarded where a student has achieved an overall grade point average of between and including 5.50 and 6.99.
- 6 Only courses completed at the University of Auckland will be included in the calculation of Distinction or Merit. Fail grades and Did Not Sit and Did Not Complete grades will count as zero.
- 7 In the case of a student who has completed a postgraduate certificate for which credit is granted to a postgraduate diploma, calculation of the award of Distinction or Merit will not include any grades awarded for courses completed at another institution and credited to the postgraduate diploma.

**Dissertations / Research Essays / Research Projects**

- 8 a Dissertations, research essays and research projects are to be submitted to the academic unit in accordance with Regulation 3b.
- b The academic unit is responsible for transmitting the submitted dissertation, research essay or research project to the examiner(s).
- c Copies of dissertations, research essays and research projects are not deposited with the University's digital repository.

**Appeal of Dissertation, Research Essay or Research Essay examination outcome**

- 9 a A student may appeal the outcome of a dissertation, research essay or research project examination only on the grounds that the result was materially impacted by a procedural flaw in the examination process.
- b Any application for appeal must be lodged within three months of the result of the examination being officially communicated to the student.

- c Appeals will be considered in accordance with the Examination of Sub-Doctoral Postgraduate Research Components of 30 Points and Above Procedures.

### **Transfer Credits, Cross-credits and Reassignments**

#### **10 a Transfer Credits**

Transfer credits may be awarded for a Postgraduate Diploma as specified in the Credit Regulations.

#### **b Cross-credits**

Courses may not be cross-credited into or from a Postgraduate Diploma.

#### **c Credit from a Postgraduate Certificate**

In the case of a student who has completed a Postgraduate Certificate for which credit is granted to a Postgraduate Diploma, admission to the Postgraduate Diploma must take place within five years of completion of the Postgraduate Certificate.

#### **d Reassignments**

With the approval of the Programme Director, courses may be reassigned as specified in the Credit Regulations.

### **Certificate of Proficiency**

- 11 a The Certificate of Proficiency regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply.

- b A Certificate of Proficiency course may be reassigned to a Postgraduate Diploma as specified in the Credit Regulations.

### **Transitional Certificate**

- 12 The Transitional Certificate regulations under 'Other Programmes' apply. A Transitional Certificate course may not be reassigned to a Postgraduate Diploma.

### **Delegation of Decision-making**

- 13 a The decision makers named in these regulations may delegate their decision-making power under these regulations to another nominated role. This delegation must be in writing.
- b Where decision-making authority is delegated:
  - (i) The delegated authority can be exercised in the same way and to the same effect as if the original listed decision maker performed or exercised it.
  - (ii) The decision maker that made the original delegation remains responsible for the performance or exercise of the authority.

### **Variations**

- 14 In exceptional circumstances the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education may approve a variation to the General Regulations – Postgraduate Diplomas.
-

---

## New Start

New Start provides part-time University preparation courses for adults over the age of 20 who need skills and confidence to undertake academic study. No previous qualifications are required. Students are required to be New Zealand citizens or permanent residents.

Students gain information on the structure of university degrees, and an insight into the standard of work expected. Educational guidance is an integral part of New Start and ongoing planning is offered during the semester.

In addition, students are required to complete the University of Auckland Academic Integrity ACADINT A01 course and the Diagnostic English Language Needs Assessment (DELNA) while they are with New Start.

### New Start General NSGEN 47

New Start General introduces students to a variety of lecture topics in business, communications, education, humanities, law, science and social sciences, and offers tutorials, assignments with written feedback and a final test.

This is a 13-week part-time, day or evening course, also with weekend options, providing a comprehensive overview of first-year degree study. This course is compulsory for all students. Depending on the final grade achieved students may apply for admission into an undergraduate degree in the faculties of Arts and Education and Law. The course also forms part of the requirement for entry into degrees in Commerce, Property, Design, Urban Planning and Science.

New Start General is offered at three campuses throughout the year: University of Auckland City Campus (Semester One or Semester Two), Te Papa Ako o Tai Tonga Campus, Manukau (Semester One) and Tai Tokerau Campus in Whāngarei (Summer School).

### New Start Mathematics

Two mathematics papers are taught at the University of Auckland City Campus: NSMAT 10 (Mathematics Fundamentals) and NSMAT 14 (Mathematics Preparation for University). Students intending to enrol in these courses must first sit a maths assessment.

Note that NSMAT 14 is designed to be taken with NSGEN 47 (New Start General) as a pathway to degrees in Commerce, Property, Design, Urban Planning and Science. Results will be used to recommend the best pathway for students.

### Mathematics Fundamentals NSMAT 10

Mathematics Fundamentals NSMAT 10 is a short intensive course taught over four consecutive Saturdays in a workshop environment designed to build students' skills and confidence. Students will be working together collaboratively, either as a class or in groups, but sometimes there will be lectures. The course includes assignments and a final test. Students who require additional mathematics support are advised to enrol in this course before undertaking Mathematics Preparation for University NSMAT 14.

This course is offered in Summer School or can be taken in the mid-semester break before the start of Semester Two.

### Mathematics Preparation for University NSMAT 14

A variety of topics of everyday interest is explored with the aim of clarifying the underlying mathematics and statistics.

This is a 12-week part-time course held in Semester One or Semester Two. The course includes lectures, assignments and a final test.

This course is compulsory and taken together with New Start General NSGEN 47 for students planning to pathway to an undergraduate degree in Commerce, Property, Design, Urban Planning or Science.

A grade of B+ or above achieved in this course and New Start General NSGEN 47 enables students to apply for admission to the degrees listed above. Students with a B range grade are still welcome to apply and their application will be assessed individually by the faculty.

### Further Information

Further information can be obtained from:

New Start Office  
Building 206  
14–16 Symonds Street  
Auckland 1010.

Email: [newstart@auckland.ac.nz](mailto:newstart@auckland.ac.nz)

Website: [www.auckland.ac.nz/newstart](http://www.auckland.ac.nz/newstart)

---

## Northern Hemisphere Summer Research Scholarship Programme

### Admission

- 1 In order to be admitted to this programme a student needs to:
  - a have completed at least two years of equivalent full-time study in a degree by the programme start date  
and
  - b be enrolled in an undergraduate degree or sub-doctoral postgraduate study at an international institution at the time of application  
and
  - c have a Scholarships Grade Point Average/Grade Point Equivalent of 7.0 or higher in the most recent two years of equivalent full-time study  
and
  - d be recommended for admission by the Dean or nominee.

### Duration

- 2 Students must complete this programme within eight weeks of initial enrolment.

### Structure and Content

- 3 A student enrolled for this programme must complete course SUMRESCH 302.

### Amendment

- 4 These regulations have been amended with effect from 1 January 2019.
- 

## Procedure for the Examination of Higher Doctorates

*This procedure applies to the examination of the Degrees of Doctor of Engineering, Doctor of Laws, Doctor of Literature and Doctor of Science, and should be read in conjunction with the Higher Doctorate Examination Procedures.*

### Consideration of Applications to be Examined

- 1 As soon as possible after an application to be examined has been lodged with the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research and has been determined to meet initial requirements, the application will be forwarded to the relevant Faculty Dean or delegate (“the faculty”) for further consideration.
- 2 The faculty will appoint an Examination Committee of three senior academics who have a general understanding of the applicant’s field of research. At least two members of the Committee must be academic members of the University, one of whom will be nominated to chair the Examination Committee.
- 3 The Examination Committee will investigate the information provided, including the quality and nature of the submission for examination, will seek input from the Dean of the faculty, and will make a recommendation to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research within one month that the faculty:
  - a will allow the applicant to be admitted to candidature for the higher doctorate  
or
  - b will not allow the applicant to be admitted to candidature for the higher doctorate.

### Notification of Assessment of Application and Intention to Submit

- 4 The Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research will advise the applicant of the faculty’s decision and, if the application has been accepted, will request written notification of the applicant’s intention to proceed with candidature and submission. The submission of work to be examined must be received by the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research within three months of the notification that the application was accepted.
- 5 The examination will not proceed until receipt of the candidate’s written notification of intention to proceed and payment of fees as set out in Schedule B of the Fees Statute.

### Appointment of Examiners

- 6 Upon payment of fees and receipt of the candidate’s written notification of intention to proceed, the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research will request that the faculty nominate three external examiners. The nominations should be made within three months of the request. The examiners must be of authoritative standing and international eminence in the field of the submitted work and must be active in research. At least one examiner shall be resident outside New Zealand. Examiners must not have engaged in substantial collaboration with the candidate. Any involvement with the candidate by the examiner which could constitute a conflict of interest should be declared at the outset. The appointment of all examiners must be approved by the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research.

**Submission**

- 7 The candidate shall lodge at the School of Graduate Studies:
- a three copies of the work to be examined
- and*
- b a statutory declaration which shall:
    - (i) state the extent to which the work is the candidate's own, and (in the case of a conjoint work) identify as clearly as possible which parts are the candidate's own
- and*
- (ii) declare that the work in substantially its present form has not been submitted or accepted previously for the award of a degree or diploma in this or any other tertiary institution, and is not being submitted for a degree or diploma in any other tertiary institution or for another degree or diploma at this institution.

**Examination**

- 8 The degree will be awarded solely on consideration of the submitted works upon which the candidate's claim to the degree is based.
- 9 In order to qualify for the degree, the submitted works must provide sufficient evidence that the candidate has made an original contribution of special excellence to their discipline such that they are considered to have authoritative standing and international eminence in their field.
- 10 Examiners will be requested to report to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research on the submission within three months of receipt and recommend whether the candidate:
- a should be awarded the degree
- or*
- b should not be awarded the degree.
- 11 The reports of all examiners will be forwarded to the Examination Committee for consideration of whether or not to admit the candidate to the degree.
- 12 If the examiners' recommendations differ, the Examination Committee may invite the examiners to consult and provide a written report or reports on the outcome of their consultation. If, after such consultation, the differences remain unresolved, the Examination Committee may recommend to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research that a further independent external examiner be appointed to report on areas of conflict.
- 13 The Examination Committee shall recommend an outcome based on the examiners' reports to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research. The Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research will determine the result of the examination and notify the candidate of the decision.
- 14 An unsuccessful submission may not be presented for re-examination until at least five years after initial submission and must include new material.

**Deposit of Submission in the Library**

- 15 On successful completion of the examination of the submitted work, and when possible, two bound copies will be deposited in the University Library by the School of Graduate Studies. The first bound copy will remain in the Library for reference purposes; the second copy may be borrowed by members of the Library, or sent to other libraries on inter-library loan. The third copy will be returned to the candidate.

**Graduation**

- 16 Candidates who have satisfied the requirements for any award of the University shall be admitted to that award.

---

## Public Programmes – Event Services

Event Services offers lifelong learning opportunities through the delivery of courses, public lectures, workshops and conferences that all draw upon the expertise of the University.

Most events are open to members of the public and are delivered in various formats, including day and evening lectures, seminars, webinars and workshops. It is also possible to join undergraduate students in selected University lecture courses.

For more information visit [unievents.auckland.ac.nz](http://unievents.auckland.ac.nz) or [www.publicprogrammes.ac.nz](http://www.publicprogrammes.ac.nz), or email [eventservices@auckland.ac.nz](mailto:eventservices@auckland.ac.nz).

---

## Summer Research Scholarship Programme

### Admission

- 1 In order to be admitted to this programme a student needs to:
  - a have completed at least two years of equivalent full-time study in a degree by the programme start date  
and
  - b be enrolled in an undergraduate degree or postgraduate diploma or Bachelor (Honours) degree at a New Zealand university at the time of application  
and
  - c be recommended for admission by the Dean or nominee.

### Duration

- 2 Students must complete this programme within ten weeks of initial enrolment.

### Structure and Content

- 3 A student enrolled for this programme must complete course SUMRESCH 301.

### Amendment

- 4 These regulations have been amended with effect from 26 June 2025.
- 

## Transitional Certificate – TransCert

*The regulations for this certificate are to be read in conjunction with all other relevant statutes and regulations including the Academic Statutes and Regulations.*

### Admission

- 1 In order to be admitted to this programme a student needs to have completed the requirements for a degree of this University or other degree approved by Senate or its representative in any particular case.

### Structure and Content

- 2 The programme consists of such course or courses at undergraduate level in a subject or subjects as Senate or its representative may require or approve.
- 3 The purpose of this programme is to fulfil the requirements for entry to a specific graduate degree, graduate or postgraduate diploma approved by Senate or its representative.
- 4 To be eligible for the award of a Transitional Certificate a student has to enrol for the graduate qualification for which the prerequisites were met by taking this programme.

### Variations

- 5 In exceptional circumstances Senate or its representative may approve a personal programme which does not conform to these regulations.

### Amendment

- 6 These regulations have been amended with effect from 1 January 2001.
-

---

## General Statutes and Regulations

103	Availability of Academic Dress
103	Conferment of Academic Qualifications and Academic Dress Statute 1992
108	Posthumous and Incomplete Academic Qualification Regulations
109	The Degrees and Diplomas Statute 1991
115	The Honorary Degrees and Awards Statute 2019
116	Guidelines for the Award of Honorary Degrees and Fellowships

---

# GENERAL STATUTES AND REGULATIONS

---

## Availability of Academic Dress

The Kate Edger Educational Charitable Trust trading as Academic Dress Hire owns a stock of academic gowns, hoods, scarves, trenchers and Tudor bonnets. These are available for hire Monday to Friday from 9am until 4pm throughout the year. Details may be obtained from Academic Dress Hire, 17 George Street, Newmarket, or [graduationplace.co.nz](http://graduationplace.co.nz). A student completing the requirements for a degree or diploma will receive information regarding the hire of academic dress for the graduation ceremony with their invitation to apply to graduate.

---

## Conferment of Academic Qualifications and Academic Dress Statute 1992

- 1 Every degree and every diploma of the University shall be conferred or awarded in pursuance of a resolution of the Council and at a meeting of the Council.
- 2 Every degree and every diploma of the University shall be conferred or awarded by the Chancellor, or if they are absent from the meeting or incapacitated by sickness or otherwise, by the Vice-Chancellor or Pro-Chancellor. The Council may also authorise another person to confer degrees or award diplomas at a particular ceremony.
- 3 Every recipient of a degree shall receive a certificate in appropriate form, under the Common Seal of the University, that their degree has been conferred and stating the class of honours (if any awarded), or whether it has been awarded with Distinction or Merit.
- 4 Every diploma shall be in appropriate form under the Common Seal of the University and state, where relevant, whether it has been awarded with Distinction or Merit.
- 5 At a specified time or times each year the Council shall meet in convocation of the University to confer degrees and award diplomas. Persons wishing to have their degree conferred or diploma awarded (whether in person or in absentia) at such a ceremony must apply in accordance with the dates specified on the University website.
- 6 The form of words to be used by the Chancellor, the Vice-Chancellor, Pro-Chancellor or such other person as may have been appointed by the Council to confer degrees or to award diplomas shall be as follows:
  - a **Degrees**  
*'By the authority vested in me by resolution of the University of Auckland Council I [NAME], [POSITION], confer the degrees stated upon those who, within their several faculties, have satisfied the requirements of this University.'*
  - b **Diplomas**  
*'By the authority vested in me by resolution of the University of Auckland Council I [NAME], [POSITION], award the diplomas stated upon those who, within their several faculties, have satisfied the requirements of this University.'*
- 7 In appropriate circumstances, the form of words to be used by the Chancellor, the Vice-Chancellor, Pro-Chancellor or such other person as may have been appointed by the Council to confer degrees and to award diplomas shall be as follows: *'By the authority vested in me by resolution of the University of Auckland Council I [NAME], [POSITION], confer the degrees and award the diplomas stated upon those who, within their several faculties, have satisfied the requirements of this University.'*
- 8 The academic dress worn by members of the University at any public ceremony of the University shall be the costume appropriate to their degree, but doctors may on special occasions wear a scarlet gown and graduates admitted *ad eundem statum* may wear the academic costume of their own university. Unless the holder of a diploma is also a graduate the only academic dress they may wear is an undergraduate gown and the scarf appropriate to their diploma.
- 9 The academic costumes of the University of Auckland shall be as follows:
  - a The robe for the Chancellor of the University is a blue damask gown with facings of gold lace, bearing on each shoulder the coat of arms of the University. The cap is a black velvet trencher with gold lace and tassel. The robe for the Pro-Chancellor is a black gown with facings of blue silk and gold lace, bearing on each shoulder the coat of arms. The cap is a black velvet trencher with gold tassel. The robe for the Vice-Chancellor is a blue silk gown with facings of silver lace, bearing on each shoulder the coat of arms. The cap is a black velvet trencher with silver lace and tassel. The robe for the Registrar is a gown of black silk with facings of blue silk, bearing on each shoulder the coat of arms. The cap is a black velvet trencher with a black silk tassel.

The robe for the Kaumatua and the Kuia is the Fellows gown of the colour University blue to be worn with a black scarf lined with the colour University blue bearing on each lapel the coat of arms. The cap is a black velvet trencher with a black silk tassel. The academic dress for Graduation Officials shall be the costume appropriate to their degree. In addition, the gown shall bear on each shoulder the coat of arms of the University, and the trencher shall have a blue tassel. Graduation Officials who are not graduates shall wear an undergraduate gown bearing the coat of arms of the University on each shoulder.

- b The gown for a Bachelors degree is as for the Cambridge Bachelor of Arts. The gown for a Masters degree is as for the Cambridge Master of Arts. The hood for every degree is the size and shape as for the Cambridge Master of Arts. The hood for a Bachelors degree is lined with coloured satin and bordered with white fur. The hood for a Masters degree is lined with coloured satin only. The hoods for the Bachelors and Masters degrees are as follows:

**Arts and Education**

BA, MA	pink lining
BA(Hons)	pink lining; 25mm pink band on the outside edge of the hood
BAS, MAS	lemon lining
BC, MC	pink lining; 25mm emerald green band on the edge of the satin
BDanceSt	jade green lining
BDanceSt(Hons)	jade green lining; 25mm jade green band on the outside of the hood
BECSt	emerald green lining; 25mm rose gold-copper band on the inside edge
BED, MEd	emerald green lining
BEd(Tchg)	emerald green lining
BEd(Tchg)(Hons)	emerald green lining; 25mm emerald green band on the outside edge of the hood
BEd(TESOL)	emerald green lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
BFA, MFA	gold lining
BFA(Hons)	gold lining; 25mm gold band on the outside edge of the hood
BMus, MMus	white lining
BMus(Hons)	white lining; 25mm white band on the outside edge of the hood
BPE	emerald green lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
BSJS	TBC
BSportHPE	emerald green lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
BSW	buff lining
BSW(Hons)	buff lining; 25mm buff band on the outside edge of the hood
BTheol, MTheol	forest green lining
BTheol(Hons)	forest green lining; 25mm forest green band on the outside edge of the hood
MCAT	TBC
MCommDance	jade green hood with 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MCouns	buff lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MCTS	pink lining; 75mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MCW	pink lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MDanceSt	jade green lining; 25mm dark brown band on the outside edge of the hood
MDMT	jade green hood with 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MEdlD	emerald green lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MEdPrac	emerald green lining with 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MHigherEd	emerald green lining; 50mm emerald green band on the outside edge of the hood
MIndigSt	pink lining; 25mm terracotta band on the edge of the satin
MLitt	pink lining; 75mm pink band on the outside edge of the hood
MPP	pink lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MProfSup	buff hood; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
MProfSupPrac	buff hood; 25mm lilac band on the edge of the satin
MSCL	buff lining; 25mm terracotta band on the edge of the satin
MSW	buff lining
MSW(Prof)	buff lining; 25mm buff band on the outside edge of the hood
MTchg(Primary)	emerald green lining; 25mm emerald green band on the outside edge of the hood
MTchg(Secondary)	emerald green lining; 25mm emerald green band on the outside edge of the hood
MTchLn(EC)	TBC
MTESOL	pink lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
MTrans	pink lining; 25mm silver grey band on the edge of the satin
<b>Business and Economics</b>	
BCom, MCom	orange lining

BCom(Hons)	orange lining; 25mm orange band on the outside edge of the hood
BProp, MProp	silver grey lining
BProp(Hons)	silver grey lining; 25mm silver grey band on the outside edge of the hood
MAppFin	silver grey hood; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MBA	burgundy lining
MBM	burgundy lining; 25mm terracotta band on inside edge
MBusAn	burgundy lining; 25mm dark brown band on inside edge
MBusDev	burgundy lining; 25mm tan band on inside edge
MHRM	orange hood with 25mm dark brown band on the inside edge of the hood
MInfoGov	silver grey lining; 25mm terracotta band on inside edge
MIntBus	orange lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
MMgt	orange lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MMktg	orange lining; 25mm burgundy band on the edge of the satin
MProfActg	orange lining; 25mm orange band on the outside edge of the hood
MPropPrac	silver grey lining; 25mm dark brown band on inside edge
<b>Engineering and Design</b>	
BDes, MDes	gold lining; 25mm silver band on the edge of the satin
BE, ME	dark violet lining
BE(Hons)	dark violet lining; 25mm dark violet band on the outside edge of the hood
BUrbPlan(Hons)	lime green lining; 25mm lime green band on the outside edge of the hood
MAerospaceEng	dark violet lining; 25mm light brown band on the inside edge
MArch	lemon lining; two 25mm lemon bands, 25mm apart, on the outside edge of the hood
MArch(Prof)	lemon lining; 25mm lemon band on the outside edge of the hood
MArch(Prof)HerCons	lemon lining; 25mm turquoise band on the edge of the satin
MArch(Prof)UrbDes	lemon lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MArch(Prof)UrbPlan(Prof)	lemon lining; 25mm light brown lining on the edge of the satin
MCivilEng	dark violet lining
MEMgt	dark violet lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MEngSt	dark violet lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
MEPM	dark violet lining with 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MEqEng	violet lining; terracotta band on the edge of the satin
MInfraAssetMgt	dark violet lining
MMaterialsEng	dark violet lining
MMedicalEng	dark violet lining
MProfEng	dark violet lining
MRobotEng	dark violet lining; 25mm light brown band on the inside edge
MUrbDes	lemon lining; 25mm chartreuse green band on the edge of the satin
MUrbPlan	lime green lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
MUrbPlan(Prof)HerCons	lime green lining; 25mm turquoise band on the edge of the satin
MUrbPlan(Prof)UrbDes	lime green lining; 25mm lemon band on the edge of the satin
<b>Interfaculty</b>	
BGlobalSt, MGlobalSt	turquoise lining
MAI	dark blue lining; 25mm dark violet band on the edge of the satin
MBioEnt	dark blue lining; 25mm orange band on the edge of the satin
MDisMgt	dark violet lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MEnergy	dark violet lining; 25mm dark blue band on the outside edge of the hood
MEngGeol	dark blue lining; 25mm dark violet band on the edge of the satin
MHerCons	lemon lining; 25mm pink band on the edge of the satin
MMathModel	dark blue lining; 25mm dark violet band on the edge of the satin
MORAn	dark violet lining; 25mm taupe band on the edge of the satin
MProfStuds	pink lining; 25mm taupe band on the edge of the satin
MRegDev	emerald green; 25mm turquoise band on the edge of the satin
<b>Law</b>	
JD	TBC
LLB, LLM	light blue lining
LLB(Hons)	light blue lining; 25mm light blue band on the outside edge of the hood
MIP	light blue lining; 25mm dark blue band on the edge of the satin
MLS	light blue lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MTaxS	orange lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin

**Medical and Health Sciences**

BBiomedSc(Hons)	lilac lining; 75mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin and a 25mm lilac band on the outside edge of the hood
BHSc, MHSc	lilac lining
BHSc(Hons)	lilac lining; 25mm lilac band on the outside edge of the hood
MBChB	crimson lining; two 25mm crimson bands, 25mm apart, on the outside edge of the hood
BMedImag(Hons)	lilac hood; 25mm violet band with a lilac band on the outside
BMedSc(Hons)	crimson lining; 25mm crimson band on the outside edge of the hood
BNurs, MNurs	navy blue lining
BNurs(Hons)	navy blue lining; 25mm navy blue band on the outside edge of the hood
BOptom	blue-green lining
BPharm	grey-green lining
BPharm(Hons)	grey-green lining; 25mm grey-green band on the outside of the hood
MAud	lilac lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MBiomedSc	lilac lining; 75mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MClinEd	crimson lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MClinPharm	grey-green lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MHealthPsych	lilac lining; 25mm tan band on the edge of the satin
MHlthLd	lilac lining; 25mm terracotta band on the edge of the satin
MHlthPrac	lilac lining with 25mm dark brown band on the outside edge
MMedSc	crimson lining
MND	TBC
MNSc	navy blue lining; 25mm teal band on the edge of the satin
MNursPrac	navy blue lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MPaed	TBC
MPH	lilac lining; 25mm crimson band on the edge of the satin
MPharmPrac	grey-green lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MStrokeCare	lilac lining; 25mm navy blue band on the edge of the satin

**Science**

BAdvSci(Hons)	dark blue lining; 75mm dark blue band on the outside edge of the hood
BSc, MSc	dark blue lining
BSc(Hons)	dark blue lining; 25mm dark blue band on the outside edge of the hood
MBiotech	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MBehAnalysis	TBC
MChem	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MClinExPhys	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MDataSci	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MEcology	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MEngGeol	dark blue lining; 25mm dark violet band on the edge of the satin
MEnvMgt	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MEnvSci	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MFoodSci	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MInfoTech	dark blue lining; 25mm light brown band on the edge of the satin
MMarineCons	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MMarineSt	dark blue lining; 25mm terracotta band on the edge of the satin
MOrgPsych	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin
MPhysioPrac	blue hood; 25mm crimson band on the edge of the satin
MSLTPrac	dark blue lining; 25mm dark brown band on the edge of the satin
MWineSci	dark blue lining; 25mm midnight blue band on the edge of the satin

- c The hood for a Bachelor with Honours degree is as for the relevant Bachelors degree, with the addition of a 25mm ribbon band on the outside of the hood, alongside the fur. The colour of the ribbon band is the same colour as the lining.

The hood for a Bachelors degree for which the prerequisite is another Bachelors degree within the same faculty is as for a Bachelor with Honours degree, with the addition of a second 25mm band at a distance of 25mm from the first band. Both bands are the same colour as the lining.

When a new Bachelors or Masters degree is introduced within a faculty, the main hood colour shall be that of the predominant existing colour used for that faculty's Bachelors or Masters qualifications. The hood for the new qualification may be distinguished through the use of bands or stripes of a width and colour to be

determined by consultation between the faculty and the Office of Graduation and approved by Council.

The hood for an Interfaculty Bachelors degree or Masters degree is lined with the predominant colour of the faculty primarily responsible for the degree, with the addition of a 25mm ribbon band on the edge of the satin. Where there are two Faculties involved, the colour of the ribbon band is the predominant colour of the hood lining of the second faculty. Where more than two Faculties are involved, the hood for the new qualification may be distinguished through the use of bands or stripes of a width and colour to be determined by consultation between the faculty and the Office of Graduation and approved by Council.

- d The gown for the degrees of Doctor of Clinical Psychology, Doctor of Education, Doctor of Fine Arts, Doctor of Health Sciences, Doctor of Medical Sciences, Doctor of Medicine and Doctor of Pharmacy is as for the Cambridge Master of Arts with the addition of facings of 50mm wide satin. The hood is made wholly of satin and this and the facings of the gown are of the following colours for the different degrees:

Clinical Psychology	dark blue
Education	emerald green
Fine Arts	gold
Health Sciences	TBC
Medical Sciences	TBC
Medicine	crimson
Music	white
Musical Arts	white
Pharmacy	grey-green

- e The gown for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy is as for the Cambridge Master of Arts, with the addition of 100mm satin facings, made up of 75mm of scarlet edged with 25mm of gold. The hood is made wholly of scarlet satin.

- f The gown for the degrees of Doctor of Engineering, Doctor of Laws, Doctor of Literature, and Doctor of Science is as for the Cambridge Master of Arts, but is made of black silk, or scarlet silk or cloth. The hood is made wholly of satin, and is of the following colours for the different degrees:

Engineering	dark violet
Laws	light blue
Literature	pink
Science	dark blue

- g The cap for all graduates other than Doctors and the officers of the University is a black trencher with a tassel. The cap for all Doctors other than officers of the University is as for the full dress Cambridge Doctor of Philosophy, namely a round black velvet bonnet with a gold cord around the crown ending in tassels.

*Note: The colour of the lining of the hood for the Degree of Master of Philosophy is that of the closest Masters degree to which the subject of the MPhil relates.*

- h The scarf for a diploma is to be made of the same black material as the gown with a band of colour in plain satin as in existing hoods down the centre edge. The colour is to match the degree cluster most closely associated with the diploma. The lining is to be the same colour as the band. The width of the scarf at the base is to be 140mm in total, the black being 100mm and the colour 40mm, and narrowing behind the neck. A band of the lining colour is to be stepped down from the inside edge to the outside edge of the black material at the base of each side of the scarf. The diploma scarves are as follows:

Architecture	lemon band and lining
Arts	pink band and lining
Business and Economics	burgundy band and lining
Creative and Performing Arts	pink band and lining
Education	emerald green band and lining
Engineering	dark violet band and lining
Fine Arts	gold band and lining
Laws	light blue band and lining
Medical and Health Sciences	crimson band and lining
Music	white band and lining
Pharmacy	grey-green band and lining
Planning	chartreuse green band and lining
Property	silver grey band and lining
Science	dark blue band and lining
Theology	forest green band and lining

- i The gown for the honorary degrees of Doctor of Engineering, Doctor of Laws, Doctor of Literature, Doctor of Music, Doctor of Science and Doctor of the University of Auckland is as for the Cambridge Master of Arts, but is made of scarlet satin. The hood is made wholly of satin, and is one of the following colours for the different degrees:

Engineering	dark violet
Laws	light blue
Literature	pink
Music	white
Science	dark blue
The University of Auckland	University blue

- 10 Regalia specifications for degrees and diplomas that have been deleted from this Statute can be found in previous editions of the *University Calendar*.
- 11 The gown for a Fellow of the University of Auckland will be an undergraduate gown of the colour University Blue bearing on the left front lapel the coat of arms of the University. No hood or cap shall be worn.

## Posthumous and Incomplete Academic Qualification Regulations

- 1 Council may award a qualification posthumously if a student dies after completing the requirements for their non-doctoral qualification, but before receiving their qualification.
- 2 Council may award a non-doctoral qualification posthumously to a student who has died before they completed the requirements of their qualification, where:
- the student has completed at least 75% of the requirements for the qualification
- and
- in the case of a bachelor's degree, the student has completed at least one of the 300-level courses required for the major or degree
- and
- the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education recommends that the qualification be awarded.
- 3 Council may award a non-doctoral qualification to a student who has been medically diagnosed with a terminal illness before they have completed the requirements of their qualification, where:
- the student has completed at least 75% of the requirements for the qualification
- and
- in the case of a bachelor's degree, the student has completed at least one of the of the 300-level courses required for their major or degree
- and
- the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education recommends that the qualification be awarded.
- 4 In extraordinary circumstances Council may award a non-doctoral qualification to a student who has not completed the requirements for the qualification, where:
- no more than 15 points are required to complete the qualification
- and
- the uncompleted requirements are not practical or professional requirements
- and
- the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education recommends that the qualification be awarded on consideration of the evidence and rationale provided.

## The Degrees and Diplomas Statute 1991

*At the University of Auckland this 18th day of February 1991.*

*Pursuant to the Education and Training Act 2020, the Council of the University of Auckland, after consulting Senate, hereby makes the following statute:*

- 1 This Statute may be cited as the Degrees and Diplomas Statute 1991.
- 2 The Council shall have power to confer the following degrees on any person who completes a course of study in accordance with the provisions of the regulations for that qualification.

Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)	BAdvSci(Hons)
Bachelor of Architectural Studies	BAS
Bachelor of Arts	BA
Bachelor of Arts (Honours)	BA(Hons)
Bachelor of Biomedical Science (Honours)	BBiomedSc(Hons)
Bachelor of Commerce	BCom
Bachelor of Commerce (Honours)	BCom(Hons)
Bachelor of Communication	BC
Bachelor of Dance Studies	BDanceSt
Bachelor of Dance Studies (Honours)	BDanceSt(Hons)
Bachelor of Design	BDes
Bachelor of Early Childhood Studies	BECSt
Bachelor of Education (Teaching)	BEd(Tchg)
Bachelor of Education (Teaching) (Honours)	BEd(Tchg)(Hons)
Bachelor of Education (Teaching English to Speakers of Other Languages)	BEd(TESOL)
Bachelor of Engineering	BE
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)	BE(Hons)
Bachelor of Fine Arts	BFA
Bachelor of Fine Arts (Honours)	BFA(Hons)
Bachelor of Global Studies	BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Health Sciences	BHSc
Bachelor of Health Sciences (Honours)	BHSc(Hons)
Bachelor of Laws	LLB
Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Medical Imaging (Honours)	BMedImag(Hons)
Bachelor of Medicine and Bachelor of Surgery	MBChB
Bachelor of Medical Science (Honours)	BMedSc(Hons)
Bachelor of Music	BMus
Bachelor of Music (Honours)	BMus(Hons)
Bachelor of Nursing	BNurs
Bachelor of Nursing (Honours)	BNurs(Hons)
Bachelor of Optometry	BOptom
Bachelor of Pharmacy	BPharm
Bachelor of Pharmacy (Honours)	BPharm(Hons)
Bachelor of Property	BProp
Bachelor of Property (Honours)	BProp(Hons)
Bachelor of Science	BSc
Bachelor of Science (Honours)	BSc(Hons)
Bachelor of Social Justice Studies	BSJS
Bachelor of Social Work	BSW
Bachelor of Social Work (Honours)	BSW(Hons)
Bachelor of Sport, Health and Physical Education	BSportHPE
Bachelor of Theology	BTheol
Bachelor of Urban Planning (Honours)	BURbPlan(Hons)
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Commerce	BAdvSci(Hons)/BCom
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Communication	BAdvSci(Hons)/BC
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Design	BAdvSci(Hons)/BDes
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)	BAdvSci(Hons)/BE(Hons)
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Fine Arts	BAdvSci(Hons)/BFA
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Global Studies	BAdvSci(Hons)/BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BAdvSci(Hons)/BHSc

Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Laws	BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BAdvSci(Hons)/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Music	BAdvSci(Hons)/BMus
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Nursing	BAdvSci(Hons)/BNurs
Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)/Bachelor of Property	BAdvSci(Hons)/BProp
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Advanced Science (Honours)	BA/BAdvSci(Hons)
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Commerce	BA/BCom
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Communication	BA/BC
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Design	BA/BDes
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)	BA/BE(Hons)
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Fine Arts	BA/BFA
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Fine Arts (Honours)	BA/BFA(Hons)
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Global Studies	BA/BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BA/BHSc
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Laws	BA/LLB
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BA/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Music	BA/BMus
Bachelor of Arts/Bachelor of Science	BA/BSc
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Design	BCom/BDes
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)	BCom/BE(Hons)
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Fine Arts	BCom/BFA
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Global Studies	BCom/BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BCom/BHSc
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Laws	BCom/LLB
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BCom/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Music	BCom/BMus
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Property	BCom/BProp
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Science	BCom/BSc
Bachelor of Commerce/Bachelor of Sport, Health and Physical Education	BCom/BSportHPE
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Commerce	BC/BCom
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)	BC/BE(Hons)
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Fine Arts	BC/BFA
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Global Studies	BC/BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BC/BHSc
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Laws	BC/LLB
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BC/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Communication/Bachelor of Science	BC/BSc
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)	BDes/BE(Hons)
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Fine Arts	BDes/BFA
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Global Studies	BDes/BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BDes/BHSc
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Laws	BDes/LLB
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BDes/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Music	BDes/BMus
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Property	BDes/BProp
Bachelor of Design/Bachelor of Science	BDes/BSc
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Fine Arts	BE(Hons)/BFA
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Global Studies	BE(Hons)/BGlobalSt
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Laws	BE(Hons)/LLB
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BE(Hons)/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Music	BE(Hons)/BMus
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Property	BE(Hons)/BProp
Bachelor of Engineering (Honours)/Bachelor of Science	BE(Hons)/BSc
Bachelor of Fine Arts/Bachelor of Global Studies	BFA/BGlobalStuds
Bachelor of Fine Arts/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BFA/BHSc
Bachelor of Fine Arts/Bachelor of Laws	BFA/LLB
Bachelor of Fine Arts/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BFA/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Fine Arts/Bachelor of Music	BFA/BMus
Bachelor of Fine Arts/Bachelor of Science	BFA/BSc
Bachelor of Global Studies/Bachelor of Health Sciences	BGlobalSt/BHSc
Bachelor of Global Studies/Bachelor of Laws	BGlobalSt/LLB

Bachelor of Global Studies/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BGlobalSt/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Global Studies/Bachelor of Music	BGlobalSt/BMus
Bachelor of Global Studies/Bachelor of Property	BGlobalSt/BProp
Bachelor of Global Studies/Bachelor of Science	BGlobalSt/BSc
Bachelor of Health Sciences/Bachelor of Laws	BHSc/LLB
Bachelor of Health Sciences/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BHSc/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Health Sciences/Bachelor of Nursing	BHSc/BNurs
Bachelor of Health Sciences/Bachelor of Science	BHSc/BSc
Bachelor of Music/Bachelor of Laws	BMus/LLB
Bachelor of Music/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BMus/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Music/Bachelor of Science	BMus/BSc
Bachelor of Nursing/Bachelor of Science	BNurs/BSc
Bachelor of Property/Bachelor of Laws	BProp/LLB
Bachelor of Property/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BProp/LLB(Hons)
Bachelor of Property/Bachelor of Science	BProp/BSc
Bachelor of Science/Bachelor of Laws	BSc/LLB
Bachelor of Science/Bachelor of Laws (Honours)	BSc/LLB(Hons)
Juris Doctor	JD
Master of Aerospace Engineering	MAerospace
Master of Applied Finance	MAppFin
Master of Architecture	MArch
Master of Architecture (Professional)	MArch(Prof)
Master of Architecture (Professional) and Heritage Conservation	MArch(Prof)HerCons
Master of Architecture (Professional) and Urban Design	MArch(Prof)UrbDes
Master of Architecture (Professional) and Urban Planning (Professional)	MArch(Prof)UrbPlan(Prof)
Master of Artificial Intelligence	MAI
Master of Arts	MA
Master of Audiology	MAud
Master of Behaviour Analysis	MBehAnalysis
Master of Biomedical Science	MBiomedSc
Master of Bioscience Enterprise	MBioEnt
Master of Biotechnology	MBiotech
Master of Business Administration	MBA
Master of Business Analytics	MBusAn
Master of Business Development	MBusDev
Master of Business Management	MBM
Master of Chemistry	MChem
Master of Civil Engineering	MCivilEng
Master of Clinical Education	MClinEd
Master of Clinical Exercise Physiology	MClinExPhys
Master of Clinical Pharmacy	MClinPharm
Master of Commerce	MCom
Master of Communication	MC
Master of Community Dance	MCommDance
Master of Conflict and Terrorism Studies	MCTS
Master of Counselling	MCouns
Master of Creative Arts Therapy	MCAT
Master of Creative Writing	MCW
Master of Dance Movement Therapy	MDMT
Master of Dance Studies	MDanceSt
Master of Data Science	MDataSci
Master of Design	MDes
Master of Disaster Management	MDisMgt
Master of Earthquake Engineering	MEqEng
Master of Ecology	MEcology
Master of Education	MEd
Master of Education Practice	MEdPrac
Master of Educational Leadership	MEdLd
Master of Energy	MEnergy
Master of Engineering	ME
Master of Engineering Geology	MEngGeol

Master of Engineering Management	MEMgt
Master of Engineering Project Management	MEPM
Master of Engineering Studies	MEngSt
Master of Environmental Science	MEnvSci
Master of Environmental Management	MEnvMgt
Master of Food Science	MFoodSci
Master of Fine Arts	MFA
Master of Global Studies	MGlobalSt
Master of Health Leadership	MHlthLd
Master of Health Practice	MHlthPrac
Master of Health Psychology	MHealthPsych
Master of Health Sciences	MHSc
Master of Heritage Conservation	MHerCons
Master of Higher Education	MHigherEd
Master of Human Resource Management	MHRM
Master of Indigenous Studies	MIndigSt
Master of Information Governance	MInfoGov
Master of Information Technology	MInfoTech
Master of Infrastructure Asset Management	MInfraAssetMgt
Master of Intellectual Property	MIP
Master of International Business	MIntBus
Master of Laws	LLM
Master of Legal Studies	MLS
Master of Literature	MLitt
Master of Management	MMgt
Master of Marine Conservation	MMarineCons
Master of Marine Studies	MMarineSt
Master of Marketing	MMktg
Master of Materials Engineering	MMaterialsEng
Master of Mathematical Modelling	MMathModel
Master of Medical Engineering	MMedicalEng
Master of Music	MMus
Master of Nursing	MNurs
Master of Nursing Practice	MNursPrac
Master of Nursing Science	MNSc
Master of Nutrition and Dietetics	MND
Master of Operations Research and Analytics	MORAn
Master of Organisational Psychology	MOrgPsych
Master of Paediatrics	MPaed
Master of Philosophy	MPhil
Master of Physiotherapy Practice	MPhysioPrac
Master of Professional Accounting	MProfAcctg
Master of Professional Engineering	MProfEng
Master of Professional Studies	MProfStuds
Master of Professional Supervision	MProfSup
Master of Professional Supervision Practice	MProfSupPrac
Master of Property	MProp
Master of Property Practice	MPropPrac
Master of Public Health	MPH
Master of Public Policy	MPP
Master of Regional Development	MRegDev
Master of Robotics and Automation Engineering	MRobotEng
Master of Science	MSc
Master of Social and Community Leadership	MSCL
Master of Social Work	MSW
Master of Social Work (Professional)	MSW(Prof)
Master of Speech Language Therapy Practice	MSLTPrac
Master of Stroke Care	MStrokeCare
Master of Taxation Studies	MTaxS
Master of Teaching and Learning (Early Childhood)	MTchLn(EC)
Master of Teaching English to Speakers of Other Languages	MTESOL

Master of Teaching (Primary)	MTchg(Primary)
Master of Teaching (Secondary)	MTchg(Secondary)
Master of Theology	MTheol
Master of Translation	MTrans
Master of Urban Design	MUrbDes
Master of Urban Planning	MUrbPlan
Master of Urban Planning (Professional)	MUrbPlan(Prof)
Master of Urban Planning (Professional) and Heritage Conservation	MUrbPlan(Prof)HerCons
Master of Urban Planning (Professional) and Urban Design	MUrbPlan(Prof)UrbDes
Master of Wine Science	MWineSci
Doctor of Clinical Psychology	DClinPsy
Doctor of Education	Edd
Doctor of Engineering	DEng
Doctor of Fine Arts	DocFA
Doctor of Health Sciences	DHsc
Doctor of Laws	LLD
Doctor of Literature	LittD
Doctor of Medical Sciences	DMedSc
Doctor of Medicine	MD
Doctor of Philosophy	PhD
Doctor of Science	DSc

and to award the following diplomas:

Diploma in Arts	DipArts
Diploma in Architectural Studies	DipAS
Diploma in Commerce	DipCom
Diploma in Dance Studies	DipDanceSt
Diploma in Design	DipDes
Diploma in Fine Arts	DipFA
Diploma in Global Studies	DipGlobalSt
Diploma in Health Sciences	DipHsc
Diploma in Languages	DipLang
Diploma in Music	DipMus
Diploma in Science	DipSci
Diploma in Sport, Health and Physical Education	DipSportHPE

and to award the following graduate diplomas:

Graduate Diploma in Applied Psychology	GradDipAppPsych
Graduate Diploma in Architectural Studies	GradDipAS
Graduate Diploma in Arts	GradDipArts
Graduate Diploma in Commerce	GradDipCom
Graduate Diploma in Education	GradDipEd
Graduate Diploma in Engineering	GradDipEng
Graduate Diploma in Engineering Project Management	GradDipEPM
Graduate Diploma in Law	GradDipLaw
Graduate Diploma in Music	GradDipMus
Graduate Diploma in Science	GradDipSci
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Early Childhood Education)	GradDipTchg(ECE)
Graduate Diploma in Teaching English in Schools to Speakers of Other Languages	GradDipTESSOL
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Māori-Medium)	GradDipTchg(MM)
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Primary)	GradDipTchg(Primary)
Graduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary)	GradDipTchg(Sec)

and to award the following postgraduate diplomas:

Postgraduate Diploma in Aerospace Engineering	PGDipAerospaceEng
Postgraduate Diploma in Applied Finance	PGDipAppFin
Postgraduate Diploma in Applied Psychology	PGDipAppPsych
Postgraduate Diploma in Architectural Studies	PGDipAS
Postgraduate Diploma in Architecture	PGDipArch
Postgraduate Diploma in Artificial Intelligence	PGDipAI
Postgraduate Diploma in Arts	PGDipArts
Postgraduate Diploma in Biomedical Science	PGDipBiomedSc

Postgraduate Diploma in Bioscience Enterprise	PGDipBioEnt
Postgraduate Diploma in Business	PGDipBus
Postgraduate Diploma in Business Analytics	PGDipBusAn
Postgraduate Diploma in Business Development	PGDipBusDev
Postgraduate Diploma in Business Management	PGDipBM
Postgraduate Diploma in Civil Engineering	PGDipCivilEng
Postgraduate Diploma in Clinical Education	PGDipClinEd
Postgraduate Diploma in Clinical Pharmacy	PGDipClinPharm
Postgraduate Diploma in Clinical Psychology	PGDipClinPsych
Postgraduate Diploma in Commerce	PGDipCom
Postgraduate Diploma in Communication	PGDipC
Postgraduate Diploma in Conflict and Terrorism Studies	PGDipCTS
Postgraduate Diploma in Counselling Theory	PGDipCounsTh
Postgraduate Diploma in Dance Studies	PGDipDanceSt
Postgraduate Diploma in Education	PGDipEd
Postgraduate Diploma in Educational Leadership	PGDipEdLd
Postgraduate Diploma in Education Studies	PGDipEdSt
Postgraduate Diploma in Energy	PGDipEnergy
Postgraduate Diploma in Engineering	PGDipEng
Postgraduate Diploma in Engineering Project Management	PGDipEPM
Postgraduate Diploma in Fine Arts	PGDipFA
Postgraduate Diploma in Forensic Science	PGDipForensic
Postgraduate Diploma in Global Studies	PGDipGlobalSt
Postgraduate Diploma in Health Leadership	PGDipHlthLd
Postgraduate Diploma in Health Psychology	PGDipHealthPsych
Postgraduate Diploma in Health Sciences	PGDipHSc
Postgraduate Diploma in Higher Education	PGDipHigherEd
Postgraduate Diploma in Indigenous Studies	PGDipIndigSt
Postgraduate Diploma in Information Governance	PGDipInfoGov
Postgraduate Diploma in Information Technology	PGDipInfoTech
Postgraduate Diploma in Infrastructure Asset Management	PGDipInfraAssetMgt
Postgraduate Diploma in Language Teaching	PGDipLT
Postgraduate Diploma in Management	PGDipMgt
Postgraduate Diploma in Materials Engineering	PGDipMaterialsEng
Postgraduate Diploma in Mathematical Modelling	PGDipMathModel
Postgraduate Diploma in Medical Engineering	PGDipMedicalEng
Postgraduate Diploma in Music	PGDipMus
Postgraduate Diploma in Obstetrics and Medical Gynaecology	PGDipObstMedGyn
Postgraduate Diploma in Operations Research and Analytics	PGDipORAn
Postgraduate Diploma in Paediatrics	PGDipPaed
Postgraduate Diploma in Professional Supervision	PGDipProfSup
Postgraduate Diploma in Property	PGDipProp
Postgraduate Diploma in Property Practice	PGDipPropPrac
Postgraduate Diploma in Public Health	PGDipPH
Postgraduate Diploma in Public Policy	PGDipPP
Postgraduate Diploma in Robotics and Automation Engineering	PGDipRobotEng
Postgraduate Diploma in Science	PGDipSci
Postgraduate Diploma in Social Work	PGDipSW
Postgraduate Diploma in Stroke Care	PGDipStrokeCare
Postgraduate Diploma in Teaching (Secondary Field-based)	PGDipTchg(SecFB)
Postgraduate Diploma in Teaching Linguistically Diverse Learners	PGDipTLDL
Postgraduate Diploma in Therapeutic Arts	PGDipThArt
Postgraduate Diploma in Therapeutic Dance	PGDipThDance
Postgraduate Diploma in Translation Studies	PGDipTranslationStud

3 The Council shall have the power to confer the following honorary degrees in accordance with the provisions of the Honorary Degrees Regulations 1998.

Doctor of Engineering  
 Doctor of Literature  
 Doctor of Laws  
 Doctor of Music

Doctor of Science  
 Doctor of the University of Auckland  
 A Masters degree in any faculty of the University

- 4 The Council may confer a degree or award a diploma previously included in a University of Auckland Degrees and Diplomas Statute on a person who had been enrolled in a programme leading to that qualification prior to its deletion from the Statute provided that person:
  - a had completed a significant component of the course of study prior to the deletion of the degree or diploma *and*
  - b has completed a course of study in accordance with the provisions of the regulations for that degree or diploma.
- 5 The Degrees Statute 1990 is hereby repealed.

## The Honorary Degrees and Awards Statute 2019

*Pursuant to sections 192 and 194 of the Education Act 1989 and section 20 of the University of Auckland Act 1961 Council of the University makes the following statute:*

- 1 This Statute may be cited as the Honorary Degrees and Awards Statute 2019 and shall come into force on the 22 October 2019.
- 2 Council may at its discretion:
  - a Confer the following honorary degrees:  
 Doctor of Laws  
 Doctor of Science  
 Doctor of Literature  
 Doctor of Music  
 Doctor of Engineering;
  - and*
  - b Award the title 'Fellow of the University' ('Fellowship').
- 3 University Honours Committee of Council shall consider nominations and make recommendations to the Council for the conferring of any honorary degree or fellowship under this Statute.
- 4 University Honours Committee shall henceforth consist of:
  - a the Chancellor who shall be the Chair of the Committee
  - b the Vice-Chancellor
  - c the Pro-Chancellor
  - d one member appointed by Council
  - e two members of Senate elected by Senate
  - f the student member of Council.
- 5 Council may, from time to time, approve guidelines for the award of honorary degrees and fellowships and, in making its recommendations, University Honours Committee shall ensure that it complies with all those guidelines.
- 6 Council may also, in its discretion and on the recommendation of University Honours Committee:
  - a award the title 'Professor Emeritus' to a retired member of the academic staff who held the office of a Professor of the University immediately before their retirement
  - b award the title 'Distinguished Professor Emeritus' to a retired member of the academic staff who held the office of a Distinguished Professor of the University immediately before their retirement
  - c award the title 'University Librarian Emeritus' to a retired member of staff who held the office of University Librarian immediately before their retirement and who has a record of long and distinguished service to the University as the University Librarian.
- 7.1 University Honours Committee may recommend to Council, for the conferment of an Honorary Doctor's degree:
  - a Any person who:
    - (i) is academically distinguished, or has made a distinguished contribution in fields relevant to the University, and has, or has had, some intimate connection with the University
    - or*
    - (ii) has shown strong interest in the well-being of the University by benefactions, or in other appropriate ways
    - or*
    - (iii) is of international repute and is visiting, or has visited the University in an official capacity.

- 7.2 The contribution a current or retired staff member has made to the University in the course of their employment shall not be grounds for the award of an Honorary Doctor's degree.
- 7.3 University Honours Committee may recommend to Council, for the conferment of a Fellowship, a person who:
- a has made a unique and valuable contribution to the University
  - and*
  - b is not a permanent member of staff.
- 8 A nomination for the conferment of an honorary degree or a fellowship may be made by any three persons each of whom is a member of Council or of Senate or of both these bodies; and shall be made confidentially to the Vice-Chancellor in accordance with the relevant provisions of the guidelines in force under Clause 5 of this Statute.
- 9 The Honorary Degrees and Awards Statute 1998 is hereby repealed.

---

## **Guidelines for the Award of Honorary Degrees and Fellowships**

- 1 A nomination for an honorary degree or for the award of a fellowship shall be made confidentially in writing to the Vice-Chancellor and signed by three persons each of whom shall be a member of the Council or of Senate or of both these bodies.
  - 2 Each nomination shall be accompanied by a statement outlining in sufficient detail the career, standing and qualifications of the nominee and the grounds under Clauses 7.1, 7.2 or 7.3 for conferring the degree or awarding the fellowship.
  - 3 After consideration, the Vice-Chancellor shall refer each nomination that meets the requirements specified in the Honorary Degrees and Awards Statute together with its accompanying statement to the University Honours Committee of Council.
  - 4 If Council approves a recommendation from the University Honours Committee that an honorary degree be conferred or a fellowship be awarded, the Vice-Chancellor shall invite the nominee to accept the award.
  - 5 The conferring of honorary doctorate degrees shall not be confined to a graduation ceremony but shall be arranged at the discretion of the Council.
  - 6 The award of a fellowship shall be arranged at the discretion of the Council.
-

---

# University Personnel

118	Officers of the University
118	The Council of the University
118	The Senate of the University
119	Deans
122	Faculty of Arts and Education
131	Faculty of Business and Economics
137	Faculty of Engineering and Design
143	Faculty of Law
145	Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences
181	Faculty of Science
192	Auckland Bioengineering Institute
193	Liggins Institute
195	Alumni Relations and Development
195	Auckland UniServices Limited
195	Campus Environment
195	Wāhanga Pāpāho, Whakapā   Communications and Engagement
196	Digital Services
196	Financial Services
196	Foundation Studies Programmes
196	Human Resources
197	International Office Leadership Team
197	Marketing and Recruitment
197	Office of the Vice-Chancellor
197	Office of the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education
198	Office of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori
198	Office of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific
198	Organisational Performance and Improvement
198	Planning and Information
198	Research and Innovation Office
199	School of Graduate Studies
200	Te Kahu Taura   Student and Scholarly Services
200	Honorary Graduates
201	Honorary Fellows
201	Professores Emeriti
205	Distinguished Alumni

---

# UNIVERSITY PERSONNEL

---

## Officers of the University

---

### Chancellor

Cecilia Tarrant, LLM *UC Berk.*, BA LLB(Hons) (*Term ends 31.12.26*)

### Pro-Chancellor

Cathy Quinn, LLB *Well.* (*Term ends 31.12.26*)

### Vice-Chancellor

Dawn Freshwater, BA(Hons) *Manc.*, PhD *Nott.*

### Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education

Sarah Young, BSc PhD *Otago*

### Deputy Vice-Chancellor Research

Frank H. Bloomfield, ONZM, BSc(Hons) *MBCbB Manc.*, PhD; FRACP, MRCP(UK)

### Deputy Vice-Chancellor Strategic Engagement

Erik Lithander, BSc *LSE*, MPhil *DPhil Camb.*

### Chief Operating Officer and Registrar

Mark Gregory, BSc *Illinois (Urbana-Champaign)*, MBA *Portland St.*

### General Counsel

Rebecca Ewert, LLB *Otago*, LLM *Well.*, MBA

---

## The Council of the University

---

### Officers

Cecilia Tarrant, Chancellor, LLM *UC Berk.*, BA LLB(Hons) (*Term ends 31.12.26*)

Cathy Quinn, Pro-Chancellor, LLB *Well.* (*Term ends 31.12.26*)

Dawn Freshwater, Vice-Chancellor, BA(Hons) *Manc.*, PhD *Nott.* (*Ex officio*)

### Appointed by the Minister of Education

Julia Arnott-Neenee, BA *BCom Cant.* (*Term ends 27.05.27*)

Candace Kinser, MMgt *Massey* (*Term ends 17.06.28*)

Jonathan Mason, BA *Beloit*, MA *MBA Yale* (*Term ends 28.02.26*)

Cathy Quinn, LLB *Well.* (*Term ends 17.06.28*)

### Māori Member

John Paitai (*Term ends 31.12.25*)

### Elected Academic Staff Member

Julia R. Tolmie, LLM *Harv.*, LLB(Hons) (*Term ends 31.12.2027*)

### Elected Professional Staff Member

Gemma Skipper, BVA *MAD Auck.UT* (*Term ends 31.12.2027*)

### Elected Student Member

Sunisha Dugar (*Term ends 31.10.27*)

### Alumnus of the University of Auckland

Cecilia Tarrant, LLM *UC Berk.*, BA LLB(Hons) (*Term ends 31.12.28*)

### Skills-based Appointees

Robert McDonald (*Term ends 02.06.29*)

Samuel T Ricketts (*Term ends 14.09.29*)

---

## The Senate of the University

---

Chair: The Vice-Chancellor

Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education

Deputy Vice-Chancellor Research

Deputy Vice-Chancellor Strategic Engagement

Deputy Vice-Chancellor Operations and Registrar

Pro Vice-Chancellor Education

Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori

Pro Vice-Chancellor Equity

Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific

All Distinguished Professors, Professors and Emeritus Professors employed on 0.1 FTE or more

Academic Heads

Deans (*not being members of the Professorial staff*)

One Deputy Dean from each faculty and School of Graduate Studies

One Associate Dean Academic, Associate Dean Teaching and Learning, Associate Dean Research and Associate Dean Postgraduate Research from each faculty

One Associate Director Academic, Associate Director Research, Associate Director Postgraduate Research from each Large Scale Research Institute

One Deputy Director from each Large Scale Research Institute

Directors of Large-scale Research Institutes

Director of Learning and Teaching

Director of Student and Scholarly Services

The two elected permanent members of Academic and Professional staff on Council, if not already members

Elected Members of the sub-professorial staff (two faculty members of each faculty and eleven from the sub-professorial staff at large)

President, Auckland University Students' Association and five student members (*four undergraduate and one postgraduate nominated by Auckland University Students' Association*).

---

## Deans

---

### Faculty of Arts and Education

#### Acting Dean

Katherine Smits, BA(Hons) BJur *W.Aust.*, MPhil *Camb.*,  
PhD *Cornell*

#### Te Tumu

Te Oti Rakena, MMus *N. England Conserv.*, DMA *Texas-Austin*, BMus

#### Deputy Deans

Camilla Highfield, MFA *RMIT*, DipTchg *ACE*, EdD

...

#### Associate Dean Academic

Jason Brown, MA *Calif. State (Fresno)*, PhD *Br.Col.*

#### Associate Dean Equity

Jennifer Tatebe, BA *Med Br.Col.*, PhD

#### Associate Dean International

Lawrence Zhang, BA *Shanghai Int. Stud.*, MA  
*Northwestern Normal*, MA *Henan*, PhD  
PGDipELT *Nanyang Technol.*

#### Associate Dean Learning and Teaching

Lindsay Diggelmann, MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Pacific

Caroline Vercoe, MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Research

Nicholas Malone, BA *Colorado*, PhD *Oregon*

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Taught

Lindsay Diggelmann, MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Research

Nancy R. November, BSc MMus *Well.*, MA PhD *Cornell*,  
LTCL

#### Assistant Dean Academic

Sarah Knox, DipDancePerf *NZSD*, MCPA PhD

#### Assistant Dean Learning and Teaching

Tara Winters, MFA

#### Assistant Dean Learning and Teaching – Māori

Hana Turner-Adams, DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Research

...

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Taught

Timothy Fadgen, BA *Mass.*, MA *Syracuse*, JD *Maine*,  
PhD

#### Assistant Dean Research

Stephanie D'Souza, BSc(Hons) PhD

#### Assistant Dean Research – Māori

Daniel Hikuroa, MA PhD

#### Head of Initial Teacher Education

Paul Heyward, DipTchg PGDipEd *ACE*, BA *Med EdD*

#### Kaiārahi

Leanne Tamaki, MA

### Faculty of Business and Economics

#### Acting Dean

Carla Houkamau, BA(Hons) BCom PhD

#### Deputy Deans

Helen Delaney, BA MCom PhD

Andrew J. Patterson, MCom *Otago*

#### Associate Dean Academic Programmes and International

Susan S. Laurenson, MA MCom

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Research

Simona Fabrizi, MSc MPhil PhD *Toulouse*, PhD *Bologna*

#### Associate Dean Research, PBRF

Snejina Michailova, MSc *UNWE Sofia*, PhD *Copenhagen*  
*Bus. Sch.*

#### Associate Dean Teaching and Learning

Douglas G. Carrie, BCom *Br.Col.*, MBA *Thunderbird*,  
PhD *Lond.*

#### Associate Dean Equity and Diversity

Barbara Plester, MBS PhD *Massey*, DipTchg *Cant.*

#### Associate Dean Māori

Jason Mika, BMS(Hons) *Waik.*, MPP *Well.*, PhD *Massey*

#### Associate Dean Pacific

Sione Taufa, MCom

#### Associate Dean Professional Programmes, Technology

Andrew Eberhard, BCom PGCertHigherEd PGDipCom;  
SFHEA

#### Associate Dean External Engagement

Drew Franklin, BBS *Massey*, MA PhD *Auck.UT*

#### Associate Dean Faculty

...

#### Kaiārahi

John Arohaina T. Thorpe, BSc *Well.*, HigherDipTchg  
*Waik.*, BCom

#### Assistant Dean Learning and Teaching

Lesley A. Gardner, MSc PhD *LSE*; CITPNZ SFHEA FRGS

#### Assistant Dean Research

Lina El-Jahel, MA *AU Beirut*, MSc PhD *Lond.*

#### Assistant Dean Professional Programmes

Michael S. W. Lee, MSc PhD

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Research

Lina Li, BCom(Hons) PhD

### Faculty of Engineering and Design

#### Dean

Richard Clarke, MMath PhD *Nott.*

#### Deputy Dean

Jason M. Ingham, PhD *UCSD*, MBA *ME*; FEngNZ  
FIStructE FNZSEE, MASCE

#### Te Tumu

Deidre Brown, MArch PhD; FNZIA FRSNZ

**Associate Dean Pacific**

...

**Associate Dean Postgraduate Research**Mark I. Jones, BE PhD; CEng CPEng, FIMMM, MEngNZ  
MRSNZ**Associate Dean Postgraduate Taught**

Cody Mankelow, BA BSc MHSc MEngst PhD

**Associate Dean Research**Jenny Malmstrom, MSc *Chalmers*, PhD *Aarhus***Associate Deans Teaching and Learning**Paola Boarin, MSc PhD *Ferrara*Enrique del Rey Castillo, MEng *TU Madrid*, ME *Gdansk TU*, MSc *Minho*, MSc *CTU*, PhD PGCertHigherEd;  
CMEng CPEng**Associate Dean Academic**

Quincy T. M. Ma, BE(Hons) PhD; FNZSEE, MEngNZ

**Associate Dean International**

...

**Associate Dean Equity and Diversity**Catherine Watson, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.***Assistant Dean Academic**Andrew J. Mason, PhD *Camb.*, BE(Hons); MEngNZ**Assistant Dean Teaching and Learning**Febelyn Reguyal, MSc *UP Diliman*, MHigherEdPhD;  
MEngNZ**Kaiārahi**

Steve Roberts, BSc ME

**Faculty of Law****Acting Dean**

Susan M. Watson, LLB(Hons) MJur

**Deputy Dean**

...

**Associate Dean Academic**

...

**Associate Dean Teaching and Learning**Bronwyn Davies, MM *Macq.*, LLB**Associate Dean Equity**Hanna Wilberg, BA LLB(Hons) *Otago*, BCL MPhil *Oxf.***Associate Dean International**David P. Grinlinton, BA *Massey*, LLM *W.Aust.*, MDS *RMC*,  
LLB(Hons)**Associate Dean Māori**Andrew Erueti, LLM *Cant.*, LLM *Well.*, SJD *Tor.***Associate Dean Moana Oceania-Pacific**Guy Sinclair, JSD *NYU*, BA LLM**Associate Dean Postgraduate – Research**Julia R. Tolmie, LLM *Harv.*, LLB(Hons)**Associate Dean Postgraduate – Taught**Joanna M. Manning, MCompL *George Wash.*, BA  
LLB(Hons)**Associate Dean Research**Jodi Gardner, LLB B.Int.Rels *Griff.*, LLM *ANU*, BCL M.Phil  
D.Phil *Oxf.***Assistant Dean Academic**An Hertogen, Lic Jur *KU Leuven*, LLM *Col.*, PhD**Assistant Dean Postgraduate**Marcelo Rodriguez Ferrere, BA LLB(Hons) *Otago*, LLM  
*Tor.*, PhD *Alberta***Assistant Dean Postgraduate Research**Nikki Chamberlain, LLM *Vanderbilt*, BA LLB(Hons)**Assistant Dean Research**Jane Norton, LLM *Col.*, DPhil *Oxf.*, BA LLB(Hons)**Assistant Dean Teaching and Learning**

Jayden Houghton, BA LLM

**Kaiārahi**Wiremu Tipuna, MA *Auck.UT***Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences****Dean**Warwick Bagg, MBBCh *Witw.*, MD; FRACP**Deputy Dean**Matire Harwood, KSM, PhD *Otago*, MBChB; FRNZCGP**Tumuaki, Deputy Dean Māori**M. J. Papaarangi Reid, DipComH *Otago*, BSc MBChB  
DipObst; FNZCPHM FRACS**Associate Dean Academic**Laura Wilkinson-Meyers, MSc *LSE*, PhD**Associate Dean Equity and Diversity**Emma Sadera, BA(Hons) *Lond.*, MA *Open(UK)*; SFHEA**Associate Dean International**Stephen R. C. Howie, PhD *Lond.*, MBChB DipObst  
DipPaed; FRACP FRCP**Associate Dean Learning and Teaching**John P. Egan, BA *SUNY Oswego*, MA PhD *Br.Col.*,  
MHigherEd**Associate Dean Pacific**Collin Tukuitonga, KNZM, DSM *FSM*, MPH *Syd.*;  
FRNZCGP FNZCPHM**Associate Dean Postgraduate**John Parsons, BSc(Hons) *Brun.*, PGDipHSc *Auck.UT*,  
MHSc PhD; NZRP**Associate Dean Research**Cliona Ni Mhurchu, BSc(Hons) *Trinity(Dub.)*, PhD *S'ton***Associate Dean Rural Health**Kyle Eggleton, DIH *Otago*, MBChB MMedSc MPH PhD  
DipPaed DipObstMedGyn; FRNZCGP(Dist.)**Clinical Campus Dean, Waitemātā**Janak De Zoysa, MBChB MCLinEd; FASN FISN FRACP  
FRCP FRCPEd, MRCP(UK)**Clinical Campus Dean, South Auckland**Andrew G. Hill, MBChB MD EdD; FRCSEd(Hon) FACS  
FISS FRACS FRSNZ**Clinical Campus Dean, Waikato**

Michael Jameson, MBChB PhD; FRACP FRCPEd

**Clinical Campus Dean, Bay of Plenty**Peter Gilling, CNZM, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACS

## Faculty of Science

### Dean

...

### Deputy Dean

Julie Rowland, DipTchg ACE, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago

### Associate Dean Academic

Bruno Fedrizzi, MSc PhD Padova

### Associate Dean Diversity and Inclusion

Sonia Fonua, BSc MA PhD

### Associate Dean Doctoral

Vivien Kirk, PhD Camb., MSc; FNZMS

### Associate Dean International

Sebastian Link, MSc TU Clausthal, PhD Massey, DSc

### Associate Dean Māori

Jade Le Grice, BA(Hons) PhD

### Associate Dean Masters and Postgraduate Taught

Tilo Söhnel, DiplChem PhD TU Dresden; MNZIC

### Associate Dean Pacific

Sina R. Greenwood, MSc PhD

### Associate Dean Research

Geoff Willmott, MA MSc PhD Camb. (jointly with  
Chemical Sciences)

### Associate Dean Sustainability

Gillian Lewis, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago

### Associate Dean Teaching and Learning

Andrew Luxton-Reilly, BSc MA PhD PGCertAcadPrac;  
MACM Mem.IEEE

### Assistant Dean International

Sathiamoorthy Manoharan, BTech IIT Kharagpur, PhD  
Edin.

### Associate Dean PBRF

Robert Amor, MSc Well., PhD

### Associate Dean CFT

Murray Ford, MSc PhD

### Kaiārahi

Teariki Tuiono, BSc NZ, MEd CCE, GradDipLnTchg  
Massey

## School of Graduate Studies

### Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research

JR Rowland, DipTchg ACE, PhD Otago, BSc(Hons)

### Acting Deputy Dean

Vivien Kirk, PhD Camb., MSc

## Faculty of Arts and Education

*Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.*

### Faculty Management Team

#### Acting Dean

Katherine Smits, BA(Hons) BJur *W.Aust.*, MPhil *Camb.*,  
PhD *Cornell*

#### Te Tumu

Te Oti Rakena, MMus *N. England Conserv.*, DMA *Texas-*  
*Austin*, BMus

#### Deputy Deans

Camilla Highfield, MFA *RMIT*, DipTchg *ACE*, EdD

...

#### Associate Dean Academic

Jason Brown, MA *Calif. State (Fresno)*, PhD *Br.Col.*

#### Associate Dean Equity

Jennifer Tatebe, BA *MED Br.Col.*, PhD

#### Associate Dean International

Lawrence Zhang, BA *Shanghai Int. Stud.*, MA  
*Northwestern Normal*, MA *Henan*, PhD  
PGDipELT *Nanyang Technol.*

#### Associate Dean Learning and Teaching

Lindsay Diggelmann, MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Pacific

Caroline Vercoe, MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Research

Nicholas Malone, BA *Colorado*, PhD *Oregon*

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Taught

Lindsay Diggelmann, MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Research

Nancy R. November, BSc *MMus Well.*, MA PhD *Cornell*,  
LTCL

#### Assistant Dean Academic

Sarah Knox, DipDancePerf *NZSD*, MCPA PhD

#### Assistant Dean Learning and Teaching

Tara Winters, MFA

#### Assistant Dean Learning and Teaching – Māori

Hana Turner-Adams, DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Research

...

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Taught

Timothy Fadgen, BA *Mass.*, MA *Syracuse*, JD *Maine*,  
PhD

#### Assistant Dean Research

Stephanie D'Souza, BSc(Hons) PhD

#### Assistant Dean Research – Māori

Daniel Hikuroa, MA PhD

#### Head of Initial Teacher Education

Paul Heyward, DipTchg PGDipEd *ACE*, BA *MED EdD*

#### Kaiārahi

Leanne Tamaki, MA

#### Director of Tai Tokerau Campus

Māia Hetaraka, BEd(Tchg)(Hons) EdD

#### Director of Faculty Operations

Claire Philipson, BA

#### Director of Faculty Finance

Bevan Iles, BMS *Waik.*; CA

#### Curriculum Development Managers

Lawrence May, BA(Hons) PhD

Bettina Schwenger, PGCertOnlineEd *Massey*, PGDipEd  
*Unitec*, MA *Bamberg*, EdD

## University Research Centre

### James Henare Māori Research Centre

#### Director

...

## Centre of Research Excellence

### Ngā Pae o te Māramatanga

#### Pou Matarua (Co-Directors)

Tahu Kukutai, BA(Hons) MSocSci *Waik.*, MA PhD *Stan.*  
*(The University of Waikato)*

Linda Waimarie Nikora, MSocSci DPhil *Waik.* *(The*  
*University of Auckland)*

Melinda Webber, BEd DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD PGDipEd  
*(The University of Auckland)*

## Faculty Research Centres

### Centre for Asia Pacific Refugee Studies

#### Co-Directors

Rêz Gardî, MNZM, LLM *Harv.*, BA LLB(Hons)

Ritesh Shah, BSc *Stan.*, MA PhD

### Centre for the Arts and Social Transformation

#### Co-Directors

Selina Tusitala Marsh, ONZM, MA PhD

Peter O'Connor, PhD *Griff.*, DipTchg *ACE*, DipRSADrama  
*RSA*, BA

### Centre of Methods and Policy Application in the Social Sciences (COMPASS)

#### Director

Barry Milne, BA(Hons) *MSc Otago*, PhD *King's Coll.*  
*Lond.*

### Public Policy Institute

#### Director

Jennifer Curtin, MA *Waik.*, PhD *ANU*

## Schools

### Creative Arts

#### Head of School

Jim Speers, BFA *Cant.*, DipTchg

#### Deputy Head of School

Sarah Knox, DipDancePerf NZSD, MCPA PhD

#### Associate Head of School Academic

Becca Weber, BA *Agnes Scott*, MA C.Lancs, MFA  
*Temple*, PhD Coventry

#### Associate Head of School Māori

Tia Reihana, BEd AssDipArts NSW, MCPA PhD

#### Associate Head of School Postgraduate

Ruth Watson, BFA *Cant.*, MVA *Syd.*, PhD ANU, PCAS  
*Cant.*

#### Associate Head of School Research

Joyce Campbell, BFA *Cant.*, MFA PhD

#### Associate Head of School Teaching and Learning

Gregory Camp, BA *George Wash.*, MSt DPhil *Oxf.*

### Ngā Akoranga Kanikani | Dance Studies

#### Head of Programme

Ralph Buck, BEd *Newcastle(NSW)*, MA *Sur.*, PhD *Otago*

#### Professors

2005 Ralph Buck, BEd *Newcastle(NSW)*, MA *Sur.*, PhD  
*Otago*

2007 Alys Longley, BA MPhEd *Otago*, PhD *Vic.(Aust.)*

2008 Nicholas Rowe, DipDance *ABS*, PhD *Kent*

#### Associate Professors

2020 Sarah Foster-Sproull, DipDancePerf NZSD,  
MDanceSt PhD

2020 Becca Weber, BA *Agnes Scott*, MA C.Lancs, MFA  
*Temple*, PhD Coventry

#### Senior Lecturers

2005 Mark Harvey, GradDipTchg PhD *Auck.UT*, BA  
MCPA

2014 Sarah Knox, DipDancePerf NZSD, MCPA PhD

2019 Tia Reihana, BEd AssDipArts NSW, MCPA PhD

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

2020 Elyse Loh, MSc; DTAA (Prof DMT)

2008 Barbara Snook, MFA(Dance) *Qld.UT*, PhD

2024 Rebekah Williamson, BA *Massey*; DTAA (Prof  
DMT)

### Elam | Te Waka Tūhura | Fine Arts

#### Professor

...

#### Associate Professors

2007 Joyce Campbell, BFA *Cant.*, MFA PhD

2008 Gavin Hipkins, MFA *Br.Col.*, BFA

2008 Fiona Jack, BGD *Auck.UT*, MFA *CalArts*

2003 Sean Kerr, DocFA

2008 Alexandra Monteith, DocFA

2003 Peter Robinson, BFA DipTchg *Cant.*

1994 Peter Shand, LLM *King's Coll. Lond.*, LLB PhD

2002 Jim Speers, BFA *Cant.*, DipTchg

#### Senior Lecturers

2004 Jon Bywater, BA(Hons) *Cant.*

2008 James Cousins, BFA DipTech *Cant.*, MFA

2002 Lisa Crowley, MFA

2000 Lucille Holmes, MA *Otago*, PhD

2008 Simon Ingram, MA *W.Syd.*, PGDip *Syd.*, DocFA

2006 Ruth Watson, BFA *Cant.*, MVA *Syd.*, PhD ANU,  
PCAS *Cant.*

2002 Tara Winters, MFA

### Te Whare o ngā Pūkōrero Pūoro | Music

#### Professors

1999 David Lines, BMus MEd PhD DipTchg

2006 Nancy R. November, BSc MMus *Well.*, MA PhD  
*Cornell*, LTCL

2007 W. Dean Sutcliffe, MPhil PhD *Camb.*, BMus MA

#### Associate Professors

2009 Allan Badley, MMus PhD

2019 David Chisholm, BMus(Hons) *Monash*, BCA  
*W'gong*, PhD *Melb.*

2007 Leonie Holmes, MMus DMus, LTCL

2006 Te Oti Rakena, MMus *N. England Conserv.*, DMA  
*Texas-Austin*, BMus

#### Senior Lecturers

2016 Morag Atchison, DipRAM PgDip(Opera) LRAM  
ARAM RAM, BMus(Hons) DMA

2013 Gregory Camp, BA *George Wash.*, MSt DPhil  
*Oxf.*

2010 Stephen De Pledge, CRDip *Guildhall*, LTCL,  
BMus

2009 Kevin D. Field, DMA PGDipMus LTCL *Trinity*  
*(Lond.)*

2022 Chris Gendall, MMus *Well.*, DMA *Cornell*

2006 Olivier Holland, Diplom-Musiker *FH Essen*, DMA

2019 Millie Locke, DipTchg *DCE*, PhD *Waik.*, MED

2009 Roger W. Manins, BMus(Hons) *Massey*, *Well.*,  
DMA

2019 Keith Price, MMus *Bran.*

◇2016 Marie Ross, BMus *Eastman*, MMus *SFCM*, MMus  
*RC Hague*, DMA *North Texas*

2003 Ron Samsom, BMus *St FX*, MMus *McG.*

2019 Sarah Watkins, BMus *Cant.*, MMus DMA  
*Juilliard*

#### Lecturers

2003 Stephen Matthews, BMus(Hons) *Waik.*, MMus

2025 Luc Vitk, DiS *Brno.Cons*, PhD *JAMU*

2025 Andrea Young, BMus *Well.*, MMus *RC Hague*,  
DMA *CalArts*

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

◇2021 Mark Bennett, DipAdvStudies RAM, BMus, LRSM

◇2016 Huw Dann, BMus(Perf) *Syd.*

2012 Godfrey de Grut, BMus

◇2018 Rachel Fuller, BMus(Hons) *Cant.*, MMus ARAM  
RAM

2012 Jason Holecliffe, BSc MCPA

2021 Jono Palmer, DMus *Indiana*, BA BMus(Hons)  
GDipTchg(Sec)

2022 Aleisha Ward, MA *Rutgers*, PhD

◇2006 Robert Wiremu, BMus *Well.*, DipMus

◇2018 James Yoo, MMus *Waik.*

## Education and Social Practice

### Head of School

Aaron Wilson, BA(Hons) *Waik.*, DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD

### Deputy Head of School

Barbara Staniforth, BSW *Ryerson*, MSW *W.Laur.*, PhD *Massey*; RSW

### Associate Head of School Academic

Kirsten Locke, BMus *Cant.*, DipTchg *CTC*, MEd PhD

### Head of School Initial Teacher Education

Rebecca Jesson, DipTchg *ACE*, BA MEd PhD  
Ella Pepi Tarapa-Dewes, MSc *Waik.*, DipTchg *ACE*

### Associate Head of School Māori Education and Social Practice

Peter J. Keegan, BA(Hons) PhD *Well.*, MPhil *Waik.*

### Associate Head of School Pacific

Jacinta Oldehaver, BEd DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD

### Associate Head of School Postgraduate

Katie Fitzpatrick, BEd *Cant.*, BSpLS(Hons) PhD *Waik.*, DipTchg *CCE*

### Associate Head of School Research

Darren Powell, BPhEd *Otago*, DipTchg *WCE*, MEd PhD  
*C.Sturt*, PGDipEd

### Associate Head of School Social Practice

Jay Marlowe, BA(Hons) *N.Carolina*, MSW PhD *Flin.*; RSW

### Associate Head of School Teaching and Learning

Fiona Ell, DipTchg *ACE*, MA PhD

## Applied Language Studies

### Professors of Applied Language Studies

- 2001 Gary Barkhuizen, BA(Hons) HDE *Rhodes*, MA *Essex*, EdD *Col.*  
1998 Helen Basturkmen, BA *Lond.*, MSc *METU*, Dip Tefla PhD *Aston*  
2008 Martin East, BA(Hons) MA *Lond.*, PGCE *W.Lond.* *IHE*, PhD  
2004 Tan Bee Tin, MA *Lond.*, PhD *Chichester*

### Associate Professors in Applied Language Studies

- ◇2004 Michael Barlow, BSc *Liv.*, MSc *Salf.*, PhD *Stan.*  
2014 Louisa Buckingham, MA *Macq.*, MA *Salamanca*, PhD *Granada*, PGDipTranslation *Valladolid*

### Senior Lecturers in Applied Language Studies

- 2021 Ian Fookes, MA PhD  
2020 Norbert Vanek, MA *UKF*, MPhil PhD *Camb.*

### Professional Teaching Fellows in Applied Language Studies

- 2007 Neil Matheson, MAT *SIT*, BA  
2023 Maria Treadaway, MA PhD  
2021 Dave Walker, BA(Hons) *Kent*

## Counselling, Human Services and Social Work

### Professors

- 1995 Liz Beddoe, MA *Well.*, PhD *Deakin*, BA; RSW  
2008 Christa Fouche, MA *Rand Afrikaans*, DLitt et Phil *S.Af.*; RSW

- 2010 Jay Marlowe, BA(Hons) *N.Carolina*, MSW PhD *Flin.*; RSW  
2011 Carol Mutch, BA *Cant.*, MA *N.Lond.*, PhD *Griff.*, DipTchg *CTC*

### Associate Professors

- 2003 Allen Bartley, BA(Hons) PhD *Massey*  
2019 Laura Chubb, BPE MSc *Nfld.*, PhD  
2015 John Fenaughty, MA PhD

### Senior Lecturers

- 2011 Irene de Haan, MSW(App) PhD *Massey*, MA *Edin.*; RSW  
2013 Ian Hyslop, MPP DipSocSci *Massey*, LLB PhD; RSW  
2010 Matt Rankine, MSW(Applied) *Massey*, BA PGDipProfSup PhD; RSW  
2020 Brian Rodgers, MSc PhD *Abertay*, PGDipCouns *Strath.*, BSc; MBACP  
2011 Barbara Staniforth, BSW *Ryerson*, MSW *W.Laur.*, PhD *Massey*; RSW  
◇2022 Nicki Weld, BA *Cant.*, MA(Applied) *Well.*, PhD; RSW

### Lecturers

- 2024 Kendra Cox, PGCertHSc *Auck.UT*, MSW  
2021 Sarah McRobie, BSocPrac *Unitec*, MCouns PhD

### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Kelsey Deane, BA(Hons), *New Br.*, PhD

### Professional Teaching Fellows

- 2025 John Darroch, DipSustHort *Unitec*, MSW PhD  
◇2021 Georgina Guild, MSW(Applied) *Massey*, BA; RSW  
◇2025 Fiona Howard, MA DipClinPsych  
2020 Eileen Joy, BA MSW(Prof) PhD; RSW  
2018 Jerry Lo, MSW(Applied) *Massey*; RSW  
◇2021 Janet May, DHSc *Auck.UT*, MSc *Brist.*, BSW *Massey*  
◇2021 Roberto McLeay, BEd(Tchg) *Massey*, MCouns; MNZAC  
2025 Deb Stanfield, BSW *Calg.*, CertAdultTertEd, GradDipPProfSupn *Wintec*, PhD; MANZASW  
◇2022 Tumanako Tomo, BSW MAIK *TWoA*  
2022 Kiri Wilder, BSocP *Unitec*, MSW PGDipProfSup; RSW  
2008 Sabrina Zoutenbier, PGDipTheol *Otago*, DipTchg *CTC*, MEd; MNZAC

## Critical Studies in Education

### Professors

- 2001 Louisa Allen, MA PhD *Camb.*  
◇2012 John Morgan, BSc(Hons) PGCE *Wales*, MA PhD *Lond.*  
2017 Missy Morton, BA(Hons) MEd *Otago*, PhD *Syracuse*  
1996 Elizabeth Rata, DipEd *Massey*, DipTchg *ASTC*, BA MEd PhD

### Associate Professors

- 2023 David Fa'avae, PGCCCT *S.Pac.*, BA MProfSt PhD GradDipTchg(Sec) PGDipEdLd  
◇2011 Barbara M. Grant, TTC *Loreto Hall*, MA PhD  
2015 Frances Kelly, MA PhD

- 2013 Kirsten Locke, BMus *Cant.*, DipTchg *CTC*, MED PhD  
 2009 Sean Sturm, MA PhD PGCertAcadPrac

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2019 Judith Macarthur, BA(Hons) PhD NZDipTchg *Otago*, DipTchg *DCE*  
 2014 Molly Mullen, MA *Lond.*, PhD  
 2004 Tanya Wendt Samu, PhD *Cant.*, DipTchg *ACE*, BA MED  
 2013 Ritesh Shah, BSc *Stan.*, MA PhD  
 2001 Alexis Siteine, BA *Brigham Young (Hawaii)*, DipTchg *ACE*, MED PhD

**Lecturers**

- 2009 Tim Poasa Baice, MA  
 ◇2006 Claudia Rozas Gómez, MA PhD DipTchg

**Research Fellow**

- 2024 Ampersand Pasley, BSc *Well.*, PhD

**Honorary Associate Professor**

- Susan Carter, PhD *Tor.*, MA PGCertAcadPrac

**Honorary Research Fellows**

- Eve Coxon, CNZM, DipTchg *Massey*  
 Linlin Xu, BA *SISU*, MA *C.Lancs*, PhD

**Curriculum and Pedagogy****Professors**

- 2011 Toni Bruce, BPhEd *Otago*, MSc PhD *Illinois*  
 2010 Katie Fitzpatrick, BEd *Cant.*, BSpLS(Hons) PhD *Waik.*, DipTchg *CCE*  
 2012 Janet Gaffney, BA *St Louis*, MEd *Missouri*, PhD *Arizona State*  
 2010 Rebecca Jesson, DipTchg *ACE*, BA MED PhD  
 1976 Stuart McNaughton, ONZM, MA PhD  
 2010 Peter O'Connor, PhD *Griff.*, DipTchg *ACE*, DipRSADrama *RSA*, BA  
 2011 Lawrence Zhang, BA *Shanghai Int. Stud.*, MA *Northwestern Normal*, MA *Henan*, PhD PGDipELT *Nanyang Technol.*

**Associate Professors**

- 2002 Sally Birdsall, GradDipITEd *Waik. Polytech.*, DipTchg *ACE*, BA MED PhD  
 2024 Maurice Cheng, BPharm *CUHK*, PCEd Med *HK*, PhD *King's Coll. Lond.*; FRSB  
 2006 Fiona Ell, DipTchg *ACE*, MA PhD  
 2004 Rosemary Erlam, DipTchg *ACE*, MA PhD  
 ◇2003 Mei Kuin Lai, MA PhD  
 2013 Graham McPhail, MusB(Hons) *Otago*, MMus *Well.*, DipTchg *ACE*, MEd EdD  
 1992 Alan Ovens, MEd *Deakin*, PhD *Qld.*, DipTchg *ASTC*, DipPE *Otago*  
 2010 Rod Philpot, BA *Bed Leth.*, MEd PhD PGDipEdMgt  
 2015 Darren Powell, BPhEd *Otago*, DipTchg *WCE*, MEd PhD *C.Sturt*, PGDipEd  
 2003 Aaron Wilson, BA(Hons) *Waik.*, DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2018 Blake Bennett, BSpC *Cant.*, MSpSc *OUHS (Japan)*, PhD *Cant.*

- 2017 Christine Biebricher, MA *Newcastle(UK)*, StateExamTchg PhD *PH Ludwigsburg*  
 2018 Lisa Darragh, DipTchg *ACE*, MED PhD  
 2025 Margaret Henley, MA *Well.*, PhD DipBrC DipTchg  
 1998 Kerry Lee, BSc PhD *Massey*, DipTchg *ACE*, MED  
 2015 Hayley McGlashan, BPE *ACE*, MProfStuds PhD  
 2018 Naashia Mohamed, BA *Stir.*, MA PhD  
 2014 Jacinta Oldehaver, BEd DipTchg *ACE*, MED PhD  
 2016 Jennifer Tatebe, BA MED *Br.Col.*, PhD  
 2008 Constanza Tolosa, BA *The Andes (Colombia)*, MA *SUNY Stony Brook*, EdD  
 2022 Jean M Uasike Allen, BEd *ACE*, MED PhD  
 2017 Analosa Veukiso-Ulugia, BSW MPP PhD *Massey*, PGCertHSc

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2017 Megan Clune, BEd(Tchg) MProfStuds PGDipEd  
 2022 Michal Denny, BHortSci *Lincoln(NZ)*, MED *Massey*, GDipTchg *ACE*  
 2023 Carlos Kucera, BSHPE PGDipTchg *UNICAP*, MCMov *UFPB*, PhD  
 2012 Gail Ledger, DipEd *ACE*, BEd(Tchg)(Hons)  
 2022 Michelle McKinlay, BMedSci MB ChB BA *Otago*, DipTchg *Well.*, GradDipTESSOL  
 2025 Vanessa Narbey, MFA DipTchg(Sec) *ACE*  
 2000 Barbara Ormond, DipTchg *ACE*, BTP MA PhD  
 2020 Cynthia Orr, BA PGDipArts *Otago*, DipTchg *CCE*, MEDLd  
 2025 Katy Perry, BCom MProfStuds PhD GradDipTchg(Sec)  
 2018 Mirko Wojnowski, MA *Kansas*, MA *Tor.*, PGCertAcadPrac

**Research Fellow**

- 2025 Ashley Hinten, MA PhD *Otago*

**Postdoctoral Research Fellow**

- 2024 Badhoora Naseer, BEd *MNU*, MED *Cant.*, PhD

**Honorary Professors**

- Richard Tinning, BEd(PE) *W.Aust.*, BEd *La Trobe*, PhD *Ohio State*, HonD *Deakin*  
 Ian Wilkinson, BEcon *James Cook*, MAppPsych *Qld.*, PhD *Illinois*

**Honorary Associate Professor**

- Wayne Smith, DipPE *Otago*, MEd *Deakin*, PhD *Qld.*

**Honorary Principal and Senior Lecturers**

- Elizabeth Anderson, BA *Cant.*, MEd *Massey*, EdD  
 Nola Harvey, MEd PGDipLangLit *Waik.*, DipTchg *NSTC*, DipTchg(ECE) *ACE*, CertTESOL *Trinity (Lond.)*, BA  
 Rena Heap, BSc *Well.*, DipTchg *WCE*, PGCertDigital *Unitec*, MEd PhD  
 Adrienne Sansom, MA PhD *N.Carolina Greensboro*, DipDanceDramaEd HDipTchg *ACE*, DipKTchg *AKC*

**Honorary Research Fellow**

- Naomi Rosedale, MA PhD GradDipTchg PGDipEdLd

## Learning, Development and Professional Practice

### Professors

- 2005 Gavin T. L. Brown, BEdTESL *C'dia (Québ.)*, MED Massey, PhD; FAPS
- 2005 Deidre Le Fevre, BEd Massey, PhD *Mich.*, DipTchg *PNTC*, MED
- 1998 Christine Rubie-Davies, MNZM, DipTchg *NSTC*, BA MED PhD; FAPA FAPS FRSNZ
- 2012 Jason M. Stephens, BA *Vermont*, MED *Vanderbilt*, PhD *Stan.*
- ◇2013 Marek Tesar, TTC MA *Comenius*, PhD

### Associate Professors

- 2011 Pat Bullen, BSc *Loyola Chicago*, BA(Hons) PhD
- 2009 Maria Cooper, DipTchg PGDipEd *ACE*, BCom MED PhD
- 1991 Helen Dixon, BEd *Waik.*, MEdAdmin *Massey*, DipEHC *ACE*, EdD
- ◇1986 Lexie Grudnoff, MA PhD *Waik.*, DipEd DipEHC DipMan HDipTchg *Henley*
- 1987 Eleanor Hawe, MEd DipTchg *Waik.*, PhD
- 2019 Camilla Highfield, MFA *RMIT*, DipTchg *ACE*, EdD
- 2015 Kane Meissel, MSc PhD
- 2015 Frauke Meyer, MEd *Oldenburg*, MED PhD
- 2009 Claire Sinnema, LTCL, DipTchg *ACE*, BEd MEdMgt EdD

### Senior Lecturers

- 2015 Angel Chan, Med PhD *Massey*, TCert *Northcote CE (HK)*
- ◇2002 Maree Davies, PhD *Melb.*, DipTchg DipMathEd PGDipEd *ACE*, BA Med
- 2003 Esther Fitzpatrick, BEd DipTchg *Waik.*, MED PhD
- ◇2020 Kiri Gould, MEd DipTchg *Waik.*, PGDipEd *Unitec*, PhD
- 1999 Lyn McDonald, DipTchg *ACE*, BEd MEdAdmin *Massey*, EdD
- 2020 Jo Smith, PhD *S.Calif.*, GradDipEd *Melb.*

### Lecturers

- 2020 Hilary Dutton, MA PhD
- 2004 Annaline Flint, BA *S.Af.*, HDE *Cape Town*, MED PhD
- 2023 Willow Sainsbury, AB *Prin.*, BSc(Hons) *Open(UK)*, MSc *Oxf.*, MEdPsych PhD GDipTchg *Well.*
- ◇2013 Deborah Widdowson, PhD *UC Berk.*, MA

### Professional Teaching Fellows

- 2024 Hailey Chan, MEd *CUHK*, PhD
- 2002 Sandra Chandler, DipTchg *ACE*, BA Med
- 2002 Paul Heyward, DipTchg PGDipEd *ACE*, BA MED EdD
- ◇2015 Kiri Jaquiere, BEd *Auck.UT*, PGDipEd
- ◇2010 Vivienne Mackisack, DipTchg *WCE*, PGDipSM *Unitec*, DipSTN *ACE*, MED PhD
- 2002 Brian Marsh, PhD PGDipEd *Massey*, DipTchg *ACE*, MA
- ◇2015 Justine O'Hara-Gregan, BA DipTchg *Waik.*, DipEI *ACE*, MED PhD
- ◇2015 Shareen Sapsworth, BEd *ACE*, PGDipEdMgt PGDipBus
- ◇2011 Tessa Tupai, BEd(Tchg)(Hons) MED

2020 Megan Welton, MSc PhD

### Senior Tutor

◇2002 Sheryll McIntosh, MEd DipTchg

### Research Fellow

2016 Shengnan Wang, BA *Yunnan*, MA *Durh.*, PhD

### Honorary Associate Professor

Richard Hamilton, MA PhD *Illinois*

### Honorary Principal and Senior Lecturers

Diti Hill-Denee, DipTchg *ATC*, MA

Jean Rockel, MEd DipEd *Massey*, DipTchg

Penelope Watson, LTCL LRSM DipTchg *ACE*, BA PhD PGDipEd

### Honorary Lecturer

Kaye Twyford, BA *Massey*, DipTchg *PNTC*, MA PhD PGDipEdLd

### Honorary Senior Research Fellow

Louise Keown, MA PhD

### Honorary Research Fellows

Mohamed Alansari, MA PhD

Ann Dunphy, MNZM, MA

Georgi Toma, MA *NYU*, PhD *Syd.*, *Auck.*

## Te Puna Wānanga

### Professors

- 2009 Stephen May, BA(Hons) *Well.*, MEd *Massey*, PhD *Brist.*, DipTchg *CCE*, BA; FRSNZ
- 1996 Tony Trinick, EdD *Waik.*, HDipTchg *PNTC*, MA DipMathsEd
- 2002 Melinda Webber, BEd DipTchg *ACE*, MEd PhD PGDipEd

### Associate Professor

2004 Peter J. Keegan, BA(Hons) PhD *Well.*, MPhil *Waik.*

### Principal Lecturer

1996 Hēmi Dale, DipTchg *ACE*, BA MED PGDipArts

### Senior Lecturers

- 2016 Piata Allen, BMD *Auck.UT*, MED PhD
- 2016 Helene Connor, BA DipTchg PGDipWomSt *Massey*, MED PhD
- 2021 Hana Turner-Adams, DipTchg *ACE*, MED PhD

### Lecturer

2022 Rahera Meinders, BA *Well.*, GradDipT *Waik.*, MED

### Professional Teaching Fellows

- 2022 Melina Amos, BEd(Tchg)(Hons)
- 2021 Ata Houppapa, MEd
- 2024 Emma Parangi, BA *Well.*, PGDipEd *Massey*, MEd GradDipTchg(ECE)
- ◇2019 Ella Pepi Tarapa-Dewes, MSc *Waik.*, DipTchg *ACE*
- ◇2015 Rochai Taiaroa, BLS *Waik.*, BSportSci *Wintec*, GradDipT *Waik.*, MProfStuds

### Research Fellows

- 2020 Rachel Mukweza Tapera, BSc *Z'bwe*, MPH PhD
- 2024 Sandra Yellowhorse, AAS BUS MA *New Mexico*
- 2022 Rose Yukich, GradDipTchg *ATC*, MA PhD

**Post Doctoral Fellow**

2024 Rochelle Nafatali, BPsych MSc *Well.*, PhD *Massey*

**Honorary Professor**

Douglas Sutton, MA PhD *Otago*

**Honorary Lecturers**

Frances Hancock, BSW(Hons) *Massey*, MTS *Harv.*, PhD  
John McCaffery, BA(Hons) DipTchg HDipTchg DipTESSOL  
*Well.*

**Tai Tokerau Campus****Director of Tai Tokerau**

Māia Hetaraka, BEd(Tchg)(Hons) EdD

**Senior Lecturer**

2012 Māia Hetaraka, BEd(Tchg)(Hons) EdD

**Lecturer**

2019 Tania Cliffe-Tautari, BA GradDipTchg PGDipEd  
*Waik.*, MED PhD

**Humanities****Head of School**

Kim Phillips, BA(Hons) *Melb.*, DPhil *York(UK)*

**Deputy Head of School**

Lisa Bailey, PhD *Prin.*, MA

**Associate Head of School Academic**

...

**Associate Head of School Languages and International**

Michiyo Mori, BA *Tsuda*, MA

**Associate Head of School Postgraduate**

...

**Associate Head of School Research**

Krushil Watene, PhD *St And.*, MA

**Associate Head of School Teaching and Learning**

Andrew Withy, MA PhD

**Asian Studies****Associate Professor in Chinese**

2017 Danping Wang, MA *Renmin*, EdD *EdUHK*

**Lecturer in Chinese**

2022 Xichen Sun, BEngl BEMgt *Tianjin*, PhD *Nankai*,  
PhD

**Senior Lecturers in Chinese**

2021 Ian Fookes, MA PhD

2013 Karen Huang, BSc *Nat. Taiwan*, MA PhD *Hawaii*

**Professional Teaching Fellow in Chinese**

2023 Xian Zhao, BA *NCWU*, MA *MUC*

**Professor of Japanese**

◇2013 Mark R. Mullins, BA *Alabama*, MCS *Regent Coll.*, PhD *McM.*

**Associate Professor of Japanese**

2002 Ellen Nakamura, BA(Hons) *ANU*, MED *Tokyo Gakuji*, PhD *ANU*

**Senior Lecturers in Japanese**

2001 Harumi Minagawa, BA *Tsuda*, MA PhD *ANU*

1998 Rumi Sakamoto, MA PhD *Essex*

**Professional Teaching Fellow in Japanese**

◇2011 Michiyo Mori, BA *Tsuda*, MA

**Senior Tutor in Japanese**

◇1998 Reiko Kondo, BEd *Shinshu*, MA

**Associate Professors in Korean**

2022 Irene Lee, BA(Hons) PhD

2014 Mi Yung Park, MA PhD *Hawaii*

2002 Changzoo Song, BA *Kookmin U.*, MA *Hankuk UFS*, PhD *Hawaii*

**Lecturer in Korean**

2021 Danny Lim, MA *OKCU*, MA *IGSE*

**Art History****Professors**

1997 Ngarino Ellis, LLB MA PhD

2002 Erin Griffey, MA PhD *Courtauld Inst.*

2010 Gregory Minissale, MSc *City(UK)*, MA PhD *Lond.*

**Associate Professor**

1997 Caroline Vercoe, MA PhD

**Lecturer**

2024 Katherine Stapleton Bond, PhD *Camb.*, MA

**Classical Studies and Ancient History****Professor**

2008 Jeremy Armstrong, BA *New Mexico*, MLitt PhD *St And.*

**Associate Professor**

◇2004 Lisa Bailey, PhD *Prin.*, MA

**Senior Lecturers**

2003 Jennifer Hellum, MA PhD *Tor.*

2012 Maxine Lewis, BA(Hons) *Newcastle(NSW)*, PhD *Syd.*

2023 Alex McAuley, BA(Hons) PhD *McG.*, MSc *Edin.*

**English and Drama****Professors**

1988 Alex Calder, MA PhD

2014 Erin G. Carlston, AB *Harv.*, DEA *Jussieu Paris VII*, MA PhD *Stan.*

2005 Selina Tusitala Marsh, ONZM, MA PhD

**Associate Professors**

2005 Jan Cronin, BA(Hons) *Trinity(Dub.)*, PhD *Leeds*

2015 Paula Morris, MNZM, MA *Well.*, MFA *Iowa*, DPhil *York(UK)*

1991 Sophie E. Tomlinson, BA(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *Camb.*

2014 Emma Willis, MA PhD

**Senior Lecturer**

2010 Rina Kim, MA *UC Dublin*, PhD *Warw.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

2021 Andrew Dawson, MA

◇2018 Sparkle Gibbs, MA PhD

1993 Stephanie Wyatt, MA DipTchg

2015 Agnieszka Zabicka, MA *Jagiellonian*, PGDipArts  
PhD

## European Languages and Literatures

### Professor in French

2001 Tracy Adams, BA *Minn.*, MA *Texas*, PhD *Johns Hopkins*

### Associate Professor in French

2002 Deborah Walker-Morrison, DU *Paris VIII*, MA PhD

### Senior Lecturer in French

2005 Trudy Agar, MA *Waik.*, PhD/DNR *Auck./Paris Nord*

### Professional Teaching Fellow in French

2012 Viviane Lopes, MA *Denis Diderot Paris VII*

### Associate Professor in German

2005 Stephan Resch, MA PhD

### Senior Lecturer in German

2016 Nicole Perry, MA *McG.*, PhD *Tor.*

### Professional Teaching Fellow in German

◇2021 Mareike Schmidt, MA *Jena*

### Professor in Italian

1994 Bernadette Luciano, MA *Stan.*, PhD *Col.*

### Professional Teaching Fellow in Italian

2021 Barbara Martelli, BA *Milan*, MA *Bologna*, PhD

### Associate Professor in Spanish and Latin American Studies

2009 Carlos Eduardo Piñeros, MA PhD *Ohio State*

### Professional Teaching Fellow in Spanish

2022 Eva Anton, BOccTher *UNMdP*, PGDipTchg  
SpecEd *InstPablo*, CTLA *Unitec*

## History

### Professors

2003 Maartje M. Abbenhuis, BA(Hons) PhD *Cant.*

1988 Linda Bryder, DPhil *Oxf.*, MA

1992 Malcolm Campbell, BA(Hons) PhD *NSW*

1993 Caroline Daley, BA(Hons) PhD *Well.*

1997 Kim Phillips, BA(Hons) *Melb.*, DPhil *York(UK)*

2009 Jonathan Scott, BA(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *Camb.*

### Associate Professors

◇2004 Lisa Bailey, PhD *Prin.*, MA

2007 Lindsay Diggelmann, MA PhD

2003 Jennifer Frost, BA *Calif.*, MA *UC Davis*, PhD  
*Wisconsin-Madison*

2006 Aroha Harris, MNZM, MPhil Massey, PhD

### Senior Lecturers

◇2008 Felicity Barnes, BA PhD DipMgt

2021 Rowan Light, BA(Hons) *Syd.*, PhD

2017 Deborah Montgomerie, PhD *Duke*, MA

1999 Paul Taillon, BA *Northwestern*, PhD *Wisc.*

1999 Joseph Zizek, BA BSc *Alberta*, MA PhD *UC Berk.*

### Senior Tutor

2004 Sara Buttsworth, BA(Hons) PhD *W.Aust.*

## Media and Screen

### Professor

2012 Neal Curtis, BA(Hons) *E.Lond.*, MA *Nott.*, PhD  
*Nott.Trent*

1992 Laurence Simmons, PhD *Well.*, MA

### Associate Professors

2010 Allan Cameron, BA(Hons) MA *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*

1998 Shuchi Kothari, MA *Pune*, MA PhD *Texas-Austin*

2001 Sarina Pearson, BA *Calif.*, MAVA *S.Calif.*, PhD

2003 Xuelin Zhou, MA *Guangzhou*, MA *Warw.*, PhD

1997 Nabeel Zuberi, BA(Hons) *Nott.*, MA *Mich.*, PhD  
*Texas-Austin*

### Senior Lecturers

◇2012 Brendan Donovan, BA BCom *Otago*, MA

### Professional Teaching Fellow

2007 Peter Simpson, MA

## Museums and Cultural Heritage

### David and Corina Silich Associate Professor

2006 Linda Tyler, MA *Cant.*

## Philosophy

### Professors

1994 Christopher J. Martin, MA *Sus.*, PhD *Prin.*

2012 Timothy P. Mulgan, BA(Hons) *Otago*, DPhil *Oxf.*

1995 Robert L. Wicks, BA *Michigan State*, MA PhD  
*Wisconsin-Madison*

### Associate Professors

2008 Patrick Girard, BA *McG.*, PhD *Stan.*

2015 Emily C. Parke, BA *Reed*, PhD *Penn.*

2008 Matheson Russell, BA *Syd.*, PhD *NSW*, DipTh  
*Oxf.*

### Peter Kraus Associate Professor in Philosophy

2023 Krushil Watene, PhD *St And.*, MA

### Senior Lecturer

1999 Jeremy M. Seligman, BA *Oxf.*, PhD *Edin.*

### Professional Teaching Fellow

2018 Andrew Withy, MA PhD

## Theological and Religious Studies

### Professor

◇2013 Mark R. Mullins, BA *Alabama*, MCS *Regent Coll.*, PhD *McM.*

### Maclaurin Goodfellow Associate Professor in Theological and Religious Studies

2023 Michael Mawson, MA *Well.*, PhD *Notre Dame*

### Senior Lecturer

2009 Nicholas J. Thompson, BA(Hons) MTh *Otago*,  
MA *Br.Col.*, PhD *Glas.*, DipLib *Well.*, DipGrad  
*Otago*

### Mildred Weissman Professional Teaching Fellow

◇2018 Orna Weinroth, BA *Sarah Lawrence*, PhD  
*George Wash.*

## Social Sciences

### Head of School

Francis Collins, MA PhD

### Deputy Head of School

Carisa R. Showden, AB *Syracuse*, MA PhD *N.Carolina*

**Associate Head of School Academic**

Luke Goode, BA(Hons) PhD *Nott.Trent*

**Associate Head of School Mātauranga Māori**

Marama Muru-Lanning, DipTchg *Waik.*, MA PhD

**Associate Head of School Postgraduate Doctoral**

Annie Goldson, ONZM, BSc *Otago*, MA *NYU*, DipJ *Cant.*, PhD

**Associate Head of School Postgraduate Sub-doctoral**

Christopher Wilson, MA PhD *ANU*

**Associate Head of School Research**

Mark Busse, MA *Chicago*, PhD *Calif.*

**Associate Head of School Teaching and Learning**

Thomas Gregory, BA(Hons) *Sheff.*, MSc *Aberystwyth*, PhD *Manc.*

**Anthropology****Professors**

- 1996 Melinda S. Allen, BA *Arizona*, MA *Hawaii*, PhD *Wash. (Seattle)*  
 1993 Gregory D. Booth, BMusEd *Temple*, MMus PhD *Kent State*  
 1999 Simon Holdaway, MA *Otago*, PhD *Penn.*  
 1993 Thegn N. Ladefoged, BA *UCSB*, MA PhD *Hawaii*  
 1998 Judith H. Littleton, BA(Hons) *Syd.*, MA PhD *ANU*  
 2018 Marama Muru-Lanning, DipTchg *Waik.*, MA PhD  
 2003 Susanna Trnka, BA *UC Berk.*, PhD *Prin.*

**Associate Professors**

- 2012 Ethan Cochrane, MA PhD *Hawaii*  
 2010 Nicholas Malone, BA *Colorado*, PhD *Oregon*  
 2016 Rebecca Phillipps, MA PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2014 Heather Battles, BA *Well.*, MA PhD *McM.*  
 2002 Mark Busse, MA *Chicago*, PhD *Calif.*  
 2011 Sun Hee Koo, MA *NYU*, PhD *Hawaii*  
 2000 Kirsten Zemke, MA PhD

**Lecturer**

- 2020 Callie Vandewiele, BA(Hons) *Pacific*, PhD *Camb.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2022 Coventry Manavahetau, MSc  
 2016 Sharon Televave, MA

**Communication****Professors**

- 1993 Annie Goldson, ONZM, BSc *Otago*, MA *NYU*, DipJ *Cant.*, PhD  
 2001 Luke Goode, BA(Hons) PhD *Nott.Trent*

**Associate Professors**

- 2021 Bridget Conor, MA *Auck.UT*, PhD *Goldsmiths*  
 2024 Ian Goodwin, BCom *Well.*, MA PhD *Birm.*

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2017 Ethan Plaut, BA *MSJ Northwestern*, MA PhD *Stan.*  
 2024 Leon Salter, BA *Birm.*, MSc *Open(UK)*, PhD *Massey*  
 2022 Kiri West, MA PhD  
 2020 Bingjuan Xiong, BA *Henan*, MA *Zhejiang*, PhD *Colorado*

**Criminology****Professor of Criminology**

- 2010 James Oleson, MPhil PhD *Camb.*, JD *UC Berk.*

**Associate Professors of Criminology**

- 2012 Alice Mills, BA(Hons) MSc PhD *Cardiff*  
 2016 Tamasailau Suaalii-Sauni, MNZM, LLB MA PhD

**Senior Lecturers in Criminology**

- 2013 Ronald Kramer, BA *La Trobe*, MA MPhil PhD *Yale*  
 2015 Claire Meehan, BSc(Hons) PhD *Ulster*, MSc PGCE *Belf.*  
 2013 Robert Webb, MA PhD  
 2020 Susann Wiedlitzka, BS *Cal. Polytech.*, MA *Hamburg*, PhD *Qld.*

**Lecturer in Criminology**

- 2024 Emmy Rakete, BA(Hons) PhD

**Development Studies****Associate Professor**

- 2015 Jesse Hession Grayman, MA MPH *Mich.*, PhD *Harv.*

**Global Studies****Associate Professors**

- 2020 Jamie Gillen, BS *Virginia Tech.*, MA *Kentucky*, PhD *Colorado*  
 2024 Chris Ogden, BA *Sheff.*, MA *Durh.*, PhD *Edin.*

**Senior Lecturer**

- 2023 Linetto Basilone, MA *Naples*, PhD

**Linguistics****Associate Professor in Linguistics**

- 2010 Jason Brown, MA *Calif. State (Fresno)*, PhD *Br.Col.*

**Senior Lecturer in Linguistics**

- 2018 Saurov Syed, MA MPhil *Hyd.*, MA PhD *Calif.*

**Professional Teaching Fellow in Linguistics**

- 2007 Keith Montgomery, MA PhD

**Politics and International Relations****Professors**

- 2006 Jennifer Curtin, MA *Waik.*, PhD *ANU*  
 1992 Martin Wilkinson, MA DPhil *Oxf.*

**Associate Professors**

- 2014 Maria Armoudian, BA *SW Oklahoma State*, PhD *S.Calif.*  
 2013 Thomas Gregory, BA(Hons) *Sheff.*, MSc *Aberystwyth*, PhD *Manc.*  
 2013 Stephen Noakes, BA(Hons) *Qu.*, MA *Br.Col.*, PhD *Qu.*  
 2004 Katherine Smits, BA(Hons) *BJur W.Aust.*, MPhil *Camb.*, PhD *Cornell*  
 2012 Christopher Wilson, MA PhD *ANU*  
 2007 Stephen Winter, BA *Br.Col.*, MA *Dal.*, DPhil *Oxf.*

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2018 Timothy Fadgen, BA *Mass.*, MA *Syracuse*, JD *Maine*, PhD  
 2002 Geoffrey Kemp, MA MPhil PhD *Camb.*

2019 Fabio Scarpello, MA PhD *Murd.*

2023 Nicole Wegner, MA PhD *McM.*

#### Lecturer

2024 Victoria Woodman, MA PhD

### Public Policy

#### Professor

2006 Jennifer Curtin, MA *Waik.*, PhD *ANU*

#### Senior Lecturer

2018 Timothy Fadgen, BA *Mass.*, MA *Syracuse*, JD *Maine*, PhD

#### Lecturers

2021 Sarah Bickerton, MA *Cant.*

2021 Mohammad Salimifar, MA *Ferdowsi*, PhD

### Quantitative Social Sciences

#### Professor

2008 Barry Milne, BA(Hons) MSc *Otago*, PhD *King's Coll. Lond.*

#### Senior Lecturer

2015 Stephanie D'Souza, BSc(Hons) PhD

### Sociology

#### Professors of Sociology

2022 Francis Collins, MA PhD

2000 Steve Matthewman, MA PhD

#### Associate Professors in Sociology

2008 Bruce M. Z. Cohen, BSc(Hons) *Tees.*, MSc *Hudd.*, PhD *Brad.*

2020 Sereana Naepi, PhD *Br.Col.*, MA

2015 Carisa R. Showden, AB *Syracuse*, MA PhD *N.Carolina*

#### Senior Lecturers in Sociology

2022 Karly Burch, PhD *Otago*

2009 Ciara Cremin, MA PhD *Leeds*

2020 Moeata Keil, MA PhD

2011 Manuel Vallee, MA PhD *UC Berk.*

#### Professional Teaching Fellow

2023 Chris McMillan MA PhD *Massey*

## Te Wānanga o Waipapa | Māori Studies and Pacific Studies

#### Head of School

Tracey McIntosh, MNZM, MA PhD

#### Deputy Head of School

Gordon Nanau, MA PGDD S.*Pac.*, PhD *E.Anglia*

#### Associate Head of School Academic

Mohi Rua, MSocSc PhD PGDipPsc *Waik.*

#### Associate Head of School Postgraduate

Emalani Case, MA *Hawaii*, PhD *Well.*

#### Associate Head of School Research

Linda Waimarie Nikora, MSocSci DPhil *Waik.*

#### Associate Head of School Teaching and Learning

...

### Māori Studies

#### Professors

1999 Tracey McIntosh, MNZM, MA PhD

1988 Margaret S. Mutu, BSc MPhil PhD

2017 Linda Waimarie Nikora, MSocSci DPhil *Waik.*

#### Distinguished Professor of Māori Studies and Anthropology

1971 Anne Salmond, CBE DBE ONZ, PhD *Penn.*, MA; FANAS FBA FNZAH FRSNZ

#### Associate Professors

2017 Daniel Hikuroa, MA PhD

2022 Mohi Rua, MSocSc PhD PGDipPsc *Waik.*

#### Senior Lecturers

2023 Erana Louise Foster, MA

2013 Tiopira McDowell, MA PhD

2023 Sally Akevai Te Namu Nicholas, MA PhD

#### Lecturers

2024 Ash Gillon, MPubHealth PhD GDipArts

2023 Kapua O'Connor, MTchg(Primary)

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

◇2012 Paora Sharples, BA

2020 Makere Muriwhenua Thompson, BA(Hons)

2023 Te Amorangi Rikirangi-Thomas, BA

### Pacific Studies

#### Professors in Pacific Studies

2017 Jemaima Tiatia-Siau, MA DPH PhD

2004 Yvonne J. Underhill-Sem, MNZM, MA *Hawaii*, PhD *Waik.*

#### Associate Professor in Pacific Studies

2024 Gordon Nanau, MA PGDD S.*Pac.*, PhD *E.Anglia*

#### Senior Lecturers in Pacific Studies

2023 Emalani Case, MA *Hawaii*, PhD *Well.*

2018 Marcia Paula Leenen-Young, MA PhD

2022 Caleb Marsters, MA PhD

1996 Melenaita Taumoeofolau, BA GCEd S.*Pac.*, MA *Wales*, PhD

#### Lecturer

2023 Sarah McLean-Orsborn, MA PhD PGDipHsc

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

2022 Julia Mageau Gray, BA(Hons) *Adel.*

2025 Musuiaiga Neil Tapu, BAppSW *Manukau.IT*, MAIK *TWOA*

## Faculty of Business and Economics

*Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.*

### Faculty Management Team

#### Acting Dean

Carla Houkamau, BA(Hons) BCom PhD

#### Deputy Deans

Helen Delaney, BA MCom PhD

Andrew J. Patterson, MCom *Otago*

#### Associate Dean Academic Programmes and International

Susan S. Laurenson, MA MCom

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Research

Simona Fabrizi, MSc MPhil PhD *Toulouse*, PhD *Bologna*

#### Associate Dean Research, PBRF

Snejina Michailova, MSc *UNWE Sofia*, PhD *Copenhagen Bus. Sch.*

#### Associate Dean Teaching and Learning

Douglas G. Carrie, BCom *Br.Col.*, MBA *Thunderbird*, PhD *Lond.*

#### Associate Dean Equity and Diversity

Barbara Plester, MBS PhD *Massey*, DipTchg *Cant.*

#### Associate Dean Māori

Jason Mika, BMS(Hons) *Waik.*, MPP *Well.*, PhD *Massey*

#### Associate Dean Pacific

Sione Taufa, MCom

#### Associate Dean Professional Programmes, Technology

Andrew Eberhard, BCom PGCertHigherEd PGDipCom; SFHEA

#### Associate Dean External Engagement

Drew Franklin, BBS *Massey*, MA PhD *Auck.UT*

#### Associate Dean Faculty

...

#### Kaiārahi

John Arohaina T. Thorpe, BSc *Well.*, HigherDipTchg *Waik.*, BCom

#### Assistant Dean Learning and Teaching

Lesley A. Gardner, MSc PhD *LSE*; CITPNZ SFHEA FRGS

#### Assistant Dean Research

Lina El-Jahel, MA *AU Beirut*, MSc PhD *Lond.*

#### Assistant Dean Professional Programmes

Michael S. W. Lee, MSc PhD

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Research

Lina Li, BCom(Hons) PhD

#### Director of Faculty Operations

Ada Marama, BA MBS PGDipBusAdmin *Massey*

#### Director of Faculty Finance

Patience Douglas; CA

### Research Units, Centres and Institutes

#### Aotearoa Centre for Enterprising Women

##### Director

Chris Woods, MA PhD

#### Centre for Supply Chain Management

##### Director

Sarah Marshall, BCA MSc *Well.*, PhD *Edin.*, PGDipAdvAcadStudies *Strath.*; FHEA

#### Dame Mira Szászy Research Centre for Kaimahi Hauora

##### Co-directors

Jason Mika, BMS(Hons) *Waik.*, MPP *Well.*, PhD *Massey*  
Maree Roche, BSocSci MMS PhD PGDipOB *Waik.*

#### Economic Policy Centre

##### Director

Ryan Greenaway-McGrevy, BA BCom(Hons) PhD

##### Deputy Director

Alexandre Dmitriev, MA PhD *UA de Barcelona*

#### Director, Pensions and Intergenerational Equity Hub

Susan St John, QSO CNZM, BSc MA PhD

#### Director, Urban and Spatial Economics Hub

Ryan Greenaway-McGrevy, BA BCom(Hons) PhD

#### New Zealand Asia Institute

##### Director

Natasha Hamilton-Hart, BA(Hons) *Otago*, MA PhD *Cornell*

##### Associate Director

Antje Fiedler, Dipl.-Kffr. *Giessen*, PhD

##### Research Fellow

Xin Chen, MA *Peking*, MA PhD *Hawaii*

#### Director, China Studies Centre

Stephen Noakes, BA(Hons) *Qu.*, MA *Br.Col.*, PhD *Qu.*

#### Director, Japan Studies Centre

Mark R. Mullins, BA *Alabama*, MCS *Regent Coll.*, PhD *MCM.*

#### Director, Korea Studies Centre

Yuri Seo, MCom PhD

#### Co-directors, New Zealand APEC Study Centre

Asha Sundaram, BA *Mumbai*, M.Phil *Oxf.*, MA PhD *Syracuse*

Haiping Zhang, MA *UIBE*, PhD *Bonn*

#### Director, Southeast Asia Studies Centre

Benjamin P. Fath, Dipl.-Kfm. *Giessen*, PhD

## Energy Centre

### Director

Emilson C. D. Silva, PhD *Illinois (Urbana-Champaign)*

## Centre of Digital Enterprise

### Director

Ilan Oshri, BA *Tel Aviv*, MSc PhD *Warw.*

## Juncture

### Director

Susan M. Watson, LLB(Hons) MJUR

### Associate Director – Research

Billie Jane Lythberg, MA PhD

### Associate Director – Strategic Engagement

Drew Franklin, BBus *Massey*, MBus PhD *Auck.UT*

### Associate Director – Education

Lynn Buckley, LLM(Hons) *Limerick*, PhD

## Schools and Departments

## Accounting and Finance

### Head of Department

Prasanna Gai, BEcon(Hons) *ANU*, MPhil DPhil *Oxf.*

### Group Services Coordinator

Jacqueline Hong, BCom

### Professors of Accounting

2004 Steven Cahan, BA *Vanderbilt*, MBA *Kansas*, PhD *Colorado*; FCA

2025 Tom Scott, BCom MBus *Otago*, PhD *Technol. Syd.*

1992 Norman Wong, MCom PhD; FCA

### Professor of Auditing

2000 David Hay, BCom *Otago*, MCM *Lincoln(NZ)*, PhD; FCA

### Research Professor of Accounting

2006 W. Robert Knechel, BS *Delaware*, PhD *N.Carolina*

### Professor of Accounting Information Systems

2000 David Hay, BCom *Otago*, MCM *Lincoln(NZ)*, PhD; FCA

### Professors of Finance

2008 Henk Berkman, MEcon PhD *Erasmus*

2010 Dimitri Margaritis, MA PhD *SUNY Buffalo*

### Professors of Management Accounting

2016 Charl de Villiers, CNZM, MBA DCom *Pret.*; CA

1987 A. P. B. Rouse, MCom PhD; CA

### Associate Professor

2019 Lina El-Jahel, MA *AU Beirut*, MSc PhD *Lond.*

2008 Julie Harrison, MCom MTaxS PhD; CA

### Senior Lecturers

2005 Davood Askarany, MA PhD *S.Aust.*; CIMA CPA

2012 Sharlene Biswas, BCom(Hons) PhD

2020 Xing Han, BEc *Fudan*, MSc *Antwerp*, MSc

*Maastricht*, PhD *Ghent*

2012 Maryam Hasannasab, BSc *UI*, MSc PhD *KHU*

2017 Dulani Jayasuriya, BSc(Hons) *Lond.*, MPhil *Camb.*, PhD *NU Singapore*

2009 John Lee, MCom PhD *Wash.*

2014 Michelle Li, BCom(Hons) *Lincoln(NZ)*, PhD *Cant.*

2001 Angela Liew, BSc MCom PhD; CA CPA

2013 Diandian Ma, BA *Xiamen*, MSc *Lough.*, PhD *Well.*

2013 Fred Ng, BCom(Hons) PhD

2016 Karin Olesen, MCom PhD GradDipTertTchg *Auck.UT*; CAANZ

2019 Hui Zhou, BA *Shanghai*, MSc *Missouri*, PhD *Illinois (Urbana-Champaign)*

### Lecturers

2024 Justin James Case, BusFin B.Eng M.AppSc PhD *Qld.UT*

2019 Jerry Chen, BBA *CUIT*, PhD *HKPU*

2020 Yeguang (Shaq) Chi, BA MSc *Harv.*, MBA PhD *Chicago*

2024 Yuki Guo, BCom(Hons) PhD *Monash*

2012 Maryam Hasannasab, BSc *UI*, MSc, PhD *KHU*

2018 Lina Li, BCom(Hons) PhD

2024 Fangbin Lin, B.Econ *CUEB*, MSc *NU Singapore*, PhD *NSW*

2024 Pengfei Liu, BCom MEcon PhD *Well.*

2024 Edmund Lou, BSc DipGrad *Otago*, BCom(Hons) MA PhD *Northwestern*

2024 Frank Ma, BCom(Hons) *Qld.*, PhD *W.Aust.*, Postdoc *KU Leuven*

2023 Man Pham, BA *VNU-HCM*, MSc *Qld.*, PhD *W.Aust.*

2024 Gertjan Verdickt, MFinMar MCommSci *UL de Bruxelles*, PhD *Antwerp*

2025 Zicheng (Leo) Xiao, BE *Wuhan UST*, MA PhD *S.Fla.*

2025 Zijun Zhao, BCom PhD *Well.*, MCom

2018 Ramona Zharfpeykan, MSc *Alzahra*, PhD

### Professional Teaching Fellows

2002 Christine Clarke, BCom; CA

2002 Deborah van Dyk, BCom(Hons) GradDipCom *Natal*, MCom

2017 Marco Eugster BCom(Hons) PhD; CFA

2010 Terry Li, MCom

2008 Willow Li, BCom(Hons)

2016 Patricia Scott, MCom; CA

2019 Bill (Yijun) Shen, BMgmt *Shanghai*, MProfAcctg MCom

2008 Yen Hung Shih, BCom(Hons); CA CPA

2014 Sione Taufa, MCom

2012 Graeme Treasure, MCom; CA

2008 Brianna Wang, BCom(Hons)

2010 Karis Wang, MCom

2018 Dedre van Zyl, BCompt(Hons) BCom *S.Af.*; CA

## Commercial Law

### Head of Department

Tana Pistorius, LLB *S.Af.*, BA LL M LLD *Pret.*

### Professors of Commercial Law

2024 Alexandra Andhov, LLB MA JUDr *Comenius*, LL M SJD *Central European*

- 1991 Gehan Gunasekara, BA LLB *Well.*, LLM  
 2019 Tana Pistorius, LLB *S.Af.*, BA LLM LLD *Pret.*  
 2000 Alexandra Sims, LLB *Otago*, PhD *Macq.*,  
 MComLaw

**Associate Professors**

- 2024 Marta Andhov, PhD *Aarhus*  
 1990 Christopher Nicoll, LLB(Hons)  
 2016 Alan Toy, LLM PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2024 Lynn Buckley, LLM(Hons) *Limerick*, PhD  
 2013 Nadia Dabee, BEng(Hons) *NU Singapore*,  
 LLB(Hons) *Lond.*, LLM PhD; FHEA  
 2014 Benjamin Liu, LLB(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Victoria Plekhanova, BA LLB *TSU*, LLMRSP  
*Moscow*, PhD  
 2005 John Ren, PhD *Syd.*, LLB(Hons)  
 2020 Bram Van Wiele, LLM *Antwerp*, *Cape Town*, PhD  
*Cape Town*

**Lecturers**

- 2025 Jeremy Beckham, BCom(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Christabel Chau, BCom LLM

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2022 Anna Hales, LLB(Hons) *Birm.*; FHEA, SHC  
 2024 Mark McConnell, BSc *G.Caledonian*, LLB MED  
*Aberd.*, MDiv *Regent Coll.*, PhD *Brun.*

**Economics****Head of Department**

Prasanna Gai, BEcon(Hons) *ANU*, MPhil DPhil *Oxf.*

**Deputy Head of Department**

Asha Sundaram, BA *Mumbai*, MPhil *Oxf.*, MA PhD  
*Syracuse*

**University Distinguished Professor**

- 1992 Peter C. B. Phillips, HonMA *Yale*, HonD  
*York(UK)*, HonD *Cyprus*, PhD *Lond.*, MA; FRSNZ  
 FBA

**Professor of Experimental Economics**

2003 Ananish Chaudhuri, BSc(Hons) *Calc.*, MA *J.*  
*Nehru U.*, MA PhD *Rutgers*

**Professor of Economics**

1984 Sholeh A. Maani, MSc PhD *Illinois (Urbana-  
 Champaign)*

**Matthew Abel Professor of Macroeconomics**

2012 Robert MacCulloch, MPhil DPhil *Oxf.*, BSc MCom

**Professor and Chair in Energy Economics**

1993 Emilson C. D. Silva, PhD *Illinois (Urbana-  
 Champaign)*

**Professor and Chair in Health Economics**

2022 Paula Lorgelly, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Otago*

**Associate Professors**

- 2014 Ryan Greenaway-McGrevy, BA BCom(Hons) PhD  
 1997 John Hillas, BA BEcon(Hons) *Qld.*, PhD *Stan.*  
 2014 Steffen Lippert, Dipl.-Volkswirt *Mannheim*, PhD  
*Toulouse*, *Mannheim*  
 2005 Stephen J. Poletti, MSc *ANU*, PhD  
*Newcastle(UK)*, BSc(Hons) MCom PhD

- 2016 Asha Sundaram, BA *Mumbai*, MPhil *Oxf.*, MA  
 PhD *Syracuse*

**Senior Lecturers**

- 1993 Debasis Bandyopadhyay, BSc(Hons) *Calc.*, MA  
*Florida*, PhD *Minn.*  
 2016 Alexandre Dmitriev, MA PhD *UA de Barcelona*  
 2016 Simona Fabrizi, MSc MPhil PhD *Toulouse*, PhD  
*Bologna*  
 2004 Erwann Sbaji, BSc(Hons) *Marne-la-Vallee*,  
 MEcon PhD *Toulouse*  
 2015 Le Wen, BCom(Hons) PhD  
 2016 Haiping Zhang, MA *UIBE*, PhD *Bonn*

**Lecturers**

- 2024 Diego Carrasco Novoa, BA BEcon *UdeC.*, MEco  
*Catholic U. Chile*, PhD *Qld.*  
 2023 Chanelle Duley, BCom(Hons) *Rhodes*, MCom  
 PhD  
 2023 Greta Meggiorini, B.Sc.Eng *Padova*, MA PhD *UC  
 Irvine*  
 2023 Samuel Stemper, BA *Brandeis*, PhD *Harvard*  
 2022 Haikun Zhan, BCom MEco PhD *Melb.*

**Research Fellows**

- 2018 Claire Dale, BCom MA PhD  
 2016 Selena Sheng, BA BCom(Hons) PhD

**Honorary Professor**

Reiko Aoki, BS *Tokyo*, MA *Tsukuba*, MS PhD *Stan.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2023 David Ratliff, MS *Utah State*, PhD *George Mason*  
 2014 Xingang Wang, BMS(Hons) *Waik.*, MCom PhD

**Graduate School of Management****Director: Graduate School of Management**

Andrew Eberhard, BCom PGCertHigherEd PGDipCom;  
 SFHEA

**Programme Director: Master of Business****Administration**

Michael S. W. Lee, MSc PhD

**Programme Director: Master of Business Analytics**

Leo Paas, MSc *Amsterdam*, PhD *Tilburg*

**Programme Director: Postgraduate Diploma in Business  
 MāoriDev**

Kiri Dell, BA *Massey*, MMgt PhD

**Programme Director: Business Masters Programmes**

Dedre van Zyl, BCom *Pret.*, BCompt(Hons) *S.Af.*; CA

**Programme Director: Master of Applied Management**

Marco Eugster, BCom(Hons) PhD; CFA

**Programme Director: Master of Business Management**

Deepika Jindal, MBA *Punj.Ag.*, MHigherEd PhD

**Programme Director: Master of Information Governance**

Tana Pistorius, LLB *S.Af.*, BA LLM LLD *Pret.*

**Programme Director: Master of Business Development**

Guy W. Bate, BSc(Hons) *Manc.*, PhD *Liv.*

**Programme Director: Master of Property Practice**

Michael J. Rehm, BArch *Houston*, MS PhD *Texas A&M*

**Programme Director: Postgraduate Diploma in Business**

Xingang Wang, MBS *Waik.*, MCom PhD

**Curriculum Design Manager**

Martin Walsh, BCL LLM GradDipTESOL *NUI Dublin*, MSc *Belf.*, MA TESOL *Nott.*

**Team Leader Business Communication Team**

Richelle Hewin, BIntBus *Griff.*, MTESOL

**Professional Teaching Fellows, Business Communication Team**

Lilianne Oliveira, LLB *CIESA*, PGDipELT *UFAM*, MTESOL  
Jet Tonogbanua, BA(Hons) *Lond.*, MTchg *Melb.*,  
PGDipTchg *VNU-Hanoi*

Rohan K. Willis, MA *SD.Nat.*, PhD *Auck.UT*

**Programme Manager, Professional Programmes**

Jenny Jefferson, BA *Sheff.*, MA PGCE *Nott.*

**Team Leader Professional Programmes – MBA Programme**

Lisa Filitonga, BCom MBA PGDipBus GradDipTESSOL

**Group Services Coordinator**

Rikki John de Castro, BSc *AMAU*, MIS *APC*, MITPM *Auck.UT*

**Information Systems and Operations Management****Head of Department**

Kenneth Husted, MSc PhD *Copenhagen Bus. Sch.*

**Deputy Head of Department**

Josephine Lee, BSc *NSW*, MCom

**Group Services Coordinator**

Ashley Wei, MMgt *Massey*

**Professors**

- 2025 Ismail Golgeci, BSc *METU*, MSc *Chalmers*, PhD *Vaasa*  
2018 Julia Kotlarsky, MSc *Technion*, PhD *Erasmus*  
1989 Michael D. Myers, MA PhD  
2018 Ilan Oshri, BA *Tel Aviv*, MSc PhD *Warw.*  
1996 David M. Sundaram, BE PGDipIE *Madri.*, BTheol PhD

**Associate Professors**

- 2004 Fernando Beltrán, BE *The Andes (Colombia)*,  
MS PhD *SUNY Stony Brook*  
1996 Lesley A. Gardner, MSc PhD *LSE*; CITPNZ, FRGS  
SFHEA

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2017 Subhamoy Ganguly, MBA *Michigan State*, PhD *Colorado*  
2023 Farkhondeh Hassandoust, BEng *Guilan*, MKM  
*Multimedia(M'sia)*, PhD *Auck.UT*  
2020 Mahdi Mahmoudzadeh, MS *Amirkabir UT*, PhD  
*Georgia Tech.*  
2023 Sarah Marshall, BCA MSc *Well.*, PhD *Edin.*,  
PGDipAdvAcadStudies *Strath.*; FHEA  
2024 Binyamin Oz, BA PhD *Hebrew*  
1998 Gabrielle Peko, MCom PhD  
2025 Pooja Sengupta, MS MSc PhD *Old Dominion*  
2015 Xinwei Wang, BEng MSc PhD *NU Singapore*  
2020 Ying Zhang, BComp PhD *NU Singapore*

**Lecturers**

- 2023 Jade Wendy Brooks, BA MSc PhD *Lough.*

- 2001 Johnny Chan, BCom(Hons) BSc PhD  
2022 John Cleveland, MIndEng *UdeC*, MCom  
*Cleveland State*, PhD  
2025 Haokun Du, BEcon, *Sun Yat-Sen (China)*, PhD  
*Texas-Dallas*  
2023 Lisa Hillas, BA BE(Hons) PhD *Chicago*  
2017 Shohil Kishore, MCom  
2024 Saima Qutab, BA MLIS *Punjab (Lahore)*, MPhil  
*Bahawal.*, PhD  
2021 Randy Wong, BBA(Hons) MPhil PhD *HK Baptist*  
2024 Jiayuan Zhang, BMan *BUPT*, PhD *Tsinghua*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2023 Ruhi Bajaj, ME *Mumbai*, PhD  
2001 Andrew Eberhard, BCom PGCertHigherEd  
PGDipCom; SFHEA  
2023 Param Iyer, BE *IIT Roorkee*, ME *MIT*  
2001 Josephine Lee, BSc *NSW*, MCom  
2020 Udayangi Muthupoltotage, BSc *Manc.Met.*, MBA  
*Sri Jay.*, PhD  
2002 Anson Kin Tat Li, MCom PhD  
2013 Khushbu Tilwawala, BSc *US Internat. (Kenya)*,  
MCom PhD; FHEA

**Management and International Business****Head of Department**

Kenneth Husted, MSc PhD *Copenhagen Bus. Sch.*

**Deputy Head of Department**

Lisa Callagher, MCom PhD

**Group Services Coordinator**

Jenny Jin, MA *Syd.*

**Professors**

- 1987 Peter F. Boxall, PhD *Monash*, MCom; DistFHRNZ  
2000 Brigid J. Carroll, MBA *Fordham*, MA PhD  
2016 Gordon Cheung, BBA(Hons) *CUHK*, PhD *Virginia Tech.*; ANZAM-L  
2002 Susan Geertshuis, BA(Hons) *Wales*, PhD *Nott.*;  
CPsych, AFBPS PFHEA  
2011 Natasha Hamilton-Hart, BA(Hons) *Otago*, MA  
PhD *Cornell*  
2007 Carla Houkamau, BA(Hons) BCom PhD  
2005 Kenneth Husted, MSc PhD *Copenhagen Bus. Sch.*  
2013 Rod McNaughton, BA(Hons) *W.Laur.*, MA PhD  
*W.Ont.*, PhD *Lanc.*  
2005 Snejjina Michailova, MSc *UNWE Sofia*, PhD  
*Copenhagen Bus. Sch.*  
2025 Jason Mika, BMS(Hons) *Waik.*, MPP *Well.*, PhD  
*Massey*  
2020 Stefano Pascucci, MSc *Wageningen*, MSc PhD  
*Federico II*  
2022 Maree Roche, BSocSc MMS PhD PGDipOB *Waik.*  
2000 Christine R. Woods, MA PhD

**Associate Professors**

- 2002 Lisa Callagher, MCom PhD  
2012 Helen Delaney, BA MCom PhD  
2012 Julia Fehrler, BA *Stuttgart*, MAdvSt *Zurich*, PhD  
*Bayreuth*  
2014 Antje Fiedler, Dipl.-Kffr. *Giessen*, PhD

- 2007 Barbara Plester, MBS PhD *Massey*, DipTchg  
*Cant.*  
1998 Christina Stringer, MSc *Brigham Young*, PhD  
2000 Rachel M. Wolfgramm, MCom PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2023 Omid Aliasghar, PhD *Otago*  
2023 Nimbus Awhina, BBus PhD *Auck.UT*  
1992 Brent Burmester, LLB *Well.*, MCom PhD  
2017 Kiri Dell, BA *Massey*, MMgt PhD  
2014 Benjamin P. Fath, Dipl.-Kfm. *Giessen*, PhD  
2024 Kenny Ching, BSc *Johns Hopkins*, SM PhD *MIT*  
2026 Simon Hensellek, MSc *FH Bochum*, PhD  
*Duisburg-Essen*  
2021 Stefan Korber, MA *FH-WN*, MCom *Vienna*, PhD  
2025 Yuan (Echo) Liao, BSc *Nankai*, MPhil *CUHK*, PhD  
*S.Fraser*  
2017 Rhiannon Lloyd, MSc PhD *Cardiff*  
2018 Billie Jane Lythberg, MA PhD  
2022 Yat Ming Ooi, BA(Hons) *Herts.*, MCom *NSW*,  
PGCertResMeth(EFS) *Macq.*, PhD  
2019 Joanne Mutter, PhD *Massey*, BCom  
2016 Jamie Newth, MCom PhD  
2023 Amber Nicholson, BCom(Hons), BMaoriBus  
*Auck.UT*, PhD  
2023 Jongwook Pak, BSc *Sejong*, MSc *Lond.*, EMLS  
*Milan*, PhD *Seoul*  
2000 Peter Smith, MBA PhD PGDipCom  
PGCertAcadPrac  
2007 Daniel Tisch, BSc *Br.Col.*, MBA *S.Aust.*, PhD  
2010 Charlotta Windahl, MSc *KTH Stockholm*, PhD  
*Linköping*  
2022 Sihong Wu, BFinance *Durban UT*, MEcon *GDUFE*,  
MAFinance PhD *W.Aust.*  
2019 Joseph Yan, BCom(Hons) PhD GradDipBus  
*Monash*  
2008 Peter Zamborsky, MA *Comenius*, MSc *LSE*, PhD  
*Brandeis*

**Lecturers**

- 2024 Emmy van Esch, MSc *Tilburg*, MA *CUHK*, PhD *HK*  
*Baptist*  
2026 Carmelita Ginting-Carlström, BBus *Vic.(Aust.)*,  
MSc DSc *Aalto*  
2024 Marissa Kaloga, BA MSW PhD *Ohio State*, BS  
*Franklin*  
2018 Grigorij Ljubownikow, MCom PhD  
2022 Patricia Loga, BA MComm PGDipComm *S.Pac.*,  
PhD *Massey*  
2022 Sasha Maher, MA *Well.*, PhD  
2017 Sisikula Sisifa, BBus MMgt PGDipCom *Massey*,  
PhD  
2025 You-Xiang (Joe) Song, BSc MBA *Nat. Taiwan*,  
PhD *Texas-Dallas*  
2024 Nele Terveen, BA *OUAS*, MSc *NSBE*, PhD *TU*  
*Munich*  
2024 Jitao (Mario) Yan, MGBus *Auck.UT*, PhD  
2024 Elena Zubielevitch, MA PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2019 Kim Ashton, BBS MMgt PGDipBusAdmin *Massey*,  
CAT *AIT*, MHigherEd  
2022 Guy W. Bate, BSc(Hons) *Manc.*, PhD *Liv.*

- 2019 Hanoku Bathula, MA *Madr.*, MBS *Massey*, PhD  
*Auck.UT*, PGCertAcadPrac  
2026 Dana Cumin, BA *Massey*, MCom PhD  
2019 Deepika Jindal, MBA *Punj.Ag.*, MHigherEd PhD  
2012 Michelle Kilkolly-Proffit, BSc MBA MMgt *Massey*,  
PhD  
2013 Parizad Mulla, BA(Hons) LLB MCom PhD  
2014 Wender Lemos Martins, BA *Mackenzie*, MIntBus  
PhD  
2014 Andrew J. Patterson, MCom *Otago*  
2023 Nuddy Pillay BA(Hons) MED(Hons) *Witw.*, PhD  
*Curtin*  
2019 Peter Rachor, BA *Mich. State*, MS *NEU*  
2016 Audrea Warner, MCom

**Marketing****Head of Department**

Kenneth Husted, MSc PhD *Copenhagen Bus. Sch.*

**Deputy Head of Department**

Margot Bowker, BA MCom

**Group Services Coordinator**

Christine Wise

**Professors**

- 2001 Karen V. Fernandez, BCom *Melb.*, MBA *Pittsburg*  
*State*, PhD *Kansas*  
2006 Michael S. W. Lee, MSc PhD  
2019 Leo Paas, MSc *Amsterdam*, PhD *Tilburg*

**Associate Professors**

- 2006 Laszlo Sajtos, MSc *Econ. Sci. Budapest*, PhD  
*Corvinus*  
2016 Yuri Seo, MCom PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2023 Drew Franklin, BBus *Massey*, MBus PhD *Auck.UT*  
2010 Catherine Frethey-Bentham, MCom PhD  
2023 Shahper Richter, BA BCom(Hons) MCom PhD  
2011 Herbert Sima, MCom *Massey*  
2023 Shameek Sinha, BSc MSQE *i.Stat.i.*, MSc PhD  
*Texas*  
2010 Sandra Smith, MA *Massey*, MA PhD  
2012 Richard Starr Jr, BA *Rochester*, MA *Col.*, PhD

**Lecturers**

- 2018 'Ilaisaane Fifita, BBIM MCom PhD  
2020 Xiaoyi (Sylvia) Gao, BS MA *Xiamen*, PhD *UC*  
*Irvine*  
2023 Tim Kalwey, BA MSc Dr.sc.pol. *Münster*  
2023 Saira Khan, PGDipBus *Massey*, MCom PhD  
2024 Pragea Putra, BEc *Kalbis*, PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2012 Margot Bowker, BA MCom  
2010 Nina Brosius, MCom PhD  
1995 Douglas G. Carrie, BCom *Br.Col.*, MBA  
*Thunderbird*, PhD *Lond.*  
2021 Patrick Dodd, BSc *Utah*, MBA *Thunderbird*  
2022 Katherine Jensen, BA *BBA Well.*, MMS *Waik.*

**Property****Head of Department**

Prasanna Gai, BEcon(Hons) *ANU*, MPhil DPhil *Oxf.*

**Group Services Coordinator**

Jacqueline Hong, BCom

**Professor**

1986 Deborah S. Levy, BLE *Aberd.*, MPA PhD; FPINZ  
FRICS

**Associate Professors**

- 2016 Abdul-Rasheed Amidu, BSc *Kwame Nkrumah  
UST*, MPhil *O.Awolowo*, PhD *Birm.*, MRICS
- 2017 William K. S. Cheung, BSSc MPhil *CUHK*, MSc  
PhD *HK*; MPINZ MRICS
- 2005 Olga Filippova, BArch *Kazakh Arch. Cons.*, MS  
PhD *Texas A&M*
- 2005 Michael J. Rehm, BArch *Houston*, MS PhD *Texas  
A&M*

2019 Edward C. Y. Yiu, BSc MPhil PhD *HK*; FRICS,  
MHKIS MIFMA

**Senior Lecturer**

2008 Zhi Dong, BE *Tongji*, MSc PhD *NU Singapore*,  
PGCertAcadPrac

**Lecturers**

- 2023 Mayowa I. Adegioriola, MSc *Lagos*, PhD *HKPU*
- 2025 Sowon Kim, BA *Seoul NU*, MSc *LSE*, PhD *Ohio  
State*

## Faculty of Engineering and Design

Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.

### Faculty Management Team

#### Dean

Richard Clarke, MMath PhD Nott.

#### Deputy Dean

Jason M. Ingham, PhD UCSD, MBA ME; FEngNZ  
FIStructe FNZSEE, MASCE

#### Te Tumu

Deidre Brown, MArch PhD; FNZIA FRSNZ

#### Associate Dean Pacific

...

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Research

Mark I. Jones, BE PhD; CEng CPEng, FIMMM, MEngNZ  
MRSNZ

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate Taught

Cody Mankelow, BA BSc MHSc MEngst PhD

#### Associate Dean Research

Jenny Malmstrom, MSc Chalmers, PhD Aarhus

#### Associate Deans Teaching and Learning

Paola Boarin, MSc PhD Ferrara  
Enrique del Rey Castillo, MEng TU Madrid, ME Gdansk  
TU, MSc Minho, MSc CTU, PhD PGCertHigherEd;  
CMEng CPEng

#### Associate Dean Academic

Quincy T. M. Ma, BE(Hons) PhD; FNZSEE, MEngNZ

#### Associate Dean International

...

#### Associate Dean Equity and Diversity

Catherine Watson, BE(Hons) PhD Cant.

#### Assistant Dean Academic

Andrew J. Mason, PhD Camb., BE(Hons); MEngNZ

#### Assistant Dean Teaching and Learning

Febelyn Reguyal, MSc UP Diliman, MHigherEdPhD;  
MEngNZ

#### Kaiārahi

Steve Roberts, BSc ME

#### Director of Faculty Operations

Michael Willimott, MMus

#### Director of Faculty Finance

Suzanne Pohlen, BCom; CA

## Departments, Schools and Programme Units

### Chemical and Materials Engineering

#### Head of Department

Ashvin Thambyah, BSMBE Marquette, MSc DIC Imperial,  
PhD NU Singapore, PGCertAcadPrac

#### Deputy Head of Department Academic

Amanda Dilenno, BS Carnegie-Mellon

#### Deputy Head of Department Postgraduate and Research

Saeid Baroutian, BSc Azad, MEng Shahid Bahonar, PhD  
Malaya, PGCertAcadPrac; AMIChemE

#### Professors

- 2015 Saeid Baroutian, BSc Azad, MEng Shahid Bahonar, PhD Malaya, PGCertAcadPrac; AMIChemE
- 2009 Peng Cao, BEng Xi'an Jiao Tong, ME Shanghai Jiao Tong, PhD Qld.; MRSNZ MEngNZ
- 1992 Wei Gao, ONZM, BE Northeastern (China), ME BCRI (China), DPhil Oxf.; FRSNZ FEngNZ, MTMS MMRS
- 2005 Mark I. Jones, BE PhD; CEng CPEng, FIMMM, MEngNZ MRSNZ
- 2010 Jenny Malmstrom, MSc Chalmers, PhD Aarhus
- 2007 Ashvin Thambyah, BSMBE Marquette, MSc DIC Imperial, PhD NU Singapore, PGCertAcadPrac

#### Professor and Chair in Food and Process Systems Engineering

2006 Brent Young, BE(Hons) PhD Cant., GradCertHighEd Technol.Syd.; CEng, FIChemE FEngNZ

#### Emeritus Professors

- Neil D. Broom, BEMet(Hons) Melb., PhD; FRSNZ
- John J. J. Chen, BE, PhD; CEng, FIChemE FRSNZ
- Geoffrey G. Duffy, BSc, ASTC Dip. NSW, PhD DEng; CEng, FIChemE, FRSNZ
- Mohammed M. Farid, BSc Baghdad, MSc PhD Swansea; CEng, FIChemE
- W. George Ferguson, BSc BE NZ, PhD; CEng CSci, FEngNZ FIEAust FIMMM
- Barry J. Welch, MSc NZ, PhD, DSc; CChem CEng, FIChemE FNZIC FRACI FRSNZ, MAIME MNorskATS

#### Associate Professors

- 2015 Steve Matthews, BE PhD
- 2010 Ashton Partridge, PhD La Trobe, BSc; MNZIC
- 2019 Meng Wai Woo, BE James Cook, PhD NU Malaysia; CEng, MIChemE
- 2019 Shan Yi, BEng Tianjin, MEng PhD Nanyang Technol.

#### Senior Lecturers

- 2018 Amar Auckaili, BSc Baghdad, MSc Jordan, MHigherEd PhD; CEng, MIChemE
- 2019 Laura J. Domigan, BSc(Hons) PhD Cant. (jointly with Biological Sciences)
- 1993 Michael A. Hodgson, BE PhD
- 2015 Kaveh Shahbaz, BSc Azad, MSc Semnan, PhD Malaya, PGCertHigherEd; AMIChemE
- 2013 Filicia Wicaksana, BEng Widya Mandala, MSc DIC Imperial, PhD NSW

- 2019 Shanghai Wei, BEng *HUAT*, MEng *Sichuan*, PhD; MEngNZ MRSNZ  
 2008 Wei Yu, BE *Liaoning*, MS PhD *Qu*.

**Lecturers**

- 2019 Reza Arjmandi, BSc(Hons) *Isfahan UT*, MEng *Tech.U.Malaysia*, PhD *Auck.UT*  
 2022 Hasini Wijayaratne, ME PhD  
 2022 Wen Zhang, BE *Tongji*, MSc *ASU*, PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2015 Paul Collins, BE(Hons)  
 2019 Amanda Dilenno, BS *Carnegie-Mellon*  
 2019 Andrea Kolb, Dipl.-Ing (FH) *Nuremberg Tech.*, PhD *Well*.  
 2022 Marc Lewis, BE(Hons)  
 2023 Bryan Li, BSc BE(Hons); AMIChemE  
 2018 Thomas Loho, BE(Hons) PhD

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2019 Jingjing Liu, ME *Northeastern (China)*, PhD; AMIChemE

**Research Fellows**

- 2018 Alireza Akbarinejad, MSc *Sharif UT*, PhD *Tarbiat*  
 2019 Anaïs Chalarid, Dipl.-Ing *Toulouse INP-ENSIACET*, PhD *Paul Sabatier*  
 2015 Muhammad Hayat, BE MSc *Chalmers*, PhD  
 2019 Vonne M. van Heeswijk, MSc *Eindhoven UT*, PhD  
 2022 Jake Jin-Kyo Oh, BTech MSc PhD  
 2023 Subhasree Bhaskar Sarkar, BPharmTech *WBUT*, MEng *Hanse*, PhD

**Honorary Academic**

Harvey Weake, BE(Hons) *Cant.*; FEngNZ

**Honorary Research Fellow**

John Kennedy, BSc *Madurai-K*, MSc *Madr.*, PhD

## Civil and Environmental Engineering

**Head of Department**

Seosamh B. Costello, BE *NUI*, MSc PhD *Birm.*; CEng, CMEngNZ MIEI

**Head of Department Acting**

Richard S. Henry, BE(Hons) PhD; MEngNZ

**Deputy Head of Department Academic**

Rolando P. Orense, MSc *Philippines*, DEng *Tokyo*; CMEngNZ MASCE, PE

**Deputy Head of Department Research**

Kobus van Zyl, M.Ing *Jo'burg*, PhD *Exe.*; MASCE, PrEng

**Deputy Head of Department Service**

Colin N. Whittaker, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.*; MIAHR MEngNZ

**Professors**

- 2008 G. Charles Clifton, CNZM, BE(Hons) ME *Cant.*, PhD; FEngNZ, Life Member NZSEE and SESOC  
 2010 Seosamh B. Costello, BE *NUI*, MSc PhD *Birm.*; CEng, CMEngNZ MIEI  
 1999 Kim N. Dirks, BSc *McG.*, MSc PhD  
 2014 Kenneth J. Elwood, BAsC *Br.Col.*, MS *Illinois*, PhD *UC Berk.*; FACI, MEERI, PEng  
 1995 Jason M. Ingham, PhD *UCSD*, MBA ME; FEngNZ FISTructe FNZSEE, MASCE

- 1980 Bruce W. Melville, BE PhD; Dist.FEngNZ FRSNZ, MASCE MIAHR  
 2007 Rolando P. Orense, MSc *Philippines*, DEng *Tokyo*; FEngNZ MASCE, PE  
 2007 Pierre Quenneville, BE *RMC*, MEng *Montreal*, PhD *Qu.*; FEngNZ, MASCE, PEng  
 2011 Ajit K. Sarmah, BScAgEng(Hons) *SHUATS*, MEng *Asian IT*, MS *Qld.*, PhD *Adel.*; MEngNZ MRSNZ  
 1996 Naresh Singhal, BTech *IIT Bombay*, MS *Louisiana St.*, MA PhD *Prin.*; MEngNZ  
 2019 Kobus van Zyl, M.Ing *Jo'burg*, PhD *Exe.*; MASCE, PrEng  
 2009 Liam Wotherspoon, BE(Hons) PhD; FNZSEE, MEERI MEngNZ

**Adjunct Professor**

2016 Ray Payne, BA *Bath*; MRICS

**Associate Professors**

- 2013 Alice Yan Chang-Richards, BE(Hons) MSc *CSUT China*, PhD  
 2007 Nawawi Chouw, Dipl.-Ing. Dr.-Ing. *Ruhr*; DGEB, EERI, NZSEE, MEngNZ  
 2007 Theuns Henning, ME *Pret.*, PhD; FEngNZ, IntPE  
 2010 Richard S. Henry, BE(Hons) PhD; MEngNZ  
 2006 Quincy T. M. Ma, BE(Hons) PhD; FNZSEE, MEngNZ  
 2007 Prakash Ranjitkar, BE *Tribhuvan*, ME *Asian IT*, PhD *Hokkaido*; CMEngNZ  
 2016 Colin N. Whittaker, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.*; MIAHR MEngNZ  
 2000 Douglas J. Wilson, BE PhD, NZCE; CMEngNZ  
 2015 Wei-Qin Zhuang, BE *Tianjin*, MEng PhD *Nanyang Technol.*; MEngNZ

**Adjunct Associate Professors**

- 2017 Steven Briggs, MEng(Hons) *DIS Lough.*; CEng(UK), MIET, PRINCE2prac  
 2024 Tim Palin, BSc; MEngNZ

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2014 Subeh Chowdhury, BE(Hons) PhD; MEngNZ  
 2019 Enrique del Rey Castillo, MEng *TU Madrid*, ME *Gdansk TU*, MSc *Minho*, MSc *CTU*, PhD *PGCertHigherEd*; CMEng CPEng  
 2018 Tūmanako Fa'au'i, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2021 Ashkan Hashemi, ME PhD; CPEng CMEngNZ, IntPE (APEC)  
 2018 Lucas Hogan, BS *Cal. Polytech.*, PhD  
 2019 Minh Kieu, BSc *Hanoi UST*, MSc *Linköping*, PhD *Qld.UT*; MAITPM MATIUAP MASCE MEASTS MIEEE MPIA  
 2021 Kilisimasi Latu, PhD *Melb.*, ME  
 2019 Sandeeka Mannakkara, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2011 Gary Raftery, BE(Hons) PhD *PGCert NUI Galway*; MEngNZ MIEI  
 2022 Arezoo Rahimi, BSc *Isfahan UT*, MSc PhD *Nanyang Technol.*  
 2017 Febelyn Reguyal, MSc *UP Diliman*, MHigherEdPhD; MEngNZ  
 2022 Andrew C. Stolte, BS(Hons) *Nevada*, MS *UC Berk.*, PhD *Texas-Austin*; MASCE MEngNZ  
 2018 Charlotte Toma, BE(Hons) PhD; MEngNZ  
 2019 Conrad Zorn, BE(Hons) *Cant.*, ME PhD

2018 Yang Zou, BE *CQJTU*, MSc *Cardiff*, PhD *Liv.*;  
MEngNZ

#### Lecturers

2023 Anastasios Giouvanidis; Dipl.Eng *Aristotle*, MBA  
*UM*, MPhil PhD *HKUST*  
2023 Hongyu Jin, BMGT *QDU*, MSc *UC Lond.*, PhD  
*Deakin*  
2023 Alex Shegay, BE(Hons) PhD  
2023 Nona Taute, BE(Hons); MEngNZ

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

2018 Andrew Brown, BSCE(Hons) *Texas-Austin*,  
MSCEE *UC Berk.*, PhD *Texas-Austin*, PE *Texas*;  
CPESC MASCE  
2009 Bevan A. Clement, BCA *Well.*, MBA *Waik.*; MILT  
2024 Mark Hoksbergen, BBA *Antwerp*, MBA *E.Anglia*,  
PhD  
2023 Reza Jafarzadeh, BSc *Azad*, MSc *Tarbiat*, PhD;  
MEngNZ, PRINCE2prac  
2019 Con Lu, ME *Pavia*; CMEngNZ CEng(UK),  
MIStructE  
2024 John McGeorge, BSc(Hons) *Cape Town*, MSc  
DIC *Imperial*; CEng(UK) CMEngNZ, MCIHT MICE  
2016 Cody Mankelov, BA BSc MHSc BE(Hons) MEngst  
PhD  
2008 Garry Miller, BSc(Hons) *Durh.*, MBA *Leeds*, PhD;  
FICE, MEngNZ MIStructE, MAPM, PMP, CEng(UK)  
2023 Tattianna Picoaga, BSc(Hons) MITMgt *USMP*;  
CEng(Peru), PRINCE2prac  
2021 Abhinaw Sai Erri Pradeep, BE *Osm.*, MEngSt  
PhD; MEngNZ  
2023 Christine Yip, BA *Well.*; LSSBB

#### Research Fellows

2025 Irina Holleran, PhD  
2022 Amelia Lin, MSc *TU Berlin*, PhD  
2025 Joe Pelmar, PhD  
2023 Yaxiong Shen, BE *Hohai*, PhD

#### Post Doctoral Fellows

2024 Hukerenui Bonnet, BE(Hons) PhD  
2025 Amin Ghasemi, MSc *Sharif UT*, PhD

#### Honorary Staff

Roger C. M. Dunn, BE NZ, BSc *Well.*, MEngSc *NSW*; FITE  
FEngNZ  
Heide Friedrich, Dipl.-Ing *Bauhaus*, PhD; MASCE  
MEngNZ MIAHR MRSNZ  
Rob Fullerton, BS  
Vicente Gonzalez, BE(Hons) *Valparaiso*, ME PhD  
*Catholic U. Chile*; MASCE MEngNZ  
Pablo Higuera, BE(Hons) MS PhD *Cantabria*  
Anne Hulsey, BA MS *Texas-Austin*, PhD *Stan.*  
Thomas J. Larkin, BE PhD; MEngNZ  
James Lim, BEng *Sheff.*, PhD *Nott.*; CEng, MICE  
Hugh W. Morris, ME; CMEngNZ  
Lokesh P. Padhye, BE(Hons) *SPCE*, MS PhD *Georgia*  
*Tech.*, PE *Texas*, MHigherEd; CMEngNZ, SFHEA  
Max Stephens, MS *Portland St.*, PhD *Wash. (Seattle)*

## Electrical, Computer, and Software Engineering

#### Head of Department

Partha S. Roop, BE *Anna*, MTech *IIT Kharagpur*, PhD  
*NSW*

#### Deputy Head of Department Academic

Kevin I-Kai Wang, BE(Hons) PhD; MIEEE

#### Deputy Head of Department Research

Oliver Sinnen, Dipl.-Ing *RWTH Aachen*, ME PhD *IST*  
*Lisbon*

#### Professor of Computer Systems

1994 Zoran Salcic, Dipl.-Ing ME PhD *Sarajevo*; FRNSZ,  
SMIEEE

#### Professors

1992 Grant A. Covic, BE PhD; FENZ FRNSZ, SMIEEE  
2000 Aiguo (Patrick) Hu, BE PhD; SMIEEE  
1995 Bruce MacDonald, BE PhD *Cant.*; SMIEEE  
1996 Udaya Madawala, BE(Hons) *S.Lanka*, PhD; FIEEE  
2004 Nirmal Nair, BE *Baroda*, ME *IISc.*, PhD *Texas*  
*A&M*; CIGRE Dist. Member, SMIEEE  
2001 Partha S. Roop, BE *Anna*, MTech *IIT Kharagpur*,  
PhD *NSW*  
1984 Gerard B. Rowe, ME PhD; FEngNZ, MIEEE MIET  
2004 Oliver Sinnen, Dipl.-Ing *RWTH Aachen*, ME PhD  
*IST Lisbon*  
1990 Kevin W. Sowerby, BE PhD; SMIEEE  
2017 Abhisek Ukil, BE(Hons) *Jad.*, MS *Bolton*,  
*FH-SWF*, PhD *Tshwane UT*; CEng(UK), MIET  
SMIEEE  
2003 Catherine Watson, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.*

#### Adjunct Professor

2018 Delwyn Moller, ME PhD *Mass. (Amherst)*

#### Associate Professors

2002 Waleed Abdulla, MSc *Baghdad*, PhD *Otago*;  
APSPA (Life Member), MIET SMIEEE  
2001 Morteza Biglari-Abhari, MSc *Sharif UT*, PhD  
*Adel.*; SMIEEE  
2016 Kelly Blincoe, BE *Villanova*, MS PhD *Drexel*  
2002 Akshya Swain, MSc *Samb.*, PhD *Sheff.*; FIETE,  
MIE SMIEEE  
2012 Duleepa J. Thrimawithana, BE(Hons) PhD;  
MIEEE  
2013 Kevin I-Kai Wang, BE(Hons) PhD; MIEEE

#### Senior Lecturers

1990 Mark Andrews, BE PhD  
2016 Andrew C. M. Austin, BE(Hons) PhD; MIEEE  
2011 Nasser Giacaman, BE PhD  
2020 Jesin James, BTech *M.Gandhi*, MTech *Kerala*,  
PhD  
2001 Dariusz Kacprzak, MEng *TU Lublin*, PhD  
*Kanazawa*  
2017 Seho Kim, BE(Hons) PhD  
2018 Dulsha Kularatna-Abeywardana, ME PhD; MIEEE  
2017 Jackman Lin, BE(Hons) PhD  
1995 Michael Neve, BE PhD; MIEEE MIET  
1990 Nitish Patel, BE *M'lore*, PhD  
2020 Reza Shahamiri, MSc PhD  
2016 Craig Sutherland, BSc(Hons) PhD; MRSNZ

2021 Valerio Terragni, MSc *UniMiB*, PhD *HKUST*

### Professional Teaching Fellows

2019 Maryam Hemmati, BSc(Hons) *Sharif UT*, MSc *KNTU*, PhD; MIEEE

2017 William (Yen-Lei) Lee, BE(Hons) PhD  
PGCertHigherEd

2022 James Tizard, BE(Hons) MEngSt PhD

### Senior Research Fellows

2013 Ho Seok Ahn, BS *SKKU*, PhD *Seoul NU*; MIEEE

2016 Henry Williams, BE(Hons) PhD *Well.*

### Research Fellows

2021 Trevor Gee, BSc(Hons) PhD

2021 Mahla Nejati, MSc (Hons) *Ferdowsi*, PhD

### Honorary Associate Professors

Stevan Berber, JP, BE *Zagreb*, ME *Belgrade*, PhD;  
SMIEEE

Bernard J. Guillemin, BE PhD; MIEEE, NZCS

Giresh Kanji, MBChB PGDipMusMed *Otago*, MGMT PhD  
PGDipBusinfo; FAFMM FRNZCGP

### Honorary Academics

Zeeshan Bhatti, BS *FUI*, MS *Lahore MS*, ME PhD

Mohan Sridharan, BE *Madr.*, MS PhD *Texas*

Karaitiana Taiuru, JP, PhD; ACG, MInstD MRSNZ

## Engineering Science and Biomedical Engineering

### Head of Department

Piaras Kelly, BSc *UC Dublin*, DPhil *Oxf.*

### Deputy Head of Department Academic

Justin Fernandez, BE PhD; MEngNZ

### Deputy Head of Department Research

Charles Unsworth, BSc(Hons) *Liv.*, MSc *Edin.*, PhD *St And.*; MIEEE

### Professors

2000 Iain A. Anderson, ME PhD (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

2006 Mark Battley, BE PhD

2013 Thor Besier, BPhEd(Hons) PhD *W.Aust.* (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

2018 Peng Du, BE PhD (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

2013 Justin Fernandez, BE PhD; MEngNZ (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

1999 Piaras Kelly, BSc *UC Dublin*, DPhil *Oxf.*

2002 Martyn Nash, BE PhD; FAIMBE, SMIEEE (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

1993 Poul Nielsen, BE BSc PhD

1986 Andrew Philpott, BA BSc *Well.*, MPhil PhD *Camb.*; INFORMS Fellow

2007 Andrew Taberner, MSc(Tech) PhD *Waik.*; SMIEEE (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

2002 Charles Unsworth, BSc(Hons) *Liv.*, MSc *Edin.*, PhD *St And.*; MIEEE

1998 Cameron Walker, MA MSc MOR PhD

### Emeritus Professor

Michael O'Sullivan, BE NZ, PhD *Cal.Tech.*, BSc ME; FEngNZ

David Ryan, MSc *Otago*, PhD *ANU*; FEngNZ FRSNZ  
INFORMS Fellow

### Associate Professors

2008 Richard Clarke, MMath PhD *Nott.*

2016 Andreas W. Kempa-Liehr, Dipl.-Phys Dr. rer. nat. *Münster*

1992 Andrew J. Mason, PhD *Camb.*, BE(Hons); MEngNZ

2011 John O'Sullivan, BE MSc PhD *Stan.*

2001 Michael O'Sullivan, MS PhD *Stan.*, BSc MPhil

2009 Andrea Raith, BSc Dipl.-Math *TU Darmstadt*, PhD

2007 Vinod Suresh, BTech *IIT Chennai*, MS PhD *Stan.* (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

2007 Sadiq Zarrouk, BSc *Baghdad*, PGDipGeothermTech ME PhD; MEngNZ

### Senior Lecturers

2018 Maedeh Amirpour, BE *Sharif UT*, ME *Iran UST*, PhD

2019 Michael Gravatt, BE(Hons) PhD; MEngNZ

2013 Bridget Lynne, MSc PhD

2016 Oliver Maclaren, BE(Hons) PhD

2017 Ruanui (Ru) Nicholson, BSc PhD

2013 Bryan Ruddy, MSc PhD *MIT* (*jointly with Auckland Bioengineering Institute*)

### Lecturers

2021 Thomas Adams, BE(Hons) PhD

2022 Bart van Campen, MA *Erasmus*, MSc *Eindhoven UT*, PhD

### Professional Teaching Fellows

2008 Peter Bier, BSc *Waik.*, ME PGCertAcadPrac

2024 Liam Fisher, BEng PhD *NU Singapore*

2022 Michael Hoffmann, BE(Hons)

2015 Kevin Jia, BA BE(Hons) MSc; MEngNZ

### Senior Research Fellows

1998 Adrian Croucher, MSc PhD

2011 Eylem Kaya, MSc *Istanbul TU*, PhD  
PGDipGeothermTech

### Research Fellows

2020 Theo Renaud, Dipl.-Ing *ENSG*, PhD *Cran.*

2023 Ryan Tonkin, BE(Hons) PhD

### Honorary Professor

Rosalind Archer, MS PhD *Stan.*, BE; FEngNZ

## Mechanical and Mechatronics Engineering

### Head of Department

Simon Bickerton, PhD *Delaware*, BE

### Deputy Head of Department Academic

Hazim Namik, BE(Hons) PhD

### Deputy Head of Department Research

Michael J. Kingan, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.*, PCAP *S'ton*; MASNZ

### Distinguished Professor Emeritus

Debes Bhattacharyya, ME *Calc.*, PhD *Jad.*; FEngNZ,  
FRSNZ Dist., MASME

**Professors**

- 2004 Kean C. Aw, CEI(UK), MSc *Brun.*, PhD *Sci.U.Malaysia*, GradDipArts; MIEEE
- 2019 Guglielmo S. Aglietti, MEng *PoliMi*, PhD *S'ton*; CEng, FRAEs FREng
- 2020 Roberto Armellin, MSc PhD *PoliMi*; FHEA
- 1999 Simon Bickerton, PhD *Delaware*, BE
- 2019 Olaf Diegel, MPM *Technol.Syd.*, PhD *Massey*
- 1995 Krishnan Jayaraman, BE *Madr.*, ME *Howard*, PhD *Virginia Tech.*
- 2019 Johan Verbeek, MEng PhD *Pret.*; MEngNZ
- 1996 Xun Xu, BE(Hons) *Shenyang Jianzhu*, ME *Dalian UT*, PhD *UMIST*; FASME FENgNZ, MIEEE MSME

**Professor and Chair in Mechatronics**

- 2011 Peter Xu, ME *Southeast (China)*, PhD *BUAA*; FENgNZ, SMIEEE, MASME

**Emeritus Professors**

- Richard G. J. Flay, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.*; CEng, FENgNZ  
FIMechE FRINA, MASME
- Brian Mace, MA DPhil *Oxf.*; MIIAV

**Associate Professors**

- 2017 Tom Allen, BE(Hons) PhD; MEngNZ
- 2014 Yusuke Hioka, ME PhD *Keio*, PGCertTertTchg *Cant.*; SMIEEE
- 2015 Michael J. Kingan, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.*, PCAP *S'ton*; MASNZ
- 2017 Minas Liarokapis, ME *Patras*, MSc *Athens*, PhD *NTUA*; MASME MIEEE
- 2013 Andrew McDaid, BE(Hons) PhD; MASME MIEEE
- 2000 Stuart Norris, PhD *Syd.*, ME
- 2001 Rajnish N. Sharma, BE(Hons) PhD; MAIAA  
MASME MAWES
- 2017 Vladislav Sorokin, MSc *SPbPU*, PhD DSc *IPME*; MEngNZ
- 2004 Karl Stol, BE *Cant.*, MSc PhD *Colorado*; MIEEE  
SMAIAA
- 2014 Lihua Tang, ME *Shanghai Jiao Tong*, PhD *Nanyang Technol.*; MASME MASNZ MEngNZ  
MSPIE

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2020 Priyanka Dhopade, BEng *Ryerson*, MEng *Monash*, PhD *NSW*
- 2015 Jaspreet Singh Dhupia, BE *IIT Delhi*, MSc PhD *Mich.*
- 2018 Luke Hallum, BE(Hons) PhD *NSW*
- 2019 Justine Hui, PhD *Sophia*, BA(Hons) ME
- 2020 Mark Jeunnette, MS PhD *MIT*
- 2019 Yuqian Lu, BE(Hons) *Dalian UT*, PhD; MASME  
MIEEE
- 2020 Michael MacDonald, PhD *Melb.*, BE(Hons)
- 2014 Maran MM, MPhil *Camb.*, PhD *Anna*, MCE
- 2019 Jan Polzer, Dipl-Math Dr-Ing *Duisburg-Essen*
- 2015 Jonathan Stringer, ME PhD *Manc.*
- 2015 David C. Wynn, MEng *Oxf.*, PhD *Camb.*;  
CMEngNZ MIET

**Lecturer**

- 2021 Nicholas Kay, BE(Hons) PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2009 Jim Hefkey, ME PGDipBus PGCertAcadPrac
- 2020 Stephen Kavermann, BE(Hons) PhD

- 2013 Hazim Namik, BE(Hons) PhD
- 2010 Arcot A. Somashekar, BE *B'lore*, ME PhD;  
MASME

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2020 Andrew Hall, BMus *Well.*, BE(Hons) *Waik.*, PhD
- 2016 Nam Kyeun Kim, BE *Hankuk UFS*, ME PhD  
GradDipEng
- 2020 Benjamin Taylor, MPhys PhD *Sur.*

**Research Fellows**

- 2023 Simon Chan, BSE(Hons) *HK.*, ME(Hons) PhD
- 2022 Jenny H. Hung, ME PhD
- 2020 Laura Pirovano, MSc *TU Delft*, PhD *Sur.*
- 2022 Jason Shore, MEng PhD *Sur.*
- 2021 Mei Ying Teo, BSc *Sci.U.Malaysia*, MSc *Gwangju*,  
PhD

**Honorary Academics**

- Shamil Galiyev, MSc *Kazan*, PhD *Leningrad*, DSc  
*Ukrainian Acad. Sci.*
- Richard J.T. Lin, ME *NSYSU*, PhD
- Robert R. Raine, BSc PhD *S'ton*; MSAE
- Peter J. Richards, BSc *Reading*, PhD *CNAA*

**Te Pare | Architecture and Planning****Head of School**

- Lee Beattie, MSc *Lond.*, BPlan BSc PhD DipEnvMgt,  
GradCertUrbDes *Syd.*; FNZPI MRSNZ

**Professors**

- 2009 Andrew Barrie, MArch, DEng *Tokyo*; FNZIA  
FRSNZ
- 2004 Deidre Brown, MArch PhD; FNZIA FRSNZ
- 2006 Julia Gatley, MArch *Well.*, PhD *Melb.*; FNZIA
- 2006 Kai Gu, BArch *Zhengzhou*, MArch *SCUT*, PhD  
*Waterloo*
- 2020 Anthony Hoete, MArch *UC Lond.*, PhD *RMIT*;  
ARB RIBA SBA
- 2015 Paola Boarin, MSc PhD *Ferrara*

**Associate Professors**

- 2008 Lee Beattie, MSc *Lond.*, BPlan BSc PhD  
DipEnvMgt, GradCertUrbDes *Syd.*; MNZPI MRSN
- 2006 Michael J. Davis, MArch *AA Lond.*, PhD *RMIT*,  
BArch(Hons); ANZIA
- 2016 Marian Macken, BSc(Arch) *Syd.*, BLArch *NSW*,  
MArch(Res) *Technol.Syd.*, PhD *Syd.*
- 2009 Manfredo Manfredini, MSc PhD *Milan Tech.*
- 2006 Uwe Rieger, Dipl.-Ing Arch *TU Berlin*; NZIA

**Senior Lecturers**

- 1997 Elizabeth Aitken Rose, BA *Well.*, MTP PhD;  
MNZPI
- 1987 Patricia M. Austin, BSc *Sus.*, BPhil  
*Newcastle(UK)*
- 2016 Elham Bahmanteymouri, BSc MURPD *Azad*, PhD
- 2019 Anthony Brand, BArch(Hons) DipArch *Nott.*,  
PhD
- 2020 I-Ting Chuang, BArch(Hons) MDes *Harv.*, PhD  
*SUTD*
- 2019 Andrew Douglas, PhD *Lond.*, BArch MA
- 2013 Emilio Garcia, BArchUrb *Tucuman*, MArch  
*UNAM*, PhD *Well.*

- 2016 Farzaneh Haghighi, BArch Yazd, MArch *Shahid Beheshti*, PhD Syd.
- 2021 Charmaine 'Ilaīū Talei, PhD *Qld.*, MArch; BOAQ NZRAB RAIA
- 2007 Bill McKay, BArch(Hons)
- 2014 Mohsen Mohammadzadeh, BSc *Shahid Chamran*, MURPD Azad, PhD
- 2018 Karamia Muller, MArch PhD
- 2019 Ferdinand Oswald, Dipl.-Ing Arch *TU Dresden*, PhD *TU Graz*
- 2016 Aaron Paterson, BA BAS BArch; ANZIA
- 2018 Alessandro Premier, MArch *IUAV*, PhD *Ferrara*
- 1995 Prudence Taylor, LL.M. *Well.*, LL.M. *Tulane*
- 2021 Lama Tone, BAS MArch
- 2020 Timothy Welch, LL.B. *Windsor*, MSP *Flor. State*, JD *Detroit Mercy*, PhD *Maryland*

**Lecturers**

- 2010 Lena Henry, BPlan(Hons) MPlan
- 2021 Iresh Jayawardena, BSc(Hons) *Moratuwa*, MSc *Sri Jay.*, PhD; Assoc.NZPI

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2021 Zoe Avery, MLA *Unitec*, BPlan(Hons) MURbDes; MNZPI
- 2012 Chris Barton, DipTchg *ACE*, MArch
- 2015 Matt Liggins, BAS BArch(Hons)
- 1992 P. Michael Milojevic, BArch *Tor.*, MArch *Illinois (Urbana-Champaign)*
- 2021 Matthew Paetz, BA *Well.*, BPlan(Hons)
- 2016 Lynda Simmons, MArch; FNZIA
- 2017 Julie Stout, BArch(Hons); FNZIA

**Design****Head of Programme (Acting)**

Michael J. Davis, MArch *AA Lond.*, PhD *RMIT*, BArch(Hons); ANZIA

**Associate Professor**

- 2006 Michael J. Davis, MArch *AA Lond.*, PhD *RMIT*, BArch(Hons); ANZIA

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2020 Gabriela Baron, BA(Hons) *Cuyo*, MSc *PoliMi*, PhD *UTN (Argentina)*
- 2019 Allan Fowler, MBA *RMIT*, MEd *S.Qld.*, PhD *Auck. UT*
- 2021 Aaron Fry, GDipVA *Syd.*, MFA *Hawaii*
- 2021 Diana Albarrán González, BIPD *UAG*, Dip *KIT*, MDM *UPV*, PhD *Auck.UT*
- 2023 Mairi Gunn, BArtDes(Hons) MPhil *Auck.UT*, BSc PhD

**Lecturer**

- 2021 Ayla Hoeta, BCom(Hons) *Auck.UT*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2021 Hans Kim, BDes *Well.*
- 2021 Nick Konings, DipDM MDS MDes *Auck.UT*, BA
- 2023 Xin Cheng, MFA *HFBK*, BA BFA(Hons) BSc
- 2025 Leo Baldwin-Ramult, BA *DCA*, MA *Arts(Norwich)*, Maîtrise *LumUL*, PhD

**Research Centres****MĀPIHI: Māori and Pacific Housing Research Centre****Directors**

Deidre Brown, MArch PhD; FNZIA FRSNZ  
Karamia Muller, MArch PhD

## Faculty of Law

*Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.*

### Faculty Management Team

#### Acting Dean

Susan M. Watson, LLB(Hons) MJur

#### Deputy Dean

...

#### Associate Dean Academic

...

#### Associate Dean Teaching and Learning

Bronwyn Davies, MM Macq., LLB

#### Associate Dean Equity

Hanna Wilberg, BA LLB(Hons) Otago, BCL MPhil Oxf.

#### Associate Dean International

David P. Grinlinton, BA Massey, LLM W.Aust., MDS RMC, LLB(Hons)

#### Associate Dean Māori

Andrew Erueti, LLM Cant., LLM Well., SJD Tor.

#### Associate Dean Moana Oceania-Pacific

Guy Sinclair, JSD NYU, BA LLM

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate – Research

Julia R. Tolmie, LLM Harv., LLB(Hons)

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate – Taught

Joanna M. Manning, MCompL George Wash., BA LLB(Hons)

#### Associate Dean Research

Jodi Gardner, LLB B.Int.Rels Griff., LLM ANU, BCL M.Phil D.Phil Oxf.

#### Assistant Dean Academic

An Hertogen, Lic Jur KU Leuven, LLM Col., PhD

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate

Marcelo Rodriguez Ferrere, BA LLB(Hons) Otago, LLM Tor., PhD Alberta

#### Assistant Dean Postgraduate Research

Nikki Chamberlain, LLM Vanderbilt, BA LLB(Hons)

#### Assistant Dean Research

Jane Norton, LLM Col., DPhil Oxf., BA LLB(Hons)

#### Assistant Dean Teaching and Learning

Jayden Houghton, BA LLM

#### Kaiārahi

Wiremu Tipuna, MA Auck.UT

#### Director of Faculty Operations

Ada Marama, BA MBS PGDipBusAdmin Massey

#### Director of Faculty Finance Business and Law

Patience Douglas, CA

## Law

### Professors

2024 Alexandra Andhov, LLM Comenius, LLM SJD Central European

2013 Claire Charters, BA LLB(Hons) Otago, LLM NYU, PhD Camb.

1992 Peter Devonshire, LLB(Hons) Birm., LLM Alberta, PhD

1999 Treasa Dunworth, LLM Harv., LLB(Hons)

2008 Craig Elliffe, BCom LLB(Hons) Otago, LLM PhD Camb.; FCA

2003 Caroline Foster, BA LLB(Hons) Cant., LLM PhD Camb.

2023 Jodi Gardner, LLB B.Int.Rels Griff., LLM ANU, BCL M.Phil D.Phil Oxf.

1991 David P. Grinlinton, BA Massey, LLM W.Aust., MDS RMC, LLB(Hons)

2018 Mark Henaghan, BA LLB(Hons) LLD Otago

2020 Jaime King, BA Dartmouth, JD Emory, PhD Harv.

2003 Michael Littlewood, PhD HK, BA LLB(Hons)

1986 Joanna M. Manning, MCompL George Wash., BA LLB(Hons)

2011 Janet M. McLean, KC, LLB(Hons) Well., LLM Mich.; FRSNZ

1999 Christopher Noonan, LLB PhD

1992 Scott L. Optican, BA UC Berk., MPhil Camb., JD Harv.

◇1987 Paul T. Rishworth, KC, LLB(Hons) MJur

2021 Guy Sinclair, JSD NYU, BA LLM

2015 Warren Swain, MA BCL DPhil Oxf.; FRHistS

1999 Julia R. Tolmie, LLM Harv., LLB(Hons)

1991 Susan M. Watson, LLB(Hons) MJur

### Emeritus Professors

Klaus Bosselmann, Drlur FU Berlin (Retired 2024)

Jane Kelsey, LLB(Hons) Well., BCL Oxf., MPhil Camb. (Retired 2021)

Ron Paterson, ONZM, BCL Oxf., LLB(Hons)

Peter G. Watts, KC, LLB(Hons) Cant., LLM Camb.; FRSNZ

David V. Williams, BA LLB Well., BCL DipTheol Oxf., PhD Dar. (Retired 2018)

### Associate Professors

2024 Marta Andhov, PhD Aarhus

2010 Robert Batty, BA LLM PhD

2017 Vincent Cogliati-Bantz, LLM Miami, LLM PhD Geneva

2015 Andrew Erueti, LLM Cant., LLM Well., SJD Tor.

2024 Marcelo Rodriguez Ferrere, BA LLB(Hons) Otago, LLM Tor., PhD Alberta

2012 Rohan Havelock, LLM Camb., BA LLB(Hons)

2015 An Hertogen, Lic Jur KU Leuven, LLM Col., PhD

2015 Anna Hood, BA LLB(Hons) PhD Melb., LLM NYU

2005 John Ip, LLM Col., BA LLB(Hons)

2018 Timothy Kuhner, BA Bowdoin, LLM JD Duke

2018 Carrie Leonetti, AB Mich., JD Harv.

2016 Jane Norton, LLM Col., DPhil Oxf., BA LLB(Hons)

2023 Vernon Rive, BA LLM

2014 Arie Rosen, BA LLB Tel Aviv, LLM JSD NYU

- 2018 Nicole Roughan, LL*M Well.*, LL*M JSD Yale*, BA LL*B*  
 2019 Jesse Wall, BA LL*B(Hons) Otago*, MA BCL MPhil DPhil *Oxf.*  
 2004 Hanna Wilberg, BA LL*B(Hons) Otago*, BCL MPhil *Oxf.*

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2023 Alexandra Allen-Franks, LL*B(Hons) Otago*, LL*M PhD Camb.*  
 2020 Dylan Asafo, LL*M Harv.*, BH*Sc LLM*  
 2019 Nikki Chamberlain, LL*M Vanderbilt*, BA LL*B(Hons)*  
 2018 Katherine Doolin, BA LL*B(Hons) Waik.*, PhD *Kent*  
 2019 Jayden Houghton, BA LL*M*  
 2012 Marcus Roberts, BA LL*B(Hons) LLM*  
 2009 Katherine Sanders, LL*M Yale*, BA LL*B(Hons)*  
 2017 Fleur Te Aho, BA LL*B(Hons) Cant.*, LL*M Well.*, PhD *ANU*  
 2022 Joshua Yuvaraj, BA LL*B(Hons) PhD Monash*  
 2024 Peter Underwood, LL*B Nott.*, LL*M Brist.*, PhD *Exe.*  
 2019 Tracey Whare, LL*B Well.*, LL*M*

**Lecturers**

- 2023 Anna Broadmore, BCom LL*B(Hons) Cant.*, PhD  
 2022 Julia Harper-Hinton, BA LL*M Well.*  
 2019 Maureen Malcolm, BA LL*B Waik.*, LL*M*  
 2023 Suliana Mone, LL*M PhD Waik.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2024 Matt Bartlett, BA LL*M Col.*  
 2018 Bronwyn Davies, MM *Macq.*, LL*B*  
 2021 Lucy Holloway, BA LL*B Cant.*, LL*M*  
 2023 Eru Kapa-Kingi, BA LL*B(Hons) Well.*  
 2021 Simon Schofield, BA LL*B(Hons) Cant.*  
 2023 Beatrice Tabangcora LL*B PDLD S.Pac.*, LL*M Well.*

**Research Fellow**

- 2013 Nina Khouri, LL*M NYU*, BA LL*B(Hons)*

## Faculty of Medical and Health Sciences

*Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.*

### Faculty Management Team

#### Dean

Warwick Bagg, MBBCh *Witw.*, MD; FRACP

#### Executive Assistant to the Dean

Salomé Schlebusch

#### Deputy Dean

Maire Harwood, KSM, PhD *Otago*, MBChB; FRNZCGP

#### Tumuaki, Deputy Dean Māori

M. J. Papaarangi Reid, DipComH *Otago*, BSc MBChB  
DipObst; FNZCPHM FRACS

#### Associate Dean Academic

Laura Wilkinson-Meyers, MSc *LSE*, PhD

#### Associate Dean Equity and Diversity

Emma Sadera, BA(Hons) *Lond.*, MA *Open(UK)*; SFHEA

#### Associate Dean International

Stephen R. C. Howie, PhD *Lond.*, MBChB DipObst  
DipPaed; FRACP FRCP

#### Associate Dean Learning and Teaching

John P. Egan, BA *SUNY Oswego*, MA PhD *Br.Col.*,  
MHigherEd

#### Associate Dean Pacific

Collin Tukuitonga, KNZM, DSM *FSM*, MPH *Syd.*;  
FRNZCGP FNZCPHM

#### Associate Dean Postgraduate

John Parsons, BSc(Hons) *Brun.*, PGDipHSc *Auck.UT*,  
MHSc PhD; NZRP

#### Associate Dean Research

Cliona Ni Mhurchu, BSc(Hons) *Trinity(Dub.)*, PhD *S'ton*

#### Associate Dean Rural Health

Kyle Eggleton, DIH *Otago*, MBChB MMedSc MPH PhD  
DipPaed DipObstMedGyn; FRNZCGP(Dist.)

#### Clinical Campus Dean, Waitemata

Janak De Zoysa, MBChB MClinEd; FASN FISN FRACP  
FRCP FRCPEd, MRCP(UK)

#### Clinical Campus Dean, South Auckland

Andrew G. Hill, MBChB MD EdD; FRCSEd(Hon) FACS  
FISS FRACS FRSNZ

#### Clinical Campus Dean, Waikato

Michael Jameson, MBChB PhD; FRACP FRCPEd

#### Clinical Campus Dean, Bay of Plenty

Peter Gilling, CNZM, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACS

#### Head of Medical Programme

Andrew D. MacCormick, MBChB PhD; FRACS

#### Kaiārahi

...

#### Director of Faculty Operations

Chris Newland, BEng(Hons) *Birm.*

#### Associate Director of Faculty Operations

Johanna Beattie, BA(Hons) *Cardiff Met.*

#### Director of Faculty Finance

Grace Preston-Ball, BHSc MCom; CAANZ

#### Curriculum Development Manager

Ashwini Datt, BSc PGCertEd *S.Pac.*, MedTech *S.Qld.*,  
PhD PGCertAcadPrac

### Centre of Research Excellence

#### Pūtahi Manawa – Healthy Hearts for Aotearoa New Zealand (HHANZ)

##### Co-Directors

Julian F. Paton, BSc(Hons) PhD *Brist. (The University of Auckland)*

Anna Rolleston, MSc PhD *(The University of Auckland)*

##### Research Operations Manager

Linda Fotherby, BA(Hons) BSc PGDipBus

##### Research Engagement Manager

Lisa Wong, BKin(Hons) *Calg.*, MSc *Br.Col.*

##### Development Manager

Catherine Davies, BA LLB

### University Research Centres (URC)

#### Te Aka Mātauranga Matepukupuku – Centre for Cancer Research

##### Directors

Peter J. Browett, BMedSci MBChB *Otago*; FRACP FRCPA

Andrew N. Shelling, BPhEd BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*

George Laking, BMedSc MBChB *Otago*, MD *Manc.*, PhD  
*Lond.*; FRACP

Megan Putterill, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*

#### CCREATE-AGE: Centre for Co-Created Ageing Research

##### Directors

Ngairne Kerse, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*; FRACGP  
FRNZCGP

Joanna Hikaka, BPharm(Dist) PGDipClinPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ

Tia Reihana, BEd *NSW*, MA PhD

##### Research Operations Manager

Tamika Simpson, BA(Hons) PhD *Well.*

#### Te Poutoko Ora a Kiwa – Centre for Pacific and Global Health

##### Directors

Collin Tukuitonga, KNZM, DSM *FSM*, MPH *Syd.*;  
FRNZCGP FNZCPHM

Judith McCool, BA *Cant.*, MPH PGDipPH *Otago*, PhD

Karaponi Okesene-Gafa, MBChB *Otago*, PhD  
DipObstMedGyn; FRANZCOG  
Li'amanaia Roannie Ng Shui, BCom MA PhD

#### Research Operations Manager

Nalei Taufa, BHsc BSc(Hons) GDipApplTheol *Carey Baptist*, MPH

### Centre for Brain Research

#### Director

Richard L. M. Faull, KNZM, BMedSc MBChB *Otago*, PhD  
DSc; FRSNZ

#### Deputy Director – Clinical

P. Alan Barber, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*; FRACP

#### Associate Directors

Lynette J. Tippett, MSc PhD DipClinPsych  
Deborah Young, MSc *Otago*, PhD

#### Deputy Director – Māori

Makarena Dudley, PhD *Waik.*, MA PGDipClinPsych

#### Research Operations Manager

Dean Robinson, MSc PhD

#### Research Operations Coordinator

Dianne Stacevicius

## Faculty Research Centres (FRC)

### Aotearoa–New Zealand National Eye Centre (ANZ–NEC)

#### Director

Charles N. J. McGhee, ONZM, MBChB BSc(Hons) *Glas.*,  
PhD *Dund.*, DSc; FRCSGlas FRCOphth(UK)  
FRANZCO FRSNZ

#### Deputy Directors

Andrew Collins, BOptom MSc PhD  
Paul Donaldson, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*

#### Chief Administrator

Hutokshi Chinoy, BCom *Mumbai*

#### Research Operations Manager

Jacqui Grey, BPE *Otago*

### Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre (ACSRC)

#### Director

Michael P. Hay, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cant.*; FNZIC

#### Associate Directors

Adrian Blaser, MSc PhD *Bern*  
Daniel Conole, BSc(Hons) PhD  
Jack Flanagan, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *ANU*  
Julie A. Spicer, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*  
Moana Tercel, MSc PhD *Camb.*  
Stephen M. Jamieson, MSc PhD

#### Group Services Coordinator

Hashinika Abeygunasekera, BCom *Monash-My*,  
PGDipBM *Manukau.IT*

#### Research Operations Manager

Jacqui Grey, BPE *Otago*

### Professors

1993 Robert F. Anderson, MSc PhD; CChem, FRSC  
FNZIC  
1996 Mark J. McKeage, MBChB *Otago*, PhD  *Lond.*,  
MMedSc; FRACP (*jointly with Pharmacology  
and Clinical Pharmacology*)  
1995 Andrew N. Shelling, BPhEd BSc(Hons) PhD  
*Otago (jointly with Obstetrics and Gynaecology  
and Molecular Medicine and Pathology)*

### Emeritus Professors

Bruce C. Baguley, ONZM, MSc PhD; FRSNZ  
William A. Denny, KNZM, ONZM, MSc PhD DSc; FRSNZ  
FNZIC  
Lynnette R. Ferguson, QSO, DPhil *Oxf.*, DSc; FRSNZ  
William R. Wilson, BSc *Well.*, PhD; FRSNZ

### Associate Professors

1989 Michael P. Hay, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cant.*; FNZIC  
2008 Stephen M. Jamieson, MSc PhD  
2001 Adam V. Patterson, BA(Hons) PhD *Oxf. Brookes*  
1994 Jeffrey B. Smaill, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
1995 Julie A. Spicer, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*

### Senior Research Fellows

2005 Amir Ashoorzadeh, MSc PhD  
2002 Adrian Blaser, MSc PhD *Bern*  
2011 Peter Choi, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2022 Daniel Conole, BSc(Hons) PhD  
1992 Swarna A. Gamage, BSc(Hons) *Kelaniya*, PhD  
*Otago*  
2005 Jagdish K. Jaiswal, MPharm *Jad.*, PhD *All India  
IMS*  
2012 Jiney Jose, MSc PhD *Texas A&M*  
2001 Nishi Karunasinghe, BSc *Colombo*, MPhil  
*Kelaniya*, PhD *Macq.*  
1987 Ho H. Lee, BSc *Sing.*, MSc *Waik.*, PhD  
2004 Guo-Liang Lu, MSc *Hebei Normal*, PhD *Nankai*  
2022 Emma Nolan, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*  
1992 Frederik Pruijn, MSc PhD *VU Amsterdam*  
2009 Dean Singleton, BSc(Hons) PhD (*jointly with  
Molecular Medicine and Pathology*)  
2001 Hamish S. Sutherland, MSc PhD  
1991 Moana Tercel, MSc PhD *Camb.*  
1991 Andrew M. Thompson, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cant.*

### Research Fellows

2023 Anastasiia Artuyants, MSc *Kharkiv*, PhD  
2014 Ivo Dimitrov, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2020 Marcella Flinterman, *King's Coll. Lond.*, PhD  
2008 Anna Giddens, MSc PhD  
2014 Kimiora Henare, BSc MHSc PhD  
2018 Victoria Jackson-Patel, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2011 Lydia Liew, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2019 Cho Rong Hong, MSc PhD  
2016 Petr Tomek, MSc RNDr *South Bohemia*, PhD

### Honorary Professors

Lai-Ming Ching, MSc PhD  
Nuala Helsby, BSc(Hons) *Staffs.*, PhD *Liv.*; FBPhS  
Peter Shepherd, BSc PhD *Massey*

### Honorary Associate Professors

Jack Flanagan, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *ANU*  
Michael Jameson, MBChB PhD; FRACP *FRCPEd*  
Brian D. Palmer, MSc PhD *DIC Imperial*

Gordon W. Rewcastle, MSc PhD; FNZIC

### Honorary Senior Research Fellows

Graeme J. Finlay, BTh S.Af., MSc PhD

Kevin O. Hicks, BSc BVSc Massey, PhD

Euphemia Leung, MSc Wku, PhD

Susan Richter, Dipl. Biol. TU Dresden, PhD

### Honorary Research Fellows

Benjamin Dickson, BSc(Hons) PhD

Francis Hunter, BSc(Hons) PhD

## Centre for Addiction Research

### Director

Antonia Lyons, BA(Hons) PhD Massey

### Deputy Director

David Newcombe, BA(Hons) Flin., PhD Adel.

### Associate Directors

Peter Adams, MA PhD PGDipClinPsych

Rodrigo Ramalho, MD UNA, PhD

### Research Operations Manager

Jacqui Grey, BPE Otago

### Research Fellows

2024 Kate Kersey, BCom LLB(Hons); MPH Harv.; PhD Well.

2023 Fiona Sing, BA LLB(Hons) Well., MSc Lond., PhD

## Centre for Medical Imaging

### Directors

Maurice A. Curtis, BHSc Unitec, MSc PhD

Beau Pontre, BSc(Hons) PhD W.Aust.

Miriam Scadeng, MBBS Lond.; FRCR

## Centre for Translational Health Research: Informing Policy and Practice (TRANSFORM)

### Director

Christopher Bullen, MBChB Obst DCH Otago, MPH PhD; FAFPHM FNZCPHM

### Co-Directors

Helen Eyles, MSc Otago, PhD

Andrew Jull, DipBusStudies Massey, MA Well., PhD; RCpN

Robyn Whittaker, MBChB MPH PhD

### Research Operations Manager

Jacqui Grey, BPE Otago

## Eisdell Moore Centre

### Co-Directors

Suzanne C. Purdy, CNZM, DipAud Melb., MSc PhD Iowa; MNZAS

Grant Searchfield, BSc MAud PhD; MNZAS

### Research Operations Manager

Jacqui Grey, BPE Otago

### Research Fellow

Elizabeth Holt, BHSc Auck.UT, MPH PhD

### Māori Research Coordinator

Alehandrea Manuel, MAudSt Qld., BHSc PhD PGDipPH; AAudA, MNZAS

### Group Services Coordinator

Audrey D'Souza, BCom

## WHO Pacific Ear and Hearing Care Collaborating Centre

### Co-Directors

Peter Thorne, CNZM, BSc DipSc Otago, PhD

Elizabeth Holt, BHSc Auck.UT, MPH PhD

## Manaaki Mānawa – The Centre for Heart Research

### Director

Julian F. Paton, BSc(Hons) PhD Brist.

### Research Operations Manager

Jacqui Grey, BPE Otago

## Centre for Advanced Magnetic Resonance Imaging (CAMRI)

### Director

David Dubowitz, MA Camb., MBCh Oxf., PhD Cal.Tech.; FRCR, MRCP

## Growing Up in New Zealand (GUINZ)

### Director

Sarah-Jane Paine, MSc Otago, PhD Massey

### Research Delivery Manager

Carin Napier, MTech DTech Vaal UT

## Schools and Departments

### School of Medical Sciences

#### Head of School

Clare Wall, BSc Wales, MAppSc PhD Qld.UT

#### Academic Director

Malcolm Tingle, BSc(Hons) PhD Liv.

#### Postgraduate Director Doctoral

Srdjan Vlajkovic, MD MSc PhD Belgrade

#### Postgraduate Director Sub-Doctoral

Deborah Young, MSc Otago, PhD

## Anatomy and Medical Imaging

### Head of Department

Maurice A. Curtis, BHSc Unitec, MSc PhD

### Group Services Coordinator

Emily Li, BSc RUC, MPA Miami

### Director of Human Anatomy

Maurice A. Curtis, BHSc Unitec, MSc PhD

### Head of Discipline, Radiology

Miriam Scadeng, MBBS Lond.; FRCR

### Programme Director Medical Imaging

Beau P. Pontré, BSc(Hons) PhD W.Aust.

### Postgraduate Programme Director Medical Imaging

Sibusiso Mdletshe, NDip(Diag) NHD(RT) MTech Durban UT, DTech Jo'burg

**Undergraduate Director Medical Imaging**

Andrea Doubleday, MHSc PhD *Auck.UT*

**University Distinguished Professor**

1978 Richard L. M. Faull, KNZM, BMedSc MBChB  
*Otago*, PhD DSc; FRSNZ

**Professors**

2007 Maurice A. Curtis, BHSc *Unitec*, MSc PhD  
1996 Alistair A. Young, ME PhD

**Emeritus Professors**

Stuart W. Heap, MBBS *Lond.*; FRACR FRCR  
Louise F. B. Nicholson, DNZM, MSc PhD DipTchg

**Associate Professors**

2007 Anthony Doyle, MBChB *Otago*, CertRad *ABR*,  
BSc; FRANZCR  
2017 David Dubowitz, MA *Camb.*, BMBCh *Oxf.*, PhD  
*Cal.Tech.*; FRCR, MRCP  
2017 Samantha Holdsworth, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, MSc  
*Qld.UT*, PhD *Qld.*  
2002 Susan McGlashan, BSc *Leeds*, PhD *Lond.*  
2014 Seyed Ali Mirjalili, MD *Tehran*, PhD *Otago*  
2017 Miriam Scadeng, MBBS *Camb.*; FRCR

**Senior Lecturers in Anatomy**

2006 Simon O'Carroll, MSc *Cant.*, PhD  
2015 Brigid Ryan, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*

**Senior Lecturers in Medical Imaging**

2020 Sibusiso Mdletshe, NDip(Diag) NHD(RT) MTech  
*Durban UT*, DTech *Jo'burg*  
2011 Andrea Doubleday, MHSc PhD *Auck.UT*  
2013 Beau P. Pontré, BSc(Hons) PhD *W.Aust.*

**Lecturer in Medical Imaging**

2014 Rhonda-Joy I. Sweeney, MHSc PhD PGDipHSc  
*Syd.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

2015 Sebastien Barfoot, MA *Camb.*, MSc *Dund.*  
2022 Heidi Bowmast, BA NDip(Diag) MMIS *Syd.*  
2022 Holly Brown, BHSc PGDipHSc  
2021 Pippa Bresser, BTech(NM) *Jo'burg*, PGDipHPE  
*Cape Town*, MRad PhD *Pret.*  
2014 Heather Gunn, MHSc  
2023 Alison Kinross, BSc(Hons) AdvDipUS  
2014 Catherine Lyman, PGCert *Brad.*, BSc(Hons)  
2023 Candice Mbaita, BSc(Hons) MSc(Rad) MSc(US)  
*NUST Bulawayo*  
2021 Nethanel Murania, BTech PGDipHSc  
2014 Shelley Park, Dip(Diag) MHSc  
2023 Tracy Parker, NDip(Diag) MCLinEd PGDipHSc  
2023 Tracey Perry, BHSc PGDipHSc  
2017 Tracey Pieterse, BTech(Diag, RT) MTech PhD  
*Jo'burg*  
2019 Cathy Sorenson, DMU  
2010 Angela Tsai, BSc(Hons) PGCertAcadPrac  
2022 Darren Watts, BAppSc BSc(Pharm) MHSc  
PGDipHSc  
2011 Adrienne Young, BAppSc MHSc PGDipHSc

**Senior Tutor**

1996 Peter Riordan, MSc *Waik.*

**Senior Research Fellow**

2011 Victor Dieriks, MSc *KU Leuven*, MSc PhD *Ghent*

**Research Fellows**

2020 Christine Arasaratnam, MSc PhD  
2015 Ashika Chhana, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2015 Christine Ilse, BA PhD  
2021 Eryn Kwon, ME PhD  
2019 Sophia Leung, BE(Hons) PhD  
2017 Victoria Low, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2020 Ruth Monk, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2017 Helen Murray, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2014 Malvinder Singh-Bains, BSc(Hons) PhD  
2019 Sheryl Tan, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Clinical Senior Lecturer in Radiology**

Barbara S. Hochstein, MNZM, MBChB *Otago* DRANZCR  
RANZCR; FRANZCR

**Honorary Professors**

Martin Wild, MA *Cant.*, PhD DSc

**Honorary Associate Professors**

Brenda V. Dawson, BA *Keele*, MD *Arizona*; FASCP FCAP  
Andrew Holden, MBChB; FRANZCR  
Cynthia G. Jensen, AB(Hons) *Brown*, PhD *Minn.*  
Mervyn Merrillees, BSc DSc *Otago*, PhD *Tor.*

**Honorary Research Fellows**

Susann Beier, BSME(Hons) *DHBW*, ME PhD  
Sam Parrit, MD PhD *Imperial*  
Avan Suinesiaputra, BE *Bandung IT*, MSc *Amsterdam*,  
PhD *Leiden*

**Honorary Clinical Lecturers**

Russel Metcalfe, MBChB DRACR; FRANZCR  
Giuseppe Sasso, MBChB MD *SUN*; FRANZCR

**Molecular Medicine and Pathology****Head of Department**

Cherie Blenkinsop, BSc *Nott.*, PhD *Edin.* (*jointly with*  
*Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)

**Group Services Coordinator**

Kavita Hussein

**Marijana Kumerich Chair in Leukaemia and Lymphoma Research**

2013 Stefan K. Bohlander, Dr.med *Freiburg*;  
FFSc(RCPA)

**Professors**

1989 Peter J. Browett, BMedSci MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
FRCPA  
2010 Alan J. Davidson, BSc(Hons) PhD  
1989 John Fraser, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD; FRSNZ  
2005 Christopher Hall, BTech(Hons) PhD  
1998 Nuala Helsby, BSc(Hons) PhD *Liv.*; FBPhS  
2012 Nikki Moreland, BSc *Waik.*, PhD  
2005 Cristin Print, MBChB PhD  
1995 Thomas K. Proft, MSc PhD *Heidelberg*  
1995 Andrew N. Shelling, BPhEd BSc(Hons) PhD  
*Otago* (*jointly with Obstetrics and Gynaecology*  
*and Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)  
2004 Peter Shepherd, BSc PhD *Massey*; FRSNZ  
2001 Simon Swift, BSc(Hons) PhD *Nott.*

**Emeritus Professors of Molecular Medicine**

Kathryn E. Crosier, ONZM, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP  
FRCPA  
Philip S. Crosier, MSc PhD *Otago*

**Associate Professors**

- 2009 Cherie Blenkinsop, BSc Nott., PhD Edin. (*jointly with Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)  
 1984 Roger J. Booth, MSc PhD  
 2004 Scott Graham, BSc(Hons) Strath., PhD Aberd.  
 2009 Maggie Kalev, MBChB Szczecin, PhD; FRCPA  
 1993 Kathleen G. Mountjoy, BSc(Hons) Massey, PhD (*jointly with Physiology*)  
 2006 Fiona J. Radcliff, BSc(Hons) Tas., PhD NSW  
 2008 Stephen Ritchie, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 2005 Rodger E. Tiedemann, MBChB PhD; FRACP FRCPA  
 1988 Mark G. Thomas, CNZM, MBChB MD DipObst; FRACP  
 2009 Siouxsie Wiles, MNZM, BSc(Hons) Edin., PhD Napier  
 1997 Deborah Young, MSc Otago, PhD (*jointly with Pharmacology and Clinical Pharmacology*)

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2011 Jonathan Astin, BSc(Hons) Massey, PhD Brist.  
 2021 Natalie Netzler, MSc PhD NSW  
 2009 Dean Singleton, BSc(Hons) PhD (*jointly with Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2017 Ho Joon Lee, MSc PhD Syd.  
 2015 Rachelle Singleton, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Zoe Woolf, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2018 Nicholas Knowlton, MS Oklahoma, PhD  
 2006 Ries Langley, MSc PhD  
 2009 Annette Lasham, BSc Lond., PhD Camb.  
 2017 Reuben McGregor, MSc LSHTM, PhD King's Coll. Lond.  
 2009 Jacelyn Mei San Loh, BTech(Hons) PhD  
 2013 Veronika Sander, PhD DiplMolBiol Salzburg  
 2017 Catherine (Jia-Yun) Tsai, MSc Nat. Taiwan, PhD  
 2014 Andrew Wood, MBChB; FRACP

**Research Fellows**

- 2021 Akshata Anchan, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2023 Anastasiia Artuyants, MSc Kharkiv, PhD (*jointly with Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)  
 2013 George (Hao-Han) Chang, BTech PhD  
 2023 Ally Jung Un Choi, MSc PhD Qld.  
 2016 Priscila Dauros-Singorenko, MSc UdeC, PhD  
 2019 Rhea Desai, BSc B'lore, MRes Glas., PhD  
 2015 Ofa Dewes, MNZM, MBA S.Cross, PhD  
 2018 Waruni Dissanayake, MSc PhD  
 2021 Sandra Fitzgerald, MSc PhD  
 2014 Purvi Kakadiya, MSc Gujar., PhD LMU Munich  
 2015 Kate Lee, BSc(Hons) Bangor, PhD Lond.  
 2018 Polona Le Quesne Stabej, DVM Ljubljana, PhD Utrecht  
 2018 Tanja Linnerz, MSc Marburg, PhD Geneva  
 2016 Robyn Lints, MSc PhD Melb.  
 2013 Natalie Lorenz, DipMolMed Erlangen-Nuremberg, PhD  
 2024 Priyali Patel Oza, MSc PhD  
 2019 Anassuya Ramachandran, MSc PhD  
 2021 Peter Shao-Wei Tsai, MSc PhD  
 2016 Claire (Qian) Wang, MSc Nanjing, PhD HK  
 2021 Zoe Ward, MSc PhD

2023 Niloofar Zandvakili, MSc NIGEB, PhD

**Honorary Professor of Molecular Medicine**

Robert Weinkove, MA Camb., MBBS Kings Coll. Lond., FRACP FRCPA

**Honorary Associate Professors of Molecular Medicine**

Götz Laible, DipBioChem PhD FU Berlin  
 Bjorn Oback, MSc Giessen, PhD Heidelberg

**Honorary Senior Lecturers in Molecular Medicine and Pathology**

Leanne C. Berkahn, MBChB Otago; FRACP FRCPA  
 Stephanie Burcher, MSc UTS; GCRB  
 Laura Young, MBChB PhD; FRACP FRCPA

**Honorary Senior Research Fellows in Molecular Medicine and Pathology**

William G. H. Abbott, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 Julie Bennett, MPH PhD Otago  
 Teresa Holm, PhD MIT, MBChB  
 Euphemia Leung, MSc Wku, PhD  
 Brya Matthews, BSc(Hons) Cant., PhD  
 Marija Gizdavic Nikolaidis, BSc(Hons) Belgrade, PhD  
 Shiva Reddy, MSc Otago, DipTchg ACE, PhD  
 Christine Straub, MSc Salzburg, PhD Massey  
 Kevin (Xueying) Sun, MD PhD Shandong  
 Anna Vesty, MSc PhD

**Honorary Research Fellows in Molecular Medicine and Pathology**

Emma Buckels, MSc PhD  
 Jennifer Hollywood, BSc(Hons) PhD NUI Cork  
 Julia Robertson, MSc PhD

**Honorary Clinical Associate Professors**

Rohan Ameratunga, ONZM, MBChB PhD, DipABMLI; FRACP FRCPA  
 Diane Kenwright, MBBS; FRCPA

**Honorary Clinical Lecturer**

Aakash Chibber, BMedSci MBChB Otago

**Honorary Clinical Senior Lecturers**

Sadiq Al-Sakini, MBChB Baghdad; NZREX FRCPA  
 Cassie Boggs, MD Augusta  
 Simon Briggs, MBChB; FRACP  
 Richard Charlewood, MBChB Cape Town; MRCP(UK) FCPATH(SA)  
 Amanda Charlton, BMedSci MBChB Otago; FRCPA FIAC  
 Richard Doocey, MBChB Otago; FRACP FRCPA  
 Charles Glenn, MD Kansas, Anatomic/Clinical Forensic ABP  
 Leah Ha, MBChB Otago; FRCPA  
 Campbell Heron, BMedSci(Hons), MBChB Otago  
 Samar Issa, MBChB Baghdad; FRACP FRCPA  
 Sharon Jackson, MBChB; FRACP FRCPA  
 Kilak Keshu, MBBS Kuvempu, AmBdCert Forensic Path.  
 Campbell V. Kyle, PhD Utah, MBChB MMedSci DipObst; FRACP  
 Rebekah Lane, BHB MBChB  
 Clinton Lewis, MD Calg.; RCPS FRACP  
 Sinead McCarthy, MBChB Manc.; FRCPA  
 Paul Morrow, MD Vermont, MPH George Wash.  
 Nicky Perkins, MBChB Otago; FRACGP  
 Reenadevi Ramsaroop, BChB PhD S.Af.; FFPATH FRCPA  
 Sally Roberts, BSc MBChB; FRACP FRCPA

Sanjay Sinha, MBBS MD *Delhi*; FRCPATH  
 Simon R. Stables, MBChB *Otago*; FRCPA  
 Komal Srinivasa, MBChB PGDipClinEd; FRCPA  
 Magreet Strauss, MBChB *Otago*; FRCPA  
 See-Tarn Woon, PhD *Alaska Fairbanks*; FRCPA

## Nutrition

### Head of Department

Andrea Braakhuis, BSc *Melb.*, MND *Deakin*, PhD

### Group Services Coordinator

Claire Laskarzewska, BSc

### Professor

2006 Clare Wall, BSc *Wales*, MAppSc PhD *Qld.UT*

### Associate Professors

2012 Andrea Braakhuis, BSc *Melb.*, MND *Deakin*, PhD  
 2016 Troy Merry, BPhEd(Hons) *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*

### Senior Lecturers

2018 Christopher Hedges, PhD *Vic. (Aust.)*, BSc(Hons)  
 2019 Amy Lovell, BSc MNutrDiet *Syd.*  
 2020 Sue MacDonell, BConAppSc PhD PGDipSc *Otago*  
 2011 David Musson, BSc(Hons) *Aston*, PhD *Birm.*

### Lecturer

2021 Nicola Gillies, BSc MHSc PhD

### Professional Teaching Fellows

2013 Julia Sekula, BSc PGDipDiet *Otago*, MHSc  
 2018 Clare Wallis, BSc PGDipDiet *Otago*

### Senior Research Fellow

2019 Teresa De Castro, BSc *Viçosa*, MSc PhD *São Paulo*

### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Rajshri Roy, BSc(Hons) PhD *Syd.*

## Oncology

### Head of Department

Benjamin Lawrence, MSc *Otago*, MBChB; FRACP

### Group Services Coordinator

Teja Joshi

### Research Operations Manager: Cancer Trials New Zealand

Sarah Benge, BSc PhD *S'ton*

### Associate Professors

2024 Peter Fong, MBBS *Qld.*; FRACP  
 2021 George Laking, BMedSc MBChB *Otago*, MD *Manc.*, PhD *Lond.*; FRACP  
 2024 Giuseppe Sasso, MBChB MD *SUN*; FRANZCR

### Senior Lecturers

2021 Laird Cameron, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 2021 Sanjeev Deva, MBChB; FRACP  
 2020 Benjamin Lawrence, MSc *Otago*, MBChB; FRACP  
 2019 Nicola Lawrence, PhD *Syd.*, MBChB; FRACP  
 2022 Andrew Macann, MBChB; FRANZCR  
 2015 Michelle Wilson, MBChB MD; FRACP

### Honorary Associate Professor

Vernon Harvey, LRCP MRCS MBBS MD *Lond.*; FRCP *Edin.*  
 FRACP FACHPM, MRCP(UK)

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Simon Fu, BSc MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Fritha Hanning, MBChB; FRACP  
 Nadia Hitchen, MBChB *Brist.*  
 Carmel Jacobs, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Hedley Krawitz, MBChB MMed *Witw.*; FRANZCR  
 Louis Meng-Yun Lao, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCR  
 Olivia Perelini, BSc *Otago*, MBChB  
 David J. Porter, MBChB *Otago*, Dip.Obst., MD *Newcastle(UK)*; FRACP  
 Gareth Rivalland, MBChB; FRACP  
 Frank Saran, MD Facharztliche Anerkennung *Heinrich Heine*; FRCP  
 Richard Sullivan, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

### Data Analyst

2021 Braden Woodhouse, BSc(Hons)

## Pharmacology and Clinical Pharmacology

### Head of Department

Bronwen Connor, MNZM, BSc PhD.

### Group Services Coordinator

Kavita Hussein

### Professors

2000 Bronwen Connor, MNZM, BSc PhD  
 1988 Michael Dragnow, MSc PhD *Otago*; FRSNZ  
 1996 Mark J. McKeage, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Lond.*, MMedSc; FRACP (*jointly with Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)  
 1997 Malcolm Tingle, BSc(Hons) PhD *Liv.*

### Emeritus Professor

1983 Nicholas H. G. Holford, MSc MBChB *Manc.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)

### Associate Professors

2008 Jack Flanagan, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *ANU*  
 2017 Jacqueline A. Hannam, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2008 Stephen Jamieson, MSc PhD (*jointly with Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)  
 1997 Deborah Young, MSc *Otago*, PhD

### Lecturer

2017 Soo Hee Jeong, MSc PhD

### Senior Lecturers

2015 Kathryn Burns, MSc PhD  
 2022 Daniel Chiang, MBBS(Hons) *Syd.*, MSc PhD; FANZCA  
 2015 Raewyn Poulsen, BSc *Cant.*, MSc PhD *Massey*

### Professional Teaching Fellow

2006 Deanna Bell, MSc PhD

### Senior Tutors

2001 Liam Anderson, BTech PGDipForensic  
 2005 Rachel Cameron, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 PGCertHigherEd  
 2008 Leslie Schwarcz, BA *UC Santa Cruz*, PhD *Oregon*

### Senior Research Fellows

2010 Natasha Grimsey, BCom BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2011 Thomas In-Hyeup Park, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2015 Raewyn Poulsen, BSc *Cant.*, MSc PhD *Massey*  
 2022 Justin Rustenhoven, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2021 Amy Smith, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Research Fellows**

- 2018 Phyu Sin Aye, MBBS MPH PhD PGDipPH  
 2008 Erin Cawston, MMLSc PhD *Otago*  
 2023 Jack Copping, MSc PhD  
 2018 Amy McCaughey-Chapman, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Samuel McCullough, MSc PhD  
 2024 Jena Macapagal Foliaki, BBiomedSc(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Rebecca Johnson, BSc(Hons) *St And.*, MSc PhD  
 2024 Susan Li, BBiomedSc(Hons) PhD  
 1997 Alexandre I. Muravlev, BSc PhD *Novosibirsk*  
 2020 Caitlin Oyagawa, MSc PhD  
 2021 Taylor Stevenson, BBiomedSc(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Zoe Woolf, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Angela Wu, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Honorary Associate Professor**

Jian Guan, MBChB *Wuhan*, PhD

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Catherine Han, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP  
 Susannah O'Sullivan, MBChB PhD; FRACP

**Honorary Lecturers**

Miriam Duffy, BPharm *Otago*, MBChB  
 Pasquale Gargiulo, BPharm *Otago*, MSc  
 Sam Holford, BSc(Hons) MBChB  
 Guangda Ma, MSc PhD  
 James Morse, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Laila Nassar, Pharm.D. *Hebrew*  
 Conor O'Hanlon, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Honorary Research Fellow**

Deidre Jansson, MSc *Ottawa*, PhD

**Physiology****Head of Department**

Justin Dean, BSc MSc(Tech) *Waik.*, PhD

**Group Services Coordinator**

Adeline Fung, BSc

**Professors**

- 1996 Laura Bennet, MA PhD; FRSNZ  
 1990 Paul Donaldson, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 2019 James Fisher, BSc(Hons) PhD *Birm.*  
 1994 Alistair J. Gunn, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP  
 FRSNZ  
 1996 Simon Malpas, BSc *Well.*, PhD *Otago*; FRSNZ  
 2004 Johanna Montgomery, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 2017 Julian F. Paton, BSc(Hons) PhD *Brist.*; FRSNZ  
 1990 Peter Thorne, CNZM, BSc DipSc *Otago*, PhD  
 (*jointly with Audiology*)

**Professor Emeritus**

Janusz Lipski, MD PhD DSC *Warsaw*

**Associate Professors**

- 1999 Carolyn J. Barrett, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 2011 Joanne O. Davidson, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2012 Justin Dean, BSc MSc(Tech) *Waik.*, PhD  
 2000 Mhoyra Fraser, BSc MPhil PhD DipSci  
 2009 Angus Grey, BTech(Hons) PhD  
 2004 Julie Lim, MSc PhD  
 2013 Kimberley Mellor, BBioMedSc *Otago*, BSc(Hons)  
 PhD *Melb.*  
 2014 Rohit Ramchandra, MSc PhD  
 1994 Srdjan Vlajkovic, MD MSc PhD *Belgrade*

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2013 Fiona McBryde, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 1994 Marie Ward, MSc PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2005 Anuj Bhargava, MBChB *Bom.*, PGDipSci *Otago*  
 2016 Nishani Lim, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Sally Rutherford, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Senior Tutor**

- 2005 Raj Selvaratnam, MSc *Otago*, PhD

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2006 David Crossman, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD  
 2018 Randall D'Souza, MSc PhD  
 2020 Simerdeep Dhillon, MSc PhD  
 2020 Mickey Fan, MSc *Otago*, PhD *Lausanne*  
 2017 Christopher Lear, BSc(Hons) MBChB PhD  
 2016 Anna Ponnampalam, BTech(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Amelia Power, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Ana Luiza Sayegh, BSc *FMU*, PhD *São Paulo*  
 2019 Julia Shanks, BSc *Warw.*, MSc DPhil *Oxf.*  
 2015 Xin Shen, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2017 Guido Wassink, MSc PhD

**Research Fellows**

- 2005 Amatul Ahmad, BSc(Hons) *King's Coll. Lond.*,  
 MSc *Sheff.*, PhD *Oxf.*, GradDipTchg(Sec)  
 2023 Marco Annandale, MSc PhD  
 2021 Carol Bussey, BSc PhD *Tas.*  
 2021 Yadi Chen, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Tonja Emans, MSc *Utrecht*, PhD *Amsterdam*  
 2022 Igor Felipe, MSc *UFES*, PhD  
 2018 George Guo, BS *Lanzhou*, PhD *HKUST*  
 2024 Victoria King, MSc PhD  
 2024 Benjamin Lear, MSc PhD  
 2021 Alyssa Lie, BOptom PhD  
 2025 Alice McDouall, MSc PhD  
 2019 Renita Martis, BOptom(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Mridula Pachen, MSc PhD  
 2020 Wilson Pan, BTech(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Audrys Pauza, PhD *Brist.*  
 2016 Rosica Petrova, MSc PhD  
 2019 Haruna Suzuki-Kerr, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Pratik Thakkar, M.Pharm *Ganpat*, PhD  
 2013 Irene Vorontsova, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Kelly Zhou, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Honorary Associate Professors**

Lea Delbridge, BSc *Monash*, PhD *Melb.*  
 Ian Le Grice, BE DipTp MBChB PhD  
 Nigel Lever, BSc MBChB; FRACP FCSANZ  
 Denis Loiselle, MSc *Alberta*, PhD *Dal.*, DipPhEd *Otago*  
 Alona Ben Tal, MSc *Technion*, PhD  
 Kevin Webb, BTech PhD

**Honorary Research Fellows**

Molly Abraham, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Juliette Cheyne, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Kenta Cho, BSc PhD  
 Paul Drury, BSc(Hons) MBChB PhD; FANZCA  
 Peter Freestone, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Yewon Jung, MSc PhD  
 Rashika Karunasinghe, MSc PhD  
 Sarbjot Kaur, MSc PhD  
 Anna Krstic, BBiomedSc(Hons) PhD

Kevin Lee, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Kathryn Todd, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Yukti Vyas, MSc PhD  
 Annika Winbo, MD PhD *Umea*

## School of Medicine

### Head of School

Jane Alswailer, MBChB PhD DipPaed; FRACP

### Anaesthesiology – Auckland

#### Head of Department

Simon Mitchell, DipAdvDHM ANZCA, MBChB PhD  
 DipOccupMed; FANZCA FUHM(USA)

#### Deputy Head of Department

Guy Warman, MSc PhD

#### Group Services Coordinator

...

#### Professors

- ◇2001 Brian Anderson, CNZM, MBChB *Otago*, PhD  
 DipObst; FANZCA FCICM
- ◇2005 Simon Mitchell, DipAdvDHM ANZCA, MBChB  
 PhD DipOccupMed; FANZCA FUHM(USA)

#### Emeritus Professor

- ◇Alan F. Merry, ONZM, MBChB *Z'bwé*, DipObst;  
 FANZCA FFPMANZCA FRCA HonFFFLM

#### Associate Professors

- ◇2009 Paul Baker, MBChB MD; FANZCA  
 1999 Guy Warman, MSc PhD

#### Senior Lecturers

- 2007 James Cheeseman, MSc PhD
- 2013 David Cumin, BE(Hons) PhD
- ◇2022 Marta Seretny MD MPH PhD *Edin*; FANZCA FRCA
- ◇2017 Jane Torrie, MBChB; FANZCA
- ◇2021 Jonathon Webber, BHSc *Auck.UT*, DProf *Middx.*

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

- ◇2019 Victoria Jones, MBChB(Hons) *Liv.*, PGCertClinEd  
*Newcastle(UK)*, PGDipPallMed *Cardiff*; FACHPM  
 FRNZCGP, MRCP(UK)
- ◇2020 Philippa Keast, PGCertClinEd DipPharm;  
 RegPharmNZ
- ◇2019 Guy Melrose, MBChB *Liv.*, PGCertClinEd;  
 FRNZCUC
- 2006 Magdi Moharib, MBBS *MANaesth Khartoum*,  
 PGDipClinEd

#### Senior Research Fellows

- 2017 Matthew Moore, BE(Hons) PGDipBusAdmin  
*Massey*, PhD *Otago*, CertLang
- 2024 Jane O'Donnell, PhD *Massey*; FCANZ MN RN
- 2021 Xavier Vrijdag, MSc *Twente*, PhD
- 2018 Hanna van Waart, MSc *VU Amsterdam*, PhD  
*Amsterdam*

#### Research Fellow

- 2025 Rose McGruddy, MSc PhD *Well*.

#### Honorary Professors

Shay McGuinness, MBChB *Sheff.*, FANZCA FFICM FRCA  
 Timothy Short, MBChB MD *Otago*; FANZCA

#### Honorary Associate Professors

David Doolette, BSc(Hons) PhD *Adel*.  
 Michael J. Harrison, MBBS *Newcastle(UK)*, MD; FANZCA  
 FRCA  
 Colin McArthur, MBChB; FANZCA FCICM  
 Craig Webster, MSc *Cant.*, PhD

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

- Sara Jane Allen, MSt MedEd *Camb.*, BHB MBChB;  
 FANZCA FCICM
- Vanessa Beavis, CNZM, MBBCh *Witw.*, DipPom ANZCA;  
 FANZCA FFA(SA)
- Kerry Benson-Cooper, MBChB; FANZCA FCICM
- Robyn Billing, BSc(Hons) MBBS PhD *Syd.*; FANZCA
- Charles Bradfield, MBBCh *Witw.*, DipAnaes SA *Coll.*  
*Medicine*; FANZCA
- Doug Campbell, BM *S'ton*; FANZCA FRCA
- Chris Chambers, MBChB *Otago*; FANZCA
- Jeremy Cooper, MNZM, MBChB, DipABA; FANZCA
- Rebecca de Souza, MBChB *Otago*; FANZCA
- Carolyn Deng, MBChB MPH; FANZCA
- Joseph Donnelly, BMedSc(Hons) MBChB *Otago*, PhD  
*Camb.*, DipGrad *Otago*
- Thomas Fernandez, BSc MBChB; FANZCA
- Ross Freebairn, MBChB; FANZCA FCICM FHFICMI(Hon)  
 FRCPE
- Kirk Freeman, MBBCh *Wales*, LL.M, EDIC; FFICM FRCP
- Philip Guise, MBChB; FANZCA FRCA
- Kerry Gunn, MBChB *Otago*, DA *Lond.*, DipPom ANZCA;  
 FANZCA
- Kathryn Hagen, MBChB; FANZCA
- Christopher Hands, MA *Camb.*, MSt *Oxf.*, MBBS *Lond.*;  
 MRCPCH
- Jacqueline Hannah, BBioMedSc *Otago*, BSc(Hons) PhD
- Jee-Young Kim, MBChB DipPaed PGDipClinEd; FANZCA
- Graham Knottenbelt, MBChB *Witw.*; FANZCA FHEA  
 FRCA
- Cornelis Kruger, MBChB *Pret.*; FANZCA
- James Lai, MBChB; FANZCA FRCA
- Gemma Malpas, MBChB *Sheff.*; FANZCA
- Kevin McArthy, MB BCh BAO *RCSI*, PhD *Trinity(Dub.)*;  
 FANZCA FCARSCI FFPMANZCA FFPMCAI
- Wai Leap Ng, MBChB; FANZCA
- Neil Pollock, MBChB *Otago*, DipAnaes *Lond.*, MD,  
 DipObst; FANZCA FRCA
- David Powell, MBChB PGDipAvMed DipOccupMed  
*Otago*, DAVMed *RCP*; FAFOEM FRNZCGP
- David Sidebotham, MBChB *Otago*; FANZCA
- Tim Skinner, MBChB *Wales*, DipIMC *RCSE*; FANZCA FRCA
- Jane Thomas, MBChB *Otago*, MMed(PainMgt) *Syd.*;  
 FANZCA FFPMANZCA
- Johan van Schalkwyk, MB BCh *Witw.*, DipData *S.Af.*;  
 FCP(SA) FRACP
- Tim Willcox, NZCS, DipPerf; FANZCP

#### Honorary Lecturers

Matthew Lowe, MBChB; FANZCA  
 Matthew Pawley, MSc PhD  
 Amanda Potts, MSc PhD  
 Michael Tan, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, MBChB; FANZCA

## Anaesthesiology – Bay of Plenty

### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Caroline Zhou, BMLSc MBChB *Otago*, PGCertClinEd;  
FANZCA

## Anaesthesiology – Northland

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Randall Cork, MD PhD *Arizona*, DipABA  
Ralph Fuchs, MD PhD *LMU Munich*, MBA MHS *Johns Hopkins*, DipABA; FANZCA

## Anaesthesiology – South Auckland

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Dean Bunbury, BSc SC-DTMHM *Melb.*, MSc *Lond.*, MBBS *Qld.*; FANZCA  
Robert Burrell, MBChB; FANZCA  
Andrew Cameron, MBChB; FANZCA  
Nicholas Lightfoot, MBChB *Otago*; FANZCA  
Amanda Siu, MMgt PGCertBus *Massey*, MBChB; FANZCA  
Matthew Taylor, MBChB; FANZCA  
Michael Webb, BHK *Br.Col.*, MSc *Nfld.*, MBChB; FANZCA  
Anthony Williams, BMedSc MBChB *Otago*; FANZCA  
FCICM FFIANZCA  
Daniel Wood, BSc MBChB *Otago*; FANZCA

### Honorary Lecturer

Jennifer Dawson, MBBS *Monash*, DipO&G *Melb.*,  
DipComEmergMed; FACHPM FFPANZCA  
FRHMNZ FRNZCGP

## Anaesthesiology – Taranaki

### Honorary Lecturer

Michael Booth, MBBS *Newcastle(UK)*, PGCertClinEd;  
FANZCA

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Jonathan Albrecht, MBChB PGDipClinEd; FANZCA, FCICM  
Martin Bailey, MBBS AICSM BSC *Imperial*,  
GradCertPopHlthsSt *W.Aust.*; FANZCA

## Anaesthesiology – Waikato/Rotorua

### Professor

2001 James Sleigh, MBChB *Cape Town*, DipAppStat  
*Massey*, MD; FANZCA FCICM FRCA

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Antara Banerji, MBBS *Manipal AHE*, MD *R.Gandhi Health Scis*  
John Barnard, MBChB; FANZCA  
Tom Burrows, BM *S'ton*; FANZCA  
Kelly Byrne, MBChB PGDipEcho *Melb.*; FANZCA  
Alan Crowther, MBChB; FANZCA  
Hugh Douglas, MBChB; FANZCA  
Duane English, BSc(Hons) MBChB; FANZCA  
Amy Gaskell, BMedSci MBChB *Dund.*, PhD; FANZCA

### Honorary Lecturers

Rajiv Singhal, MBBS MD *Manipal AHE*; FANZCA FCICM  
Nicola Whittle, MBChB; FANZCA

### Honorary Research Fellow

Logan Voss, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD

## Anaesthesiology – Waitematā

### Associate Professor

Michal Kluger, MBChB *Edin.*, DA *Royal Coll. Anaes.*, MD;  
FANZCA FFPANZCA FRCA

### Senior Lecturer

2019 Glenn Mulholland, MBChB; FANZCA

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Olivia Albert, BHB MBChB; FANZCA  
Daniel Chiang, MBBS(Hons) *Syd.*, MSc PhD; FANZCA  
Navdeep Sidhu, MBChB PGCertHealSc *Otago*, MClInEd;  
FAcadMed FANZCA

## Centre for Medical and Health Sciences Education

### Director

Jennifer Weller, MClInEd *NSW*, MBBS *Adel.*, MD; FRCA  
FANZCA

### Group Services Coordinator

◇Debbie Beaumont

### Professor

2004 Jennifer Weller, MClInEd *NSW*, MBBS *Adel.*, MD;  
FANZCA FRCA

### Associate Professors

2009 Marcus Henning, MBus PhD *Auck.UT*, DipTchg  
*ACE*, MA  
2010 Craig Webster, MSc *Cant.*, PhD

### Senior Lecturers

2017 Yan Chen, BA(Hons) PhD *Otago*,  
PGCertAcadPrac  
◇2013 Karen Falloon, MBChB PhD DipPaed  
PGDipMedSc; FRNZCGP  
2023 Neera Jain, MSc *Boston*, PhD  
◇2018 Mataroria Lyndon, MPH *Harv.*, MBChB PhD  
◇2009 Rain Lamdin, BSc MBChB PhD GradDipEd;  
FRNZUC

### Professional Teaching Fellow

◇2017 Keerthi Kumar, MBChB BMedSc(Hons)  
PGDipClinEd; FRNZCGP

### Research Fellows

2023 Kathryn Fahey-Williams, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
◇2017 Antonia Verstappen, BHSc(Hons) MPH

### Honorary Associate Professor

Boaz Shulruf, DipTchg *Zinman*, BSc *Open(Tel Aviv)*, MPH  
*Hebrew*, PhD

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Peter Huggard, MPH MEd EdD  
Tanisha Jowsey, MA *Cant.*, PhD *ANU*  
Kim Yates, MBChB MMedSc PGDipClinEd; FACEM

### Honorary Lecturers

Carlos Campos, MD PhD *São Paulo*, PGCertClinEd  
Tzu-Chieh Wendy Yu, MBChB PhD; FRNZUC

## Medicine – Auckland

### Head of Department

Nicola Dalbeth, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP FRSNZ

**Deputy Head of Department**

Matthew Dawes, BSc MBBS PhD *Lond.*

**Group Services Coordinator**

Jin Kyung Lee

**University Distinguished Professor**

1987 Ian R. Reid, CNZM, BSc MBChB MD; FRACP FRCP FRSNZ

**Heart Foundation Chair of Heart Health**

1996 Robert Doughty, MBBS MD; FCSANZ FESC FRACP FRCP

**Neurological Foundation Professor of Clinical Neurology**

2002 P. Alan Barber, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*; FRACP

**Professors**

1996 Warwick Bagg, MBChB *Witw.*, MD; FRACP

1984 Jillian Cornish, MSc PhD *Calg.*

2005 Nicola Dalbeth, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP FRSNZ

2014 Edward J. Gane, MNZM, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP FRSNZ

2007 Rinki Murphy, MBChB PhD *Exe.*; FRACP

2009 Helen L. Pilmore, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP

1994 Phillippa Poole, ONZM, BSc MBChB MD; FANZAHPE FRACP

2008 Cathy Stinear, BSc PhD

**Emeritus Professors**

Timothy F. Cundy, MA MBBChir MD *Camb.*; FRACP FRCP(UK) FRSNZ

John Kolbe, MBBS *Qld.*; FRACP

D. Norman Sharpe, ONZM, MBChB MD *Otago*, DipABIM, DipABCVDiS; FACC FRACP FRSNZ

Ian J. Simpson, MBChB *Otago*, MD; FRACP

**Associate Professors**

2003 Mark J. Bolland, MBChB PhD; FRACP

1995 Gregory D. Gamble, MSc

2001 Andrew B. Grey, MBChB MD; FRACP

2006 Nigel Lever, BSc *Well.*, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

2017 Katrina Poppe, BAppSci *Auck.UT*, COPST SCTNZ, MSc PhD; FESC

2012 Richard Roxburgh, BSc *Cant.*, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Camb.*; FRACP

2001 Andy Wearn, MBChB MMedSc *Birm.*; FANZAHPE FRNZCGP, MRCP(UK)

2016 Robert P. Young, BMedSci MBChB *Otago*, DPhil *Oxf.*; FRACP FRCP FHKCP

**Senior Lecturers**

2024 Himali Aickin, MBChB; FRACP

2006 Matthew Dawes, BSc MBBS PhD *Lond.*

2016 Sandra Hotu, MBChB; FRACP

2014 Tracey McMillan, MBChB; FRACP

2022 Rachel Murdoch, DipPalCar MBChB; FRACP

2020 Tom Pasley, MBChB; FRACP

2025 Tim Russell, MBChB

2019 Nicola Tugnet, BMedSci MBChB *Birm.*, PGDipMedEd *Staffs.*; FRACP, MRCP

2025 Nicole Wilde, BSci MD MPH *Utah*; FRACP

**Senior Research Fellow**

2024 Benson Chen, MSc *UC Lond.*, PhD *Camb.*, MBChB; FRACP

**Research Fellows**

2015 Nikki Earle, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD

2022 Chiara Gasteiger, BA BHSc MHealthPsych PhD

2023 Ashlea Gillon, BA MPH

2007 Anne Horne, MBChB

**Professional Research Fellow**

2019 Victoria Jones, MBChB(Hons) *Liv.*, PGCertClinEd *Newcastle(UK)*, PGDipPallMed *Cardiff*; FACHPM FRNZCGP, MRCP(UK)

**Clinical Medical Education Fellow**

2025 Alexander Tate, MBChB

**Honorary Professors**

Ian M. Holdaway, BMedSci MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP

John A. Ormiston, ONZM, MBChB *Otago*; FCSANZ FRACP FRANZCR FRCP

Mark Webster, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Harvey D. White, MBChB DSc *Otago*; FACC FAHA FESC FRACP, MRSNZ

Margaret L. Wilsher, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP

**Honorary Associate Professors**

Ross Boswell, BSc MBChB PhD *Otago*; FRACP FRCPA FNZMA FNZSP

Geoffrey D. Braatvedt, MBChB *Cape Town*, MD *Brist.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)

John F. Collins, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Michael S. Croxson, BA *Massey*, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Nicola Edwards, B.Med Sci BM BS *Nott.*, PhD *Birm.*; CCT, FCSANZ FRACP, MRCP(UK)

Alan G. Fraser, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP

Hilary Longhurst, MA *Cant.*, PhD *Open(UK)*; FRCP FRCPATH

Susan Parry, MBChB; FRACP

Barry J. Snow, MBChB; FRACP FRCPCan

James T. Stewart, MBChB MD *Otago*; FESC FRC, MRCP(UK)

Ernest W. Willoughby, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Kenneth F. Whyte, MBChB MD; FRCPGlas FRACP, MRCP(UK)

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Karen Agnew, MBChB; FRACP

Tony Antunovich, MBChB DipObst; FRCGP

Sarah Bell, MBChB; FRACP

Peter S. Bergin, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP

Antonia Birry, MD *Novosibirsk*; FRACP

Cho Yui Chan, MBChB; FRACP

Aravind Chandran, MBChB *Leeds*; FRACP FNZDS

Alison Charleston, MBChB; FRACP

Harriet Cheng, MBChB MPhil *Syd.*; FRACP

Stephen Child, MD; FRACP FRCPCan

Timothy I. Christmas, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP

H. Arthur Coverdale, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Stephanie Cox, MBChB; FRACP

Sally de Boer, MBBChir MD *Camb.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)

Viswas Dayal, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Lond.*; FRACP

Patricia Ding, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Ian Dittmer, MBChB; FRACP

Carl Eagleton, MBChB; AFRACMA, FRACP

Kevin Ellyett, BSc PhD PGDipSci *Otago*

Sorin Florea, MD *UMF.Cluj*; FRACP

Bruce Foggo, MBChB DipObst; FRNZCGP FACHPM

Dean Fourie, BSc MBChB PGDipHSc; FRACP FACHPM

Tze Goh, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Sally C. Greaves, MBChB MMedSci; FRACP  
 Deborah E. Greig, BSc MBChB MMedSci MBA  
 DipOccupMed; FRACP  
 Jane Grவில், MBChB DipObs; FACHPM FRNZGP,  
 RNZCGP  
 Todd Gunson, MBChB; FRACP FACD FACMS FNZDS  
 Dagmar Hendel, BSc MBBS *Lond.*; MRCP(UK), FRACP  
 Mark Hobbs, MBChB; FRACP  
 Cheri Hotu, MBChB MD; FRACP  
 Syed Hussain, MBBS *Dhaka*; FRACP  
 David O. Hutchinson, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Joan Ingram, MBChB DTM&H *Lond.*; FRACP  
 Ken Ip, MBChB PGDipClinDerm *QMUL*, MBChB; FRACP  
 Anthony Jordan, MBChB; FRACP  
 Sujatha Kamalaksha, MBBS *R.Gandhi Health Scis*;  
 FRACP FRCP MRCP  
 Manish Khanolkar, MBBS *Goa*, MD *Cardiff*; MRCP(UK)  
 Dean H. Kilfoyle, MBChB; FRACP  
 Timothy King, MB BChir MD *Camb.*; MRCP(UK)  
 Julie Kumar, MBChB; FRACP  
 Steven Lamb, MBChB; FRACP FNZDS  
 Christopher Lewis, MBChB; FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
 Karen Lindsay, BSc MBChB *Manc.*; FRACP  
 Shaochen Liu, MBChB; FRACP  
 Melanie Lo, BSc *Wisc.*, MHS *Johns Hopkins*, MD *Minn.*;  
 AmBdCertIntMed, FRACP  
 David L. McAuley, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Tanya McWilliams, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 Julia Martin, MBChB; FRACP  
 Oliver H. Menzies, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Terry Mitchell, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Art J. Nahill, BA *Yale*, MD *Mass.*; FRACP  
 S. Mitzi Nisbet, MBChB DTM&H *Lond.*; FRACP  
 Mark O'Carroll, MBChB; FRACP  
 Andrew C. Old, MBChB MPH; FNMA FNZCPHM FAFPHM  
 David Orr, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Paul H. Owen, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Denesh C. Patel, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Jennifer Pereira, MBChB MD; FRACP  
 David Rowbotham, MBBS *Newcastle(UK)*, MD *Leeds*;  
 FRACP  
 Ole Schmiedel, MD *Cardiff*; AFRACMA, FRACP,  
 MRCP(UK)  
 Sasiharan Sithamparanathan, BM BS *Nott.*, MD  
*Newcastle(UK)*; MRCP  
 David J. Semple, MBCh *Oxf.*, PhD *Camb.*; MRCP(UK)  
 Paul Sexton, MBChB MMedSci PhD; FRACP  
 Nassar Sheikh, MBBS *Karachi*; FRCP FRACP  
 Mark Simpson, BSc DipPhys *Massey*; MBChB, FRACP  
 Peter D. Storey, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRACP  
 Nicolas Szecket, MD *McM.*, MPH *Johns Hopkins*; FRACP  
 FRCP  
 Niels van Pelt, MBChB; FRACP  
 Elizabeth Walker, BMedSci MBBS *Tas.*; FRACP  
 Cara Wasywich, MBChB MD; FRACP  
 Jill Waters, MBChB; FRACP  
 Timothy J. Watson, MBBS *Lond.*, MD *Birm.*; MRCP(UK),  
 FACC FESC  
 Henry Wei, MBChB; FRACP  
 Anne Whiteside, MBChB *Manc.*, PGDipMed *Dund.*,  
 PGDipMLead *Sheff.Hallam*; FFICM FRACP FRCP

Michelle Wilson, MBChB; FRACP  
 Diane Winstanley, MBBS *Lond.*; FRANZCR  
 Edward H. Wong, MBChB; FRACP  
 Philip Y. N. Wong, MBChB; FRACP  
 Christopher Yee, BSc(Hons) MBBS *Imperial*; AICSM,  
 FRACP, MRCP(UK)

#### Honorary Lecturers

Oliver Armstrong-Scott, MBChB *Otago*, MPH *Yale*  
 Una Cahill, MBChB  
 Moushumi Das, MBChB  
 Marshneil Gonsalves, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Marcus Ground, MBChB PhD *Otago*  
 C. Emmanuel Jo, BSc *Massey*  
 Jun Young Kim, MBChB  
 Andrew Knox, BHBio MBChB; FRACP  
 Nicola Merrilees, BOccTher *Otago Polytech.*  
 Julie Rope, BPhys *Otago*  
 Christine Tooke, BSc(Hons) *Birm.*  
 Steve Waqanivalagi, BMedSci MBChB

#### Honorary Senior Research Fellows

Dorit Naot, MSc *Hebrew*, PhD *Weizmann*  
 Tao Wang, BSc MD *Heibi*, PhD *Peking*

#### Honorary Research Fellows

Christina Buchanan, MSc *Waik.*, MGC *SCD*, PhD  
 William Diprose, MBChB PGCertHSc; FRACP  
 Young Eun Park, MSc PhD  
 Loretta T. Radford, MBChB PGDipOMG *Otago*, PhD  
 Craig Ridell, MBChB  
 Raewyn Scott, BN *Massey*, MPH PhD; RGON  
 Benjamin Scrivener, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MHLthLd  
 James Shand, MBChB PGCertHealthSci; FRACP  
 Sarah Stewart, BHSci(Hons) PhD *Auck.UT*

### Medicine – Bay of Plenty

#### Senior Lecturers

◇2019 Carolyn Allen, MBChB *Birm.*, PGCertClinEd  
*Plym.*, DipMedEd *Keele*; FRACP, MRCP  
 2019 Kylie Gilmore, BSc *Otago*, MBChB; FRACP  
 2019 Victoria Henstridge, MBBS *Lond.*; MRCP  
 2020 Sean Kelly, MBChB MD *Liv.*; MRCP  
 2020 Mohanna Maddulla, MBChB *Aberd.*, PGDip  
*Nott.*; FRACPed, FRCP  
 2014 Graeme Porter, MBChB; FRACP FCSANZ  
 2021 Elizabeth (Lizzy) Tizzard, BSc MBChB *Leeds*;  
 FRACP, MRCP

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Andrew Chancellor, MBChB MD; FRACP FRCP  
 Kate Grimwade, MBChB DTM&H PhD *Liv.*; MRCP(UK)  
 Michelle A. Head, MBChB; FRACP  
 Murray Hunt, MBChB, DipMentH DCH *Otago*,  
 DipPallMed *Cardiff*; FACHP FACHAM  
 Prue McCallum, MBChB GradDipPallMed *Cardiff*;  
 FRNZCGP FACHPM  
 Tesuven K. Naidu, MBChB MMed *Natal*; FCORL(SA)  
 FCS(SA)  
 Richard T. North, MBChB; FRACP  
 Wouter Ten Cate, MD *Utrecht*, PhD *Nijmegen*, MD PhD;  
 FRACS  
 Esra Venecourt-Jackson, ClinDipPallMed *RACP*, BSc  
 MBChB; FRACP  
 Matthew Wheeler, MMSc *Otago*, BHB MBChB

Calum M. Young, MBChB; FRACP  
Elton Zheng, MBChB; FRANZCR

## Medicine – Northland

### Academic Coordinator

Aniva Lawrence, BHB MBChB; FRNZCGP

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Alan John Davis, MBChB *Well.*, MRCP(UK); FRACP  
Erin Doherty, BSc MD *New Mexico*  
Matthew Farrant, MBChB DipObs DipPaed DipClinEd;  
FRACP  
Sanjib Kumar Ghosh, MBBS *Dhaka*; FRACP  
Noriko Soffi Harun, BMedSci(Hons) BMBS *Nott.*; FRACP,  
MRCP(UK)  
Victoria Henderson, MBChB(Hons) MPharm Dip.Clin.  
Pharm; MRCP(UK)  
Fiona Horwood, BMedSci(Hons) *Nott.*; FRACP,  
MRCP(UK)  
Stephen Iles, BSc(Hons) *Newcastle(UK)*, BM *S'ton*;  
MRCP, CCST  
Marcus Lee, MBChB; FRACP  
Adam Mullan, BSc MBChB MD *Glas.*; MRCP  
Joel Pirini, BSc MBChB DipPaed  
Karthigesh Sree Raman, MBChB; FRACP  
Walaa W. M. Saweirs, BSc MBChB PhD *Edin.*; MRCP  
Sharen Supershad, BPharm MBCh *Witw.*; FRACP  
Byron Theron, MBChB *Cape Town*; MRCP  
Jennifer Walker, MBChB; FRACP  
Lucille M. Wilkinson, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
Reza Aghamohammad Zadeh, MBChB(Hons) PhD  
*Manc.*; MRCP

### Honorary Lecturers

Lineke Brenninkmeijer, FMHL *Maastricht*, PhD  
Veronique Nicolaou, MBCh MMed PhD *Witw.*; FCP(SA)  
FSEM(SA)  
Judith Robinson, MB BCH BAO *Belf.*,

## Medicine – Rotorua

### Academic Coordinator

Matilda Hamilton, MBChB DCH PGDipRPHP *Otago*;  
FDRHMNZ

### Senior Lecturer

2024 Matilda Hamilton, MBChB DCH PGDipRPHP  
*Otago*; FDRHMNZ

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Denise Aitken, MBChB; FRACP  
Anita Bell, BM BS *Nott.*; FNZCPHM, MFPHM  
Andrew Black, BSc MBCh *Witw.*, CertPulmonology(SA);  
FCP FCCP FRACP  
Michelle Bloor, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
Andrew Bowers, MBChB PGDipHealInf *Otago*, DipObst;  
FRACP  
Susan De Caigney, MBChB; FRACP  
Peter Jones, BMedSci MBChB PhD *Sheff.*; FRACP, MRCP  
Richard G. C. Newbury, MBChB *Birm.*, DTM&H *Liv.*;  
MRCP(UK)

## Medicine – South Auckland

### Professor

2018 Andrew J. Kerr, MA MBChB; FRACP

### Associate Professors

2013 Paul Jarrett, BSc MBBS DGM *Lond.*, DCCH *Edin.*;  
FRCPEd FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
2014 Mark Marshall, MBChB; FRACP  
2018 Conroy Wong, MBChB DipObs *Otago*; FRACP  
CCST(UK)

### Senior Lecturers

2023 William R. Good, BHSc MBChB  
2021 Kalpa Jayanatha, MBChB MPH&TM *James Cook*;  
FRACP  
1995 E. Briar Peat, MBChB MSc *Lond.*, DTM&H  
*RCP(UK)*, PGDipClinEd *NSW*; FRACP

### Honorary Associate Professors

John R. Baker, BSc MBChB *Otago*; FRCPA FRACP  
Jeffrey Garrett, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
David J. Holland, PhD *Syd.*, MBChB; FRACP FRCPA  
Tim Kenealy, MBChB DipObst *Otago*, PhD; FRNZCGP  
Hilary Longhurst, MA *Cant.*, PhD *Open(UK)*; FRCP  
FRCPATH

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Subramanya Adiga, MBBS *Karnatak*, MS *Bom.*;  
CCT(RehabMed), DNB, FAFRM FASLM FRCSEd  
Melisa R. Birdling, MBChB; FRACP  
Pui-Ling Chan, MD *Sci.U.Malaysia*; FRACP  
Weng Chyn Chan, MBChB; FRACP FNZDS  
Timothy Cutfield, MBChB; FRACP  
Paul Dawkins, BSc MBChB MD *Brist.*, MMedEd *Warw.*;  
FRCP, MRCP(UK)  
Maneka Deo, MBChB; FRACP  
Geoff Green, MBChB; FRACP  
A. John Griffiths, MBChB; FRACP  
Rajiv Gupta, MBBS MD *HPU*; FRACP  
Wil Harrison, MMedSc MBChB; FRACP  
David Heaven, MBChB; FRACP FCSANZ  
Linda Huggins, MBChB *Aberd.*; FRCA FFPMANZCA  
FACHPM  
Stuart L. Jones, MBChB PhD *Otago*; FRACP  
Arindam Kar, BMCh *Oxf.*, MA *Camb.*; FRCP  
Yena Kim, MBChB; RACP FRACP  
Sunil Kumar, MBBS *S.Pac.*; FRACP  
Robert Lewis, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK), SCE  
Daniel Chou-yen Lin, MBChB *Otago*; RACP  
Mayanna Lund, MBChB; FRACP  
Derek J-Y. Luo, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
Elene Ly, MBChB; FRACP  
Stephen J. McBride, MBChB; FRACP  
Susan Morpeth, PhD *Open(UK)*, DTM&H *Liv.*, MBChB;  
FRACP FRCPA  
Conor O'Dochartaigh, MBCh MD *NUI*; MRCP(UK)  
Jeff C. Okpala, MBBS *PNG*; FRCP FRACP  
Farid Shaba, MBChB *Al-Mustansiriya*, MTravMed *Otago*;  
FRACP  
Timothy Sutton, BSc MBChB; FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
Hari Talreja, MBBS *Somaiya*, MD *Lokmanya*, MPH *Harv.*;  
FRACP  
Mansi Turaga, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
Selwyn Wong, MBChB  
Joey Yeoh, MBChB *Liv.*, AdvDipMedSci *IMU (Malaysia)*;  
FRACP  
Lit Son Yoong, AdvDipMedSci *IMU (Malaysia)*, MBChB;  
FRACP

**Honorary Lecturers**

Henna Ansari, MBChB  
 Harriet Bell, MBChB *Otago*  
 Tanya Crompton, MBChB  
 Alwin Lim, BHB MBChB, DipObs; FACHPM FRNZGP,  
 RNZCGP  
 Albert Wu, MBChB; RACMA RNZCGP

**Medicine – Taranaki****Senior Lecturers**

2022 Ricardo Jurawan, MBBS *WI*; FRACP, MRCP  
 2019 Kelvin Kong, MBBS *Lond.*, MA *Camb.*, DTM&H  
*Liv.*; MRCP  
 2018 Allister Williams, MBChB *Stell.*; FRACP, MRCP

**Lecturer**

Samantha Ellis, MBChB *Edin.*; MRCP(UK)

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Jonathan Jarman, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCM  
 Bhavesh D. Lallu, MBChB; FRACP  
 Ian Ternouth, MBChB *Z'bwé*; FRCP FRACP FCSANZ

**Medicine – Waikato****Professor**

2021 Martin Stiles, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Adel.*; FRACP  
 FCSANZ FHRS

**Associate Professors**

2012 Marianne Elston, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 2016 Michael Jameson, MBChB PhD; FRACP FRCPEd

**Senior Lecturers**

2020 Veronica Boyle, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 2014 Simone Macindoe, MBChB PGDipGeriatricMed;  
 FRACP  
 2021 Hugh McGann, MBChB BAO *NUI Cork*; FRCP  
 2016 Jade Tamatea, MBChB PhD; FRACP (*jointly with*  
*Te Kupenga Hauora Māori*)  
 2013 Douglas White, MBChB *Glas.*, DipMSM *Otago*;  
 FRACP, MRCP  
 2013 Louise Wolmarans, MBChB OFS, PGDipHealthInf  
*Otago*; FCP(SA) FRCP

**Honorary Professor**

Amanda Oakley, CNZM, MBChB; FRACP

**Honorary Associate Professors**

John V. Conaglen, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP  
 Gerard P. Devlin, MBChB BAO BA *NUI Dublin*, MD;  
 FRACP FCSANZ  
 Marius Rademaker, BM DM *S'ton*; FRCP(Edin) FRACP  
 FNZDS

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Uri Arad, BMed MD PhD *Hebrew*; FRACP  
 Dara de las Heras Ponce, LMS *UMHE*; FRACP, MCNZ  
 G. H. Sarath Fonseka, MBBS *Ceylon*; FCCP FRACP  
 FRCP(UK)  
 Ron Hayudini, BSc MPH *Philippines*, MD *Univ. East*  
*(Philippines)*; FRACP  
 Paul Huggan, MBChB *Edin.*; FRACP  
 Raksha Kalpee, MBChB *Natal*  
 Ian C. S. Kennedy, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP  
 Asad Khan, MBBS *J. Nehru U.*, MD *Alig.*; MRCP

Marion Kuper-Hommel, MD *Maastricht*, PhD *Nijmegen*;  
 FRACP

Christopher Lynch, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACP  
 Kamran Majeed, MBBS *Karachi*, PhD *W.Aust.*; FRACP  
 Graham Mills, MBChB *Otago*, MTropHlth *Qld.*, MD;  
 FRACP

Jane Morgan, MBChB *Manc.*, MD DipVenerology *Lond.*;  
 FACSHP FRACP

Vijaya Pera, MBBS *SVMedColl.*; FRACP FCSANZ, MRCP  
 Matthew C. Phillips, MSc *Qu.*, MBBS *Flin.*; FRACP  
 Vicki Quincey, MBChB *Sheff.*; MRCP  
 Kannaiyan Rabindranath, MBBS *TN Med.*, PhD *Aberd.*;  
 MRCP

Niranjan Rathod, MBBS *Mumbai*, MD *Lokmanya*, DM *All*  
*India IMS*; FACP

Peter Sizeland, MBBS *Melb.*; FRACP, MRCP  
 Anthony C. Smith, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP MRCP  
 Kamal Solanki, MBBS *Bhopal*; FRACP

Janice Swampillai, MBBS *Lond.*, MD *Cardiff*; FRACP  
 FCSANZ, MRCP

Eddie Kuok Chuin Tan, MBBS *Nott.*; MRCP, FRACP  
 Paul Timmings, MBChB *Otago*, MD; FRACP  
 Gerald Waters, MBChB BSc *Otago*; FRACP  
 Janice Wong, MBBS *Melb.*, DipObst; FRACP  
 Peter Wright, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

**Honorary Lecturer**

Danielle Gelbart, BSc *Otago*, MBChB

**Medicine – Waitematā****Academic Head, Waitematā Clinical Campus**

Janak de Zoysa, MBChB MClInEd; FASN FISN FRACP  
 FRCP FRCPEd, MRCP(UK)

**Emeritus Professor**

Martin Connolly, MBBS MD *Newcastle(UK)*; FRACP FRCP

**Associate Professors**

2014 Jonathan Christiansen, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 2014 Janak de Zoysa, MBChB MClInEd; FASN FISN  
 FRACP FRCP FRCPEd, MRCP(UK)

**Senior Lecturer in Geriatric Medicine**

2009 Katherine Bloomfield, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, MBChB;  
 FRACP

**Senior Lecturers**

2018 Hasan S. Bhally, MBBS *Aga Khan(P'stan)*, MD *Mt*  
*Sinai*; FRACP  
 2023 Tracey Chan  
 2018 Alex Chapman, MBBS *Newcastle(UK)*; FRACP,  
 MRCP  
 2022 Laura Chapman, MBBS MClInEd *Newcastle(UK)*;  
 FRACP, MRCP  
 2018 Nicolas Child, BSc MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 2023 Charlotte Daker, BSc MBBS *Lond.*; FRACP FRCP  
 2024 Andrew Fyfe, MBChB(Hons) *Liv.*; FRACP, MRCP  
 2019 Marlise Heynike, MBChB *Pret.*; FRACP  
 2022 Dinar Jabin, MBBS *Dhaka*; FRACP  
 2016 Vivienne Kim, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 2023 Shalini Kunasegaran, MBChB *Liv.*; FRACP  
 2023 Rudolf Lam  
 2025 Colin Menezes, MD *Dar.*, FCP(SA) FRACP  
 2025 Geetha Mylvaganam, MD *Bergen*, DipHSc;  
 FRACP, MRCP(UK)

- 2018 Ratna Pandey, BSc(Hons) MBChB *Edin.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
 2024 Zoe Raos, MBChB; FRACP  
 2023 Cameron Schauer, MBChB; FRACP  
 2020 Anthony Scott, BPharm *Otago*, MBChB; FACC FRACP  
 2025 Shekhar Shegal, MBChB PhD *Otago*; FRACP  
 2015 Vinod Singh, DSM *Fiji*; FRACP  
 2018 Jaideep Sood, MBBS MD *Nag.*; FRACP FRNZCGP

#### Professional Teaching Fellow

- 2025 Nathan Wilde

#### Honorary Associate Professor

- Eileen Merriman MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Russell S. Walmsley, MBChB MD *Brist.*; FRACP FRCP

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

- Naveed Ahmed, MBBS *B'lore*; FRACP  
 Andrew Baker, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Rory Bennett, MBChB; FRACP  
 Matthew Broom, MBChB; FRACP  
 Anna Elinder Camburn, MBChB; FRACP  
 Michael Corkill, MBChB *Otago*, MBA *Well.*; FRACP  
 Libby Curtis, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Colin C. Edwards, MBChC *Witw.*; FCP(SA) FRACP  
 Ashik Hayat, MBBS *Jammu*; FRACP  
 Marthie Heynike, MBChB *Pret.*; FRACP  
 Alan E. Jenner, MBChB LLM *De Mont.*; FRACP  
 Cheryl Johnson, MBChB; FRACP  
 Sophie Leitch, BSci MBChB ClinDip; FRACP FRCPA  
 Ishy Maharaj, MBChB *Natal*; FCP(SA), MRCP(UK)  
 Emad Maher, MBChC *Cairo*; FRACP  
 Raisa Mahmoud, MBChC *Kuwait*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
 Kristine P. L. Ng, BSc(Med) MBBS *NSW*; FRACP  
 Martin Phillips, MA MD *Cant.*, MSc  *Lond.*; FRCP FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
 Yogini R. Ratnasabapathy, MBBS *Madr.*, DPH; FRACP  
 Kerry Read, BSc MBChB; FRACP  
 John Shepherd, MBChB; FRACP  
 G. P. Singh, MBChB *Natal*; FRACP  
 Andrew To, MBChB; FRACP  
 Nick Turnbull, MBChB; FRACP  
 Donny Wong, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Phil Wood, BMedSci MBChB *Otago*; FRACP  
 Simon C. J. Young, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

#### Honorary Lecturers

- Todd Gammie, BCom BHSc MBChB  
 Bachan Giri, MBChB  
 Ta Chen Kuo, MBChB  
 Avril P. Lee, BSc *Leic.*, MSc *Cardiff*, PGDipMgt  
 Elizaveta Rakhmanova, MBChB  
 Steven Vates, MBChB *Warw.*

### Obstetrics, Gynaecology and Reproductive Sciences – Auckland

#### Head of Department

- Larry Chamley, BSc *Waik.*, MSc PhD; FSRB

#### Professors

- 1995 Larry Chamley, BSc *Waik.*, MSc PhD; FSRB  
 1989 Cindy M. Farquhar, CNZM, CREI RANZCOG, MBChB MD MPH DipObst; FRANZCOG, MRCOG  
 2011 Joanna James, BTech PhD

- 1995 Andrew N. Shelling, BPhEd BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago* (jointly with Molecular Medicine and Pathology and Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre)  
 1995 John M. D. Thompson, MSc PhD (jointly with Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health)

#### Associate Professors

- 2023 Kathleen Antony, MD Rochester, MCI BCM  
 2008 Qi Chen, MB *Shanghai Second Med. U.*, PhD TDMU  
 2003 Vanessa Jordan, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2010 Michelle Wise, BSc *McG.*, MSc MD *Tor.*; FRANZCOG

#### Senior Lecturers

- 2014 Ngaire Anderson, PGDipOMG *Otago*, BHB MBChB PhD; FRANZCOG  
 2011 Lynsey Cree, BSc *Glas.*, MSc *Strath.*, PhD *Newcastle(UK)*  
 2019 Meghan Hill, MBBS *Adel.*  
 2018 Charlotte Oyston, BMSc MBChB PGDipOMG *Otago*, PhD  
 2024 Lucy Prentice, MrMED(Hons) *NSW*, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn; FRANZCOG  
 2022 Leana Terblanche, MBChB *Stell.*; FCOGSA FRANZCOG

#### Senior Research Fellows

- 2021 Nicholas Knowlton, MS *Oklahoma*, PhD  
 2018 Sandy Lau, MSc PhD

#### Research Fellows

- 2022 Anna Boss, MSc PhD  
 2023 Teena Gamage, MSc PhD  
 2007 Marian Showell, BA MLIS MPH *Syd.*, RGON

#### Honorary Professors

- Lesley McCowan, CNZM, BSc MBChB MD DipObst; FRANZCOG, CMFM  
 Peter Stone, MD *Brist.*, CMFM RANZCOG, DDU *ASUM*, BSc MBChB DipObst; FRANZCOG FRCOG

#### Honorary Associate Professors

- Jason Waugh, MBBS *Lond.*; FRCOG  
 Jennifer Westgate, MBChB DipObst, MRCOG, DM *Plym.*; FRANZCOG

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

- Kate Bartlett, MBChB *Otago*; FRCPA  
 Lynda Batcheler, MBChB; MRCOG, FRANZCOG  
 Karen Buckingham, MBChB; MRCOG, FRANZCOG  
 Tim Dawson, MBChB DipObst; FRANZCOG, MRCOG  
 Lois Eva, MBBS MD *Lond.*, CCT *RCOG*; FRANZCOG, MRCOG  
 Elizabeth Glanville, MBChB *Brist.*; FRANZCOG  
 Devashana Gupta, MB BS *S.Pac.*; FRANZCOG  
 Audrey Long, PGDipHSc; FRANZCOG  
 Catherine Marnoch, MBChB; FRACP  
 Orna McGinn, MBBS; DFFP DRCOG, FRNZCGP, MRCGP  
 Joy Marriott, MBChB *Sheff.*, MPhil DFFP DipEd PGDipObst; FRANZCOG, MRCOG  
 Whitney Pickering, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn; FRANZCOG  
 Lynn Sadler, MBChB DipObst *Lond.*; FRANZCOG FRCOG  
 Jackie Smallldridge, MBBS *Lond.*; FRANZCOG, MRCOG

Olivia Stuart, MBChB *Otago*, DDU MM(RHHG) *Syd.*;  
FRANZCOG

Stephanie Tovey, MBBS *Flinders*, PGCertHSc; FRNZCGP

#### Honorary Lecturers

Katharina Broelz, MD PhD *Freiburg*

Anna Brownson, MBChB PGDipOMG *Otago*

Astrid Budden, MBBS *Goettingen*

Richard Carpenter, MA MBChB PGDipOMG; FRANZCOG

Robin Cronin, BA *Massey*, MMid *Well.*, PhD

Hanna Fontinha, BSc *Massey*, PhD

Rose Forster, BSc(Hons) MBBS *Lond.*, PGCertWHlth  
*Otago*

Minah Ha, BMedSc(Hons) MBChB DipObstMedGyn

Colin Hisey, MBS *Dayton*, PhD *Columbus State*

Lana Hughes, MBChB PGDipOMG

Sarah Lensen, BSc *Cant.*, PhD

Minglan Li, MBChB *Sun Yat-Sen (China)*, PhD  
PGDipObstMedGyn

Rebecca Mackenzie-Proctor, MBChB *Otago*,  
PGDipObsGyn

Theresa Mittermeier, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn

Janice Mueller, PGDipPaeds *Otago*, MBA *Massey*

J. Richard Pole, BMedSc BA MBChB MBA  
DipObstMedGyn

Caitlin Prendergast, MBChB PGDipO&G *Otago*

Ahalya Sathiyaselvan, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn

Jordon Wimsett, MBChB PGDipObs *Otago*

#### Honorary Research Fellow

Gloria Evans, MMLSc PhD PGDipMLSc *Otago*

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – Bay of Plenty

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Claire Brenman, BMedSci BMBS *Nott.*; FRANZCOG

Christopher Thurnell, MBChB *Manc.*; FRANZCOG FRCOG

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – Lakes/Rotorua

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Simon Ewen, MBChB; FRCOG FRANZCOG

Alice Pan, MBChB PGDipOMG *Otago*; FRANZCOG

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – Northland

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Jennifer Blasingame, ABOG, MD *Col.*; FACOG

Katy Culliney, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – South Auckland

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Albert de Decker, MD *KU Leuven*

Kieran Dempster-Rivett, MSc *Waik.*, MBChB PGDipOMG  
*Otago*; FRANZCOG

Jyoti Kathuria, MBBS *Punjab*; FRANZCOG, MRCOG

Christina Tieu, MBChB *Otago*, DDU; FRANZCOG

#### Honorary Lecturers

Holly Baker, MBChB *Brist.*

Esther Tutty, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – Taranaki

#### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Jill Devlin, FACOG, DO Medicine *Virginia Tech.*

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – Waikato

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Isabel Camano, MBChB; FRANZCOG

Cindy Chang, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCOG

Richard Foon, BSc *WI*, MPhil *Birm.*; FRCOG FRANZCOG

Sylvia Lin, MBChB MMedSc; FRANZCOG

Cornelis van der Wal, MD *Utrecht*, CCT(UK);  
FRANZCOG, MRCOG

### Obstetrics and Gynaecology – Waitematā

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Wendy Burgess, MBChB PGDipObstMedGyn; FRANZCOG

Nikki Dykes, MBChB PGDipOMG *Otago*; FRANZCOG

Aleksandra Ivancevic, BMed MMedSc *Belgrade*, DDU;  
FRANZCOG

Thomas Wimbrow, MD *Maryland*; FACOG FRANZCOG

### Ophthalmology – Auckland

#### Head of Department

Charles N. J. McGhee, ONZM, MBChB BSc(Hons) *Glas.*,  
PhD *Dund.*, DSc; FRCSGlas FRCOphth(UK)  
FRANZCO FRSNZ

#### Group Services Coordinators

Hutokshi Chinoy, BCom *Mumbai*

Maree McInerney

#### The Maurice Paykel Foundation Professor of Ophthalmology

1999 Charles N. J. McGhee, ONZM, MBChB BSc(Hons)  
*Glas.*, PhD *Dund.*, DSc; FRCSGlas FRCOphth(UK)  
FRANZCO FRSNZ

#### Wendy and Bruce Hadden Emeritus Professor of Ophthalmology and Translational Vision Research

1993 Colin R. Green, MSc PhD DSc

#### Sir William and Lady Stevenson Professor of Ophthalmology

2000 Helen V. Danesh-Meyer, DNZM, MBChB *Otago*,  
MD PhD; FRANZCO

#### Professors

2009 Jennifer P. Craig, BSc(Hons) PhD *G.Caledonian*,  
MSc *Ulster*, MCOptom MSc; FAO FBLCA

2013 Ilva Rupenthal, BPharm *Marburg*, PhD

1998 Trevor Sherwin, BSc PhD *Kent*

#### Associate Professors

2019 James McKelvie, BSc(Hons) MBChB PhD;  
FRANZCO

2018 Stuti Misra, BOptom *Bharati V.*, MSc PhD; FAO

2019 Rachael Niederer, MBChB PhD; FRANZCO

2003 Andrea Vincent, MBChB; FRANZCO

2022 Jie Zhang, BSc(Hons) PhD

#### Senior Lecturers

2022 Akilesh Gokul, BOptom PhD

2020 Sarah Hull, MBBS *Imperial*, MA *Camb.*, PhD  
*Lond.*

2017 Jay Meyer, MD MPH *Utah*

2003 Susan E. Ormonde, MBChB *Brist.*, MD;

FRCOphth(UK) FRANZCO

2019 Mo Ziaei, MBChB *Leeds*, MD; FRANZCO

**Postdoctoral Research Fellows**

2020 Priyanka Agarwal, BPharm *Bom.*, PhD  
 2019 Sanjay Marasini, BOptom *Tribhuvan*  
 2018 Lola Mugisho, MSc PhD  
 2020 Ally Xue, BOptom PhD

**Clinical Fellows**

Haya Al-Ani, MBChB  
 Muzna Al Riyami, MD *SQU*  
 Nur Aqilah, MBBS *NU Malaya*  
 Mousindha Arjunan, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRCOphth  
 Marium Jamaluddin Ahmad, MBChB *Malaya*  
 Aisling Naylor, MBChB *UC Dublin*  
 Kieran O'Kane, MBBS, *Plym.*, FRCOphth  
 Yael Patael, MD *Tel Aviv*  
 Minal Patil, MBBS *Bom.*  
 Talyah Rotstein, MD *BIU*  
 Twishaa Sheth, MBBS *Nott.*, MSc *Oxf.*; FRCOphth  
 Michael Wang, MBChB PhD  
 Antony Wilby, MBChB *Cardiff*

**Honorary Associate Professor of Ophthalmology**

Osmond B. Hadden, CNZM, MBChB *Otago*, LLD MD;  
 FRACS FRANZCO

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Nadeem Ahmad, MBBS *Quaid-i-Azam*; FRCOphth  
 Rachel Barnes, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Sonya Bennett, MBChB DipObst *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Stephen Best, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Stuart Carroll, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Shenton Chew, MBChB MD; FRANZCO  
 Chi-Ying Chou, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 William Cunningham, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Narme Deva, MBChB MD; FRANZCO  
 Mark Donaldson, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Julia Escardo, BA *Penn.*, MBChB *Brist.*; FRCOphth  
 Yi Wei Goh, MBChB *Aberd.*; FRANZCO  
 Trevor Gray, MBChB *Cape Town*; FRANZCO  
 Christina N. Grupcheva, MD DSc *MU-Varna*, DO *Sofia*,  
 PhD  
 Arvind Gupta, MBBS *Manipal*, MS *Pondicherry*, MMed  
*Sing.*; FRCS FRCOphth  
 Peter Hadden, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Richard Hart, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Sophie Hill, MBBS *Lond.*, MMed *Nott.*; FRCOphth  
 Tahira Malik, MBChB *UMIST*; FRCOphth(UK)  
 Keliopy Matheos, BSc, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Catherine McMurray, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Justin Mora, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Yvonne Ng, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Sid Ogra, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Taras Papchenko, MBChB PhD; FRANZCO  
 Hussain Patel, MBChB *Otago*, MD; FRANZCO  
 David Pendergrast, MBChB; FRACS FRANZCO  
 Divya Perumal, BOptom MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Monika Pradhan, MBBS *Mumbai*; FRANZCO,  
 MRCOphth(UK)  
 Andrew Riley, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Peter Ring, MBChB *Otago*; FRCS FRCOphth(UK)  
 FRANZCO  
 Paul Rosser, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Priya Samalia, MBChB PhD *Otago*  
 Leo Sheek, MBChB MD; FRANZCO

Joanne Sims, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Brian Sloan, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 David M. Squirrel, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRCOphth(UK)  
 Kathleeya Stang-Veldhouse, BA MD *Chicago*  
 Shanu Subbiah, MBChB *Aberd.*; FRCOphth(UK)  
 Sarah Welch, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Joel Yap, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO

**Ophthalmology – Bay of Plenty****Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Cheefoong Chong, MMBS *Tas.*, Med *Syd.*, MD  
 Sam Kain, BHB MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Michael O'Rourke, BSc MBChB *Cape Town*; FRANZCO  
 Andrew Thompson, BPharm(Hons) *Otago*, MBChB;  
 FRANZCO

**Ophthalmology – Taranaki****Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Albert Covello, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 Simon Nicholas, MBChB; FRANZCO

**Ophthalmology – Northland****Honorary Senior Lecturer**

Andrew R. Watts, BMedSc(Hons) MBChB; FRCOphth  
 FRANZCO

**Ophthalmology – South Auckland****Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Rasha Al-Taie, MBChB *Saddam*, MSc; FRCSI  
 Simon Dean, MBChB MSc; FRANZCO FBCLA  
 Penny McCallum, MBChB; FRANZCO

**Ophthalmology – Waikato/Rotorua****Associate Professor**

James McKelvie, BSc(Hons) MBChB PhD; FRANZCO

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

John Dickson, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Stephen Guest, MBChB *Lond.*; FRANZCO  
 Michael Merriman, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Derrell G. Meyer, MBChB; FRANZCO  
 Stephen Ng, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCO  
 David Worsley, MBChB; FRANZCO

**Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Auckland****Head of Department**

Cameron C. Grant, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP FAAP

**Deputy Head of Department**

Teuila Percival, DNZM QSO, MBChB; FRACP

**Group Services Team Leader**

Sabine Hillebrandt, GradDip *Auck.UT*

**Cure Kids Chair of Child Health Research**

2017 Stuart R. Dalziel, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP

**Professors of Paediatrics**

2009 Jane Alsweiler, MBChB PhD DipPaed; FRACP  
 1997 Catherine A. Byrnes, GCCE *NSW*, MBChB MD;  
 FRACP  
 1993 Cameron C. Grant, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP  
 FAAP

1995 John M. D. Thompson, MSc PhD (*jointly with Obstetrics and Gynaecology*)

#### Emeritus Professors

M. Innes Asher, ONZM, BSc MBChB; FRACP  
Edwin A. Mitchell, ONZM, BSc MBBS DCH Lond., DSc; FRACP FRCPC FRSNZ

#### Associate Professors

2012 Emma Best, MMed NSW, DTM&H LSHTM, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
◇2022 Christopher J. D. McKinlay, BHB MBChB PhD DipProfEthics, CCPU; FRACP  
◇2021 Gergely Toldi, MD PhD *Semmelweis*, DSc *Hungarian Acad. Sci.*; FRCAP FRCPC

#### Senior Lecturers

◇2023 Abby Basket, MBChB Otago, DipPaed; FRACP  
◇2016 Carol Chelimo, MPH Yale, PhD  
◇2022 Danny de Lore, MBChB DCH Otago; FRACP  
◇2017 Catherine A. Gilchrist, BSc(Hons) PhD ANU  
◇2021 Kuang-Chih Hsiao, PhD *Melb.*, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
◇2016 Christine McIntosh, BSc *Well.*, MBChB DipObstGyn DipPaed; FRNZCGP  
◇2021 Te Aro Moxon, BHB MBChB MSc *Oxf.*, PGDipPtReo *W. Raukawa*; FRACP  
◇2018 Simone Watkins, MBChB PhD DipPaed PGCertClinEd

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

◇2023 John Atkinson, MBChB *VU Manc.*  
◇2019 Christine Cammell, BHSc *Auck.UT*, PGDipHSc  
◇2021 Eleanor Gunn, MBChB DipPaed  
◇2023 Rosalie Horning, GradCertDiabEdM *Technol. Syd.*, BASc MSN *La Trobe*, PGDipHSc *Auck.UT*  
◇2021 Niamh O'Reilly, BM(Hons) *S'ton*, DTM&H LSHTM; MRCPCH

#### Senior Research Fellows

◇2022 Libby Haskell, DipNurs BHSc *AIT*, MNurs PhD  
2021 Fiona Langridge, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MSc *UC Lond.*, PhD  
2025 Cervantée Wild, BA BHSc(Hons) PhD; AFHE

#### Research Fellow

2023 Kate Loveys, MHealthPsych PhD

#### Honorary Professors

Malcolm Battin, MBChB *Liv.*, MD MPH; FRACP FRCPC, MRCP(UK)  
Thomas L. Gentles, DCH Otago, MBChB; FRACP FCSANZ  
Alistair J. Gunn, MBChB Otago, PhD; FRACP FRSNZ  
Nigel J. Wilson, MBChB Otago, DipObst DCH Lond.; FRACP FCSANZ, MRCP(UK)

#### Honorary Associate Professors

◇2020 Yvonne Anderson, BSc MBChB Otago, PhD DipPaed; FRACP  
Patrick Kelly, ONZM, BD *Melb.*, MBChB, DCH Otago, DipObst; FRACP  
Callum J. Wilson, MBChB Otago, DipPaed DipObst; FRACP

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Ross Anthony, BSc(Hons) Otago, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Kitty Bach, MBChB MD *VU Amsterdam*, PhD; FRACP

Colin S. Barber, MBChB Otago; FRACS  
Nathaniel Barber, MSc *King's Coll. Lond.*, BSc MBBS PhD *Lond.*

John Beca, MBChB Otago; FCICM FRACP  
Sarah Bellhouse, BSc MBChB DCH Otago, MCLinEpi NSW; FRACP  
Jonathan Bishop, MBChB *Edin.*, MMedSc *Leeds*; FRACP  
Annaliese Blincoe, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Christine Brabyn, BHB MBChB DipPaed; CCPU FACEM FRACP  
Shannon Brothers, MBBCh *Witw.*; FRACP  
Mariam Buksh, MBChB *S.Pac.*, PGDipBHL Otago, MHLthLd MHSc DipPaed PGDipClinEd; FRACP  
Silvana Campanella, MBChB; FCPaed(SA)  
Phillipa M. Clark, BM DM DCH *S'ton*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)  
Ruellyn Cockroft, MBChB MMed *Pret.*  
Susie Cunningham, MBChB DCH Otago; FRACP  
Mandy de Silva, MBChB DipCH PGDipClinEd; FRACP  
Diane Emery, MSc MBChB PhD; FRACP  
Robin L. Erickson, BSc(Hons) MD *Alberta*, PhD *Mich.*; FRACP FRCPCan  
Helen M. Evans, BSc MBChB *Birm.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK) MRCPCH  
Raewyn M. Gavin, MBChB; FRACP  
Emma E. Glamuzina, BSc MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
James K. Hamill, MBChB PhD; FRACS  
Ian Hayes, MBChB Otago; FRACP  
Joanne Hegarty, MB BCh BAO *Belf.*, PhD PGDipAeroRT Otago; FRACP, MRCPCH  
Timothy S. Hornung, BA, MB BChir *Camb.*; MRCP  
Kuang-Chih Hsiao, PhD *Melb.*, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
David Jamison, MBChB Otago; FRACP  
Sarah Jamison, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Hannah Jones, PhD *Syd.*, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Jacqueline E. Lee, MBChB *CUHK*; FRACP  
Alison Leversha, MBChB MPH *Wash.*, PhD, DipObst; FRACP  
Robert N Lopez, MBChB DCH MMedSc(Dist) Otago; FRACP  
Caroline Mahon, MBChB; FRACP  
Rosemary E. Marks, BSc MBChB *Brist.*, DRCOG *RCOG*; FRACP  
David McNamara, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
Fiona Miles, MBChB DipProfEthics DipObst PGDA; FRACP FCICM  
John Milledge, MBChB; FRACP  
Anna Mistry, MBChB; FRACP  
Bryan Mitchelson, MBBS *Adel.*; FCSANZ FRACP  
Philip Morreau, MBChB DipObst Otago; FRACS  
Maxwell C. Morris, MBChB Otago; FRACP FRCPCan  
Colette Muir, MBChB; FRACP  
Anna Mulholland, MBChB Otago; FRACP  
Chia Huan Ng, MBBS *Melb.*; FRACP, MRCPCH  
Melinda Nolan, MBBS(Hons) *Qld.*, DipPaeds MSc NSW; FRACP  
Jeanine Nunn, MBChB Otago, BSc DipPaed PGDipPH; FRACP  
Gabrielle Nuthall, MBChB DipPaeds Otago, DipObst; FRACP FCICM  
Clare P. O'Donnell, MBChB DipObst Otago, DipPaeds SM *Harv.*; FRACP FCSANZ

Jeannie Oliphant, MBChB *Otago*, MMSci; FRNZCGP  
FACHSHM

Genevieve Östring, MBChB DipPaeds *Otago*; FRACP

Rakesh Patel, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP

Diana Purvis, MBChB *Otago*, DipPaed; FRACP,  
MRCPCH(UK)

Kathryn Rice, MBChB; FRACP

Amin J. Roberts, MBChB; FRACP

R. Simon H. Rowley, CNZM, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Cynthia Sharpe, BMedSc BA *Otago*, MBChB; FRACP

Amin Sheikh, MBChB; FRACP

Michael Shepherd, MBChB MPH DipPaed; FRACP

Jan P. Sinclair, MBChB; FRACP

Juliet Soper, MBChB; FRACP

Natalie Soszyn, MBBS *Melb.*, MMed *Syd.*; FRACP

John W. Stirling, MBChB *Cape Town*; FCPaed(SA) FRACP

Lochie Teague, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP FRCPA

Karen Tsui, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP

Vipul Upadhyay, MBBS MS *Ahmedabad*; FRCSEd FRACS

Zoe Vetten, MBBS *Notre Dame Aust.* DCH *W.Aust.*;  
FRACP

Lesley M. Voss, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Julian Vyas, MBBS *Lond.*, MD *Leic.*; FRACP, MRCP(UK)

Gregory Williams, BSc *Cant.*, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP

Callum J. Wilson, MBChB *Otago*, DipPaed DipObst;  
FRACP

Elizabeth Wilson, MBBS *Lond.*, BSc(Hons); FRACP,  
MRCP(UK)

Mark Winstanley, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP

Jacqueline Yan, MBChB *Witw.*, DCH *Lond.*; FRACP

#### Honorary Lecturers

Ross Anthony, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, MBChB PGDipPaed

Jonathan Y. C. Lee, MBChB DCH *Otago*, PGDipClinEd

Eseta Loto-Aso, MBChB DipPaed

Eoghan Rutledge, MBChB BAO *NUI Dublin*; FRACP,  
MRCP(UK)

Lela E. Yap, BHB MBChB; FRCAP

#### Honorary Professional Teaching Fellow

Heidi Watson, BHSc MPH

#### Honorary Senior Research Fellows

José G. B. Derraik, MSc PhD *Otago*; MRSNZ

Natalie J. Gauld, ONZM, MPharm DipPharm *Otago*,  
PhD; FPS, RegPharmNZ

#### Honorary Research Fellows

Saba Alshawi, MBChB *Mustansiriyah*; MRCPCH(UK)

Canada Cherry, MBChB *Birm.*

José G. B. Derraik, MSc PhD *Otago*; MRSNZ

Natalie J. Gauld, ONZM, MPharm DipPharm *Otago*,  
PhD; FPS, RegPharmNZ

Zeba Moin, MBChB DipPaed

Rajneeta Saraf, BSc BMedSci *Well.*, MS *FNU*, PhD

Philippa Smith, MA PhD *Auck.UT*

Rebecca E. Walker, MSt *Unitec*, PhD

Cervantée Wild, BA BHSc(Hons) PhD

#### Honorary Research Nurse

Alicia Stanley, BHSc PGDipPH *Auck.UT*,  
PGCertPriHealthSpecNurs *Whitireia*, PGCertHSc

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Bay of Plenty

### Professional Teaching Fellow

2013 Justin Wilde, MBChB *Otago*, PGDipClinEd;  
FRACP, MRCPCH(UK)

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Rosie Christensen, BPhEd(Hons) MPHed(Dist) MBChB  
DCH *Otago*

Karina Craine, BS *Cornell*, MD *NYU*; FAAP FRACP

Kendall Crossen, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

David Jones, MBChB *Edin.*, MPH *Qld.*, DipObst DipPaed  
GradCertAutism *Griff.*; FRACP

Anita Lala, MBChB MMedSc DCH *Otago*; FRACP

John B. Malcolm, MBChB *Otago*, DipObst DTM&H *Liv.*,  
DCH RCH *Glas.*, GCCLinEd *NSW*, PGCertPH;

FRACP, MRCP(UK)

Tracy Momsen, MBChB *Cape Town*, DipPaed; FRACP

### Honorary Lecturer

Karanjot Lall, MBChB DCH *Otago*

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Northland

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Rosemary Ayers, MBChB *Otago*, DipPaed; FRAC

Sarah Goffin, MBChB; FRACP

Jonathan R. Smith, BSc MBChB; FRACP

Ailsa Tuck, MBChB DCH *Otago*, PGDipPH; FRACP

### Honorary Lecturer

Sarah Missen, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – South Auckland

### Associate Professor

2016 Rachel Webb, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

### Honorary Associate Professors

Simon Denny, MBChB, PhD; FRACP

Michael P. Meyer, MBChB *Rhodesia*, DCH MD *Cape Town*; MRCP(UK), FRACP

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Louise Albertella, BM *S'ton*, MPH; FRACP

Rebecca Alekzander, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP

Denise Bennett, DCH MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

Bridget Farrant, MPH *Melb.*, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP

David Hou, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP

Lindsay Joseph, MBBS *Qld.*, FRACP

Jacqueline Lee, MbChB *CUHK*; FHKAM(Paed)  
FHKCPaed, MRCPCH

Richard Matsas, BSc MBChB *Otago*, DCH *RCPHC*,  
DRCOG *RCOG*; FRACP, MRCPCH

Lindsay Mildenhall, ONZM, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, DCH  
*Otago*, MBChB DipObst; FRACP

Catherine O'Connor, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP

Nicola Patterson, MBBS *Lond.*, DCH *Otago*; FRACP

Adrian Trenholme, MA MB BChir *Camb.*; FRACP

### Honorary Lecturers

Gabrielle Ali, MBChB DipPaed; FRCAP

Cameron Burton, MBChB DipPaed DTM&H PGDipClinEd  
*LSHTM*; FRACP

Florina Chan Mow, MBChB DCH *Otago*, MPH  
Ruchith Goonerathne, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Taranaki

### Academic Coordinator

...

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Stephen Butler, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Richard Smiley, MBChB *Otago*, DipPaed; FRACP

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Lakes

### Academic Coordinator (Rotorua)

Stephen Bradley, MBChB DipObst DCH *Otago*, MClInEd;  
FRACP

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Michelle Bawden, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP  
Stephen Bradley, MBChB DipObst DCH *Otago*, MClInEd;  
FRACP

Sonja Crone, BSc MBChB; FRACP  
Sarka Davidkova, MD *Charles*; FRACP  
Amy Irons, MBChB PGDipPaed; FRACP  
Aimee Kettoola, MBChB MPH&TM DipPaeds *James Cook*; FRACP  
Jaco Nel, MBChB *OFS*; FCPaed(SA) FRACP  
Aaron Ooi, MBChB DipPaed PGDipClinEd; FRACP

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Waikato

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Miranda Bailey-Wild, MBBCh *Cardiff*, PGDipAeroRT  
*Otago*, DCH; FRACP  
Penny Brandt, DO *Midwestern*; FRACP FAAP  
Arivalagan Kannivelu, MBBS *TN Med.*, DCH *RCPCH*, MSc  
*Birm.*, PGDipMedEd *Keele*; FRCPCH FRACP  
Askar Kukkady, MBBS MS *M'lore*, MCh *Calicut*; FRCSEd  
FRACS  
Hamish McCay, DipTTP *Waik.*, MBChB DipPaed  
PGCertPH; FRACP  
Joe Livingston, MD *Oregon Hlth Sci.*, MPH *Texas-*  
*Houston*; FAAP  
Maryam Mussa, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Sneha Sadani, MBBS DCH *Bom.*, MMedSc *Leeds*;  
FRCPCH FRACP  
Javeed Travadi, MBBS MD DM GDipEpid  
*Newcastle(NSW)*, MHL M *UNSW*; AFRACMA;  
FRACP  
Jutta van den Boom, MBChB MD *Heinrich Heine*,  
DipPaed PGDipHSc; FRACP  
Alexandra Wallace, MBChB DCH *Otago*, PhD; FRACP

## Paediatrics: Child and Youth Health – Waitematā

### Associate Professor

2015 Stephen R. C. Howie, PhD *Lond.*, MBChB  
DipObst DipPaed; FRACP FRCP

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Maneesh Deva, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Arun Gangakhedkar, MBBS *Osm.*; FRACP  
Steve Heap, MBChB, DipPaed; FRACP  
Timothy Jelleyman, MBChB DCH *Otago*, MSc *Warw.*,  
DipObst; FRNZCGP FRACP

Anna Murphy, BSc MBChB *Otago*, DipObst; FRACP  
Hannah Noel, MBChB *Otago*, DipPaed; FRACP  
Tammy O'Brien, MBChB; FRACP  
Christopher Peterson, MBChB; FRACP  
Meiapo Schmidt-Uili, MBChB DipObst DCH *Otago*;  
FRACP

Owen Sinclair, MBChB BHB MPH DipPaed  
Todd Warner, BSc *N.Carolina*, MD *Flor.*; FRACP  
Kay Lyn Wong, MBChB DipPaed; FRACP  
Sharon Wong, MBChB PhD DipPaed PGCertClinEd;  
FRACP  
Joan Yeung, DCH *Otago*, MBChB; FRACP

### Honorary Research Fellow

Phil Murnane, MBChB *Glas.*, FRACP

## Psychological Medicine – Auckland

### Head of Department

1990 Trecia Wouldes, MA PhD

### Group Services Coordinator

Ranjeeni Ram

### Professors

2005 Elizabeth Broadbent, BE *Cant.*, GradDipArts  
*Massey*, MSc PhD; FRSNZ  
2009 Nathan S. Consedine, BA(Hons) PhD *Cant.*  
2017 Sarah Hetrick, DClInPsych *Monash*, MA  
1990 Keith J. Petrie, MA *Calif.*, PhD *Massey*,  
DipClInPsych; FRSNZ  
1990 Trecia Wouldes, MA PhD

### Emeritus Professors

Robert R. Kydd, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRANZCP  
Graham Mellsop, CNZM, MBChB *Otago*, DPM MD *Melb.*;  
FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
Sally N. Merry, MBChB *Rhodesia*, MD; FRANZCP  
John Scott Werry, CNZM, BMedSc MBChB *NZ*, MD  
*Otago*, DipPsych *McG.*; FRCPCan FRANZCP

### Associate Professors

1984 Roger J. Booth, MSc PhD (*jointly with Molecular  
Medicine and Pathology*)  
2021 Susan Bull, BSc LLB *Cant.*, MA PhD *Lond.*  
2012 Gary Cheung, BSc MBChB PhD; FRANZCP  
2017 Sarah Cullum, BSc MBChB *Leeds*, MSc *Lond.*,  
MPhil PhD *Camb.*, PGCert *NUI Dublin*;  
MRCPsych  
2006 David Menkes, BA *UCSD*, MD PhD *Yale*;  
FRANZCP  
2015 Lisa Reynolds, MSc MBA *Cant.*,  
PGDipHealthPsych PhD  
2016 Anna Serlachius, MSc *UC Lond.*, PhD *Melb.*  
2011 Karolina Stasiak, MA PhD  
2013 Frederick Sundram, MBBCh BAO BMedSc *NUI  
Cork*, PhD *NUI Dublin*, MA MSc; FRCPsych,  
IFAPA  
2012 Hiran Thabrew, BSc BM *S'ton*, PhD; FRACP  
FRANZCP

### Senior Lecturers

2024 Marthinus Bekker, MBSc MSc PGDipClInPsych  
*Otago*, PhD *ANU*; DBT-LBC, MNZCCP  
2025 Anna Burnside, MA *King's Coll. Lond.*, MBChB  
*Aberd.*; MRCPsych  
2024 Sangeeta Dey, MBBS *Chitt.*, MD; FRANZCP

- 2019 Nicholas Hoeh, BA MD *UMDNJ*; FRANZCP  
 2020 Etuini Ma'u, PGDipCBT *Massey*, MBChB;  
 FRANZCP  
 2017 Lillian L. Ng, MBChB PhD DipPaed; FRNZCGP  
 FRANZCP  
 2017 Rebecca Slykerman, MSc PhD PGDipClinPsych  
 2012 Suzanne Stevens, BA BSc *Well.*, PhD *S'ton*  
 2024 Alisha Vara, MBChB; FRANZCP

### Professional Teaching Fellows

- 2021 Vicki Jones, MBChB(Hons) *Liv.*, PGDipClinEd  
*Newcastle(UK)*; AFANZAHPE, FACHPM FRNZCGP,  
 MRCP(UK)  
 2024 Emily McRae, BA MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 2022 Sonny Niha

### Lecturers

- 2025 Nataliia Simonov, MD *TNMU*, MMedSci *Sheff.*,  
 PhD  
 2024 Kate MacKrill, BSc MHealthPsych PhD  
 PGDipHealthPsych; MNZPsS

### Senior Research Fellow

- 2021 Joanna Wang, MBChB; FRANZCP

### Research Fellows

- 2021 Naomi Davides, BSc *Massey*, PhD  
 2023 Holly Dixon, MA PhD  
 2024 Annie Jones, BA MHP PhD  
 2021 Nicola Ludin, MSc PhD

### Honorary Professor

- James J. Wright, MBChB MD DSc *Otago*; FRACP  
 FRANZCP, MRCPsych

### Honorary Associate Professors

- Simon Hatcher, BSc MBBS *Lond.*, MMedSc MD *Leeds*;  
 FRANZCP FRCP, MRCPsych  
 Susan Hatters-Friedman, BA MD *Case Western*; FAPA  
 Phillipa J. Malpas, BA *Well.*, MA PhD DipProfEthics  
 S. Wayne Miles, MBChB MD *Otago*, DipPsych; FRANZCP

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

- William Ackers, MBBS *E. Anglia*  
 Heather Alison, MBChB *Witw.*, MMed; FCPsych(SA)  
 Muthur Anand, MBBS MD *Goa*; FRANZCP, AFRACMA  
 Leah Andrews, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Deborah Antcliffe, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
 Helen Atkinson, BMBS BMedSci(Hons) *Nott.*, DCH  
 DipClinPalMed *RCPCH*; FRNZCGP, MRCP  
 Christopher Bampton, BA(Hons) *BMBS*; FRANZCP  
 Robert Bartholomew, MA *Flin.*, PhD *James Cook*  
 Debbie Bean, PhD PGDipHealthPsych  
 Mirsad Begic, MBChB *Witw.*; FRANZCP  
 Clive Bensemann, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP, MRCP  
 David Bettany, MBChB *Otago*, MMed; FRANZCP  
 Eva Cadario, StateExamMed *Mainz*; MRCPsych  
 Stefano Cali, MBBS *Verona*  
 Jane Casey, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Grant Christie, MBChB *Otago*, MD; FACHAM, RANZCP  
 Joanne Chua, MBChB CertForensicPsych *Aberd.*;  
 FRANZCP  
 Lim Chung, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 David A. Codyre, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Andrew Cox, MBChB DipObst; FRANZCP, MRNZCGP  
 Tibor Csizmadia, MBChB *Witw.*, PGDipCogBehTher  
*Massey*; FRCPsych

- Rajesh Dasi, MBBS *AP Health Scis*, PGDip *Manc.Met.*;  
 MRCPsych  
 Liesje Donkin, PhD *Syd.*, PGDipArts PGDipClinPsych  
*Massey*, MSc PGDipHealthPsych; MNZPsS  
 Campbell Emmerton, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Theresa Fleming, DipSW *ACE*, BA MHSc PhD PGDipHSc  
 Yvonne Fullerton, MBChB DipObst; FRANZCP  
 James Gardiner, BHB MBChB MMedSc PGCertHSc  
 Jacqui Gore, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP  
 Sebastian Grandi, MBChB *Tucuman*, MSc PhD  
*Barcelona*; RANZCP  
 Prabha Gunawardena, MD *Lviv*, MD *Colombo*  
 Maureen Hackett, MD; DFAPA, ABPN  
 John Jacques, MBBS MSc *Lond.*; MRCPsych  
 Karl Jansen, MBChB *Otago*, DPhil *Oxf.*, MMedSci;  
 MRCPsych, RANZCP  
 Joanna Jastrzebska, MD *Poznan*, PGCertClinEd  
*Newcastle(UK)*, PGCertFamTherSysPract  
*Northumbria*, MBA  
 Sachin Jauhari, MBBS DMH *Belf.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
 Paul Jones, LLB MBChB *Otago*, PGDipCBT *Massey*;  
 FRANZCP  
 Neena Joseph, MBBS *Mys.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
 Igor Kacer, MD *Comenius*, DGPPN *Berlin*; AFRANZCP  
 Dotan Keidar, MD *Semmelweis*  
 Philippa Loan, MBChB *Otago*; MRCPsych  
 Mathijs F. G. Lucassen, BOccTher *Otago Polytech.*,  
 MHSc PhD  
 Rebecca Mairs, MBChB *Sheff.*, PhD; FRANZCP FRACP  
 Matthew McKinnon, MBChB *Aberd.*; RANZCP  
 Yasminka Milosevic, MD *Zagreb*, CertAdultPsych;  
 FRANZCP  
 Sachin Nagar BSc Optometry *Cardiff*, MBChB *Leic.*;  
 FACHPM FRACP  
 Venkat K. Naga, MBBS *Madr.*; FRANZCP  
 Anne O'Callaghan, MBBS *Lond.*, PhD; FACHPM, MRCP  
 Celia Palmer, BM *S'ton*; FAFPHM FRNZCGP FACHPM  
 Sidhesh Phaldessai, MBBS MD *Goa*  
 Chandni Prakash, MBBS MD *Delhi*; RANZCP  
 Sarah Preece, MBChB *Dund.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
 Martin Putt, BA *Cant.*, PGCertHSc *Auck.UT*, PGDipArts;  
 AANZPA, MNZAP  
 Jan Raymond, BMedSci MD *Alberta*, M.Ed *Br.Col.*;  
 FRNZCGP  
 Julian Reeves, BSc PGDipSci *Otago*  
 Andrew Russell, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Leena St Martin, MA PGDipClinPsych  
 Cuauhtemoc Sandoval de Alba, MBC  
 Christmas Seu, MBChB  
 Susan Sharp, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Rachael Simpson, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Rhona Sommerville, MBChB *Wales*; FRANZCP  
 Meagan Spence, PhD PGDipClinPsych; MNZCCP  
 Josephine Stanton, MA MBChB; FRANZCP  
 David Stoner, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRANZCP  
 Suzanne T. P. V. Sundheim, MD *Thomas Jefferson*;  
 ARANZCP  
 Joanne Szelenbaum, MBChB MD *Warsaw*; FFPsych  
 Helen Temperton, MBChB *Wales*  
 Trish van Kralingen, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP  
 Elizabeth L. Watts, MBChB MMedSc; MRCPsych  
 M. Louise Webster, MBChB; FRACP FRANZCP

Inga Williams, MSc *KSMU*, MD *KSMA*  
 Zoe Williams, MBChB BSc(Hons) *Leeds*; FRANZCP  
 Melanie Woodfield, PhD  
 Richard Worrall, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 King Y. Yong, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP

#### Honorary Lecturers

Jenny Allison, BA MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Hannah Bartley, MHealthPsych  
 Jessica S Bayner, MD  
 Iain Bishop, BSc(Hons) *Sus.*, MBBS *King's Coll. Lond.*  
 Nicholas Cao., BA MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Ankur Chikara, MBBS *Maharashtra HS*  
 Lynnette Dalglish, MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Dennisa Davidson, MBBS *CMC Vellore*  
 Aida Dekhoda, MSc *USWR*, PhD  
 Leona Didsbury, BA MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Soniali Dutt, MHealthPsych  
 Jessee Fia'Alif'i, MHealthPsych  
 Iris S. Fontanilla, MSc PGDipHealthPsych; MNZPs MIHP  
 Lauren Fowler, MBChB *Otago*; RANZCP  
 Claire Hatherell, BSc (Hons) *C&GCHE*  
 Amy Hemmington, BA MHP PGDipHealthPsych  
 Eve Hermansson-Webb, PhD PGDipSci PGDipClinPsych  
*Otago*  
 Lisa Hoyle, BA MSc PGDipSci PGDipHealthPsych  
 Silvanya Hulme, MBChB  
 Juliet Ireland, MSc PGDipHealthPsych; MNZPs  
 Mythili Jayasundaram, MBBS *S.Lanka*; MRCPsych  
 Preethi Jayrajh, MBChB MMed *Witw.*; FCPsych  
 Andres Jovel, MD; FAPA, RANZCP  
 Kaula Knoche, MHealthPsych  
 Krisztian Korasz, MD *Oxf.*  
 Andy Leggat, MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Pamela Low, BA MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Helen Lowe, MBChB  
 Sarah McCambridge, MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Patrick Mendes, BSocSci *Waik.*  
 Odette Miller, BSc(Hons) PhD; MNZPsS  
 Eva Morunga, BA MSc PGDipSci PGDipHealthPsych  
 John Nuth, BSc(Hons) *Reading*, MSc *S'ton*, ClinPsycD  
*Birm.*  
 Ingrid O'Connor, BA MBChB *Otago*  
 Claire O'Donovan, MSc PhD PGDipSci PGDipHealthPsych  
 Alina Pavlova, MA *Erasmus*, PhD  
 Sidhesh Phaldessai, MBBS MD *Goa*  
 Samuel Pollen, MBChB *Leic.*; MRCPsych  
 Giselle Rausch, MBChB; FCPsych, RANZCP  
 Susan Reid, MA *Auck.UT*, LLB  
 Sam Ritz, MBChB *Pret.*; FRANZCP  
 Anna Sandall, DclinPsy BSc  
 Tara Satyanand, BA MSc  
 Monisa Sharma, MBChB PGDipOMG *Otago*  
 Rowena Singh, DipAude SAE  
 Katherine Skinner, BA MHealthPsych PGDipHealthPsych  
 Hannah Suh, MBChB  
 Janine Thomas, MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Mischa Tosswill, MBChB  
 Natalie Tuck, BA PhD PGDipSci PGDipHealthPsych  
 Renske van den Brink, MBChB DipObs DipCouns  
 PGDipHSc; FPAcert FRNZCGP, NZAC  
 Marta Vavrova, MUDr *Masaryk*, MSc *Lond.*, CCT;  
 MRCPsych

Lois Wilson, MBChB *Belf.*  
 Miriam Wood, MSc PGDipHealthPsych  
 Marie Young, BCom BA MSc PGDipHealthPsych

### Te Ara Hāro – Auckland

#### Director

Hiran Thabrew, BSc BM *S'ton*, PhD; FRACP FRANZCP

#### Deputy Director

...

### Psychological Medicine – Bay of Plenty

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Brittnie Folwer, MD *Bern*  
 Duncan Neilson, MBChB *Otago*, RANZCP  
 Lynne Oldman, MBChB *Birm.*, MA *Keele*; DRCOG(UK),  
 FRCPsych, MRCPG  
 Tusitha Wettasinghe, MBChB; FRANZCP

### Psychological Medicine – Northland

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Shakeb Ansari, MBBS *Dhaka*; MRCPsych  
 Antra Bami, MD *Sir G.Wms*, BHS *McM.*; MCNZ  
 Amy Boudreau, MD PhD *Illinois-Chic.*  
 Cameron Cole, PGDipHlthinfo *Otago*, MBChB; RANZCP  
 Wessel Dirksen, MD *Nijmegen*; RANZCP  
 Joseph Kelly, MBChB; FRANZCP  
 Robert McPherson, BSc MBChB  
 Jennifer Pasternack, MD PhD *Case Western*; RANZCP  
 Andrew Wright, BSc(Hons) MBChB

### Psychological Medicine – Rotorua

#### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Jisu Nath, MBBS *Gauhati*, MD *All India IMS*; RANZCP  
 Martin Van Zyl, MBChB *Stell.*; MRCPsych

### Psychological Medicine – South Auckland

#### Associate Professor

2017 Sarah Cullum, MBChB *Leeds*, MSc *Lond.*, MPhil  
 PhD *Camb.*; MRCPsych

#### Senior Lecturer

2017 Lillian L. Ng, MBChB PhD DipPaed  
 CertForensicPsych; FRNZCGP FRANZCP

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Dmitri Griner, CertOldAgePsych *RANZCP*, MBChB;  
 FRANZCP  
 Engelina Groenewald, MBChB *Witw.*, MP *Cape Town*;  
 FCP  
 John Hopkins, MBChB; FRCPsych, MRCPsych  
 Shereen Kajee, MBChB *Witw.*; FCPsych, RANZCP  
 Starverton Kautoke, MBChB *Otago*  
 Nishanth Narayanan, MBBS *R. Gandhi*; FRANZCP,  
 MRCPsych  
 Rajendra Pavagada, MBBS *Mys.*, DPM MD *B'lore*  
 Eric Pushparajah, MBBS *S.Lanka*; FRANZCP  
 Shishir Regmi, MBBS *Tribhuvan*; FCPS FRCPsych  
 Anneliese Sayes, MBChB *Birm.*, MSc *R.Coll.Music(UK)*;  
 FRANZCP  
 Ian Soosay, MBChB *Edin.*, MSc; RANZCP  
 Esra Soyding, MD; ABPN

Andrew S. N. Sumaru, DSM *Fiji*, DPM *Otago*, BSc;  
FRANZCP  
Jerry Varghese, MBBS MD *M'lore*; FRANZCP  
Tanya Wright, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, MBChB; FRNZCP

#### Honorary Lecturers

Shaista Ambreen, MBBS *Quaid-i-Azam*  
Jullian Carter, MBChB  
Lauren Fowler, MBChB *Otago*  
Ria George, MBChB  
Timothy Hopgood, MBChB; FRACP  
Sally Lee, MBChB *Otago*  
Yalan Mo, BSc MBChB  
Mischa Tosswill, MSc *Liv.*, MBChB

#### Psychological Medicine – Taranaki

##### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Sarah France, BSc(Hons) MBChB *Leeds*  
Yunmi Kim, BSc MBChB  
Juan Marengo, MD *Tucuman*, MSc *UNICEN*; RANZCP  
Gail Riccitelli, MBChB *Cape Town*; RANZCP  
Dan Schlosberg, MD PhD *Ben-Gurion*  
Sophie Tapper, BSc MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP  
Ramyardarshni Vadivel, MBBS *J. Nehru U.*; FRANZCP

#### Psychological Medicine – Waikato

##### Associate Professor

2006 David Menkes, BA *UCSD*, MD PhD *Yale*;  
FRANZCP

##### Senior Lecturer

Etuini Ma'u, PGDipCBT *Massey*, MBChB; FRANZCP

##### Honorary Associate Professors

Shailesh Kumar, MBBS *Calc.*, MPhil *Lond.*, DPM *Ranchi*,  
DipCBT *Lond.*, MD; FRANZCP FRCPsych  
Jane McCarthy, MBChB *Leeds*, MD *Lond.*; FRCPsych,  
MRCG

##### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Wayne de Beer, MBCh *Witw.*, MClined; FRANZCP  
Raatahi Bell, MBChB  
David Brunskill, MBChB, MRCPsych; FRANZCP  
Peter Dean, MBBS *Lond.*, DRCOG *RCOG*; MRCPsych  
Jean Erasmus, MBChB MMed *OFS*, MMgtHSM PGDipPH  
*Massey*; AFRACMA  
Matthew Jenkins, BSc(Hons) *Nott.*, MBChB *Warw.*;  
FRANZCP  
Jik Loy, MBBS *Melb.*; FRANZCP  
Tony Muller, MBChB Cert. Psychotherapy Psych;  
FRANZCP  
Colin Patrick, MBChB *Cape Town*; FRANZCP  
James Pope, MSocSc PGDipPsych(Clin) *Waik.*,  
PGDipHealSc *Otago*  
Pablo Richly, MD *Buenos Aires*; RANZCP  
Mohammad Shuaib, MBBS *Khyber*, MMed *S.Af.Med.*,  
MMgt PGDipHSM PGDipPH *Massey*; AFRACMA  
Suman Sinha, MBBS *Mag.*, MD *Patna*; FRANZCP  
Rees Tapsell, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP  
Michael West, MBChB *Kwazulu-Natal*, DMH *S.Af.*;  
FCPsych

##### Honorary Lecturers

Ahnoor Benipal, BSc  
Sean Davidson, MBBS MRes *Newcastle(UK)*; MRCP

Rachel Goldspink, BSc(Hons) MBChB PGDipPsychiatry  
*Manc.*; MRCPsych  
Dylan Kimpton, MBChB  
Varun Thirayan, MBChB BBioMedSc *Otago*  
Jess Wybrant, MBChB

##### Honorary Research Fellow

Sara Hansen, MBChB

#### Psychological Medicine – Waitematā

##### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Dileepa Abeyasinghe, MBBS MD *Colombo*  
Boris Arora, MD *Odessa State Med*, GradDip *Weltec*;  
MCNZ  
Marella Bedggood, BSc MBChB; FRANZCP  
John Berks, PGDipCBT *Massey*, BSc MBChB; FRANZCP  
FACHAM  
Ranko Bolevich., MD *Zagreb*, GradDipPsychotherapySt  
*Auck.UT*; FRANZCP  
Cheryl Buhay, MBChB *Otago*; FRANZCP  
April Clugston, BSc MBChB *Edin.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
Tibi Csizmadia, MBCh *Witw.*; FPsych  
Clara Dawkins, MD *Col.*, DRCOG *RCOG*, DFFP; FRNZCGP,  
MRCPG  
Olivera Djokovic, MD *Belgrade*, PGCertHSc; FRANZCP  
Claudia-Letitia Dobranici, MD *Bucharest*, PhD *UMFT*;  
FRANZCP  
Mhairi Duff, MBChB *Brist.*, MClined; MRCPsych  
Rishi Duggal, MBChB CertChildAdolPsych  
CertForensicPsych; FRANZCP  
Jessica Henry, MBChB *Liv.*; FRANZCP  
Andrew Howie, MBChB BD *Otago*, DipObst  
DipProfEthics; FRANZCP  
Liviuchim, MD *IMF Iasi*; FCPsych  
Joel Jackson, BCom MBChB; RANZCP  
Sachin Jauhari, MBBS DMH *Belf.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
Mythili Jayasundaram, MBBS *S.Lanka*; MRCPsych  
Yvette Kelly, BSc MBBS PGDipHSc *Qld.*,  
CertForensicPsych; FRANZCP  
Aram Kim, PGDipCBT *Massey*, MBChB; FRANZCP,  
MRCPsych  
Shanmukh Lokesh, MBBS *Mys.*; FRANZCP, MRPsych  
Vicki MacFarlane, MBChB; FRNZCGP FACHAM  
Nurit Melamud, MD *Technion*  
Surendhraj Naidu, MBChB *NUI Galway*; RANZCP  
Claire Paterson, MBChB; FRANZCP  
Gavin Pilkington, BSc, MBChB *Cape Town*; FRANZCP  
Darryl-lee Prince, BSc MBChB *Witw.*  
Lou Querubin, MD *Philippines*; RANZCP  
Oliver Rooke, BM *S'ton*, MSc; MRCPG MRCPsych  
Himandri Seth, MBChB *Aberd.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych  
Jeremy Skipworth, PhD *Otago*, MMedSc MBChB;  
FRANZCP  
Jamie Speeden, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP  
David Tan, MBChB BHB; FRACP FRANZCP  
Andrew Turbott, MBChB *Otago*, PGDipPaed; FRANZCP  
Paul Vroegop, MBChB; FRANZCP  
Shirley Walton, MBCh MMedPsych *Witw.*; FCPsych(SA)  
FRANZCP  
Shane White, MBChB; FRANZCP  
Penny Woods, MBChB *Sheff.*, DipPaed DipObst; FRAN  
Russell Wyness, MBCh *Witw.*; FRANZCP

**Honorary Lecturers**

Paula Framhein, Cert-Vet BSc PGCertHLTHsci *Unitec*,  
BHSoc *Auck.UT*  
Edward Miller, MBBS *Adel.*, MSc *Oxf.*, MRCPsych  
Jorge Ransfield, MBChB  
Rebecca Westcott, BSc(Hons) MBChB  
Loise Wilson, MB BCH BaO(Hons) *Belf.*

**Surgery – Auckland****Head of Department**

Jacqueline Allen, MBChB MD; FRACS

**Group Services Coordinator**

Lois Blackwell

**Professors**

1998 Ian Bissett, ONZM, MBChB MD; FRACS  
1987 Ian D. S. Civil, MBE, ED BSc MBChB; FRACS  
2017 Stuart Dalziel, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP  
2008 Richard Douglas, MBChB MD; FRACP FRACS,  
MRCP(UK)  
2002 Andrew G. Hill, MBChB MD EdD; FACS FISS  
FRACS FRCSEd(Hon) FRSNZ  
2023 Jonathan Koea, MBChB MD; FRACS  
2015 John L. McCall, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACS  
2016 Greg O'Grady, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
2008 Maxium Petrov, MD MPH *Nizhny Novgorod*  
*Med.*, PhD  
1997 Susan Stott, MBChB PhD *Calif.*; FRACS  
1985 John A. Windsor, BSc *Otago*, MBChB MD  
DipObst; FACS FRACS FRSNZ

**Emeritus Professor**

Bryan R. Parry, ONZM, MBChB MD *Otago*, DipObst;  
FRACS FRCSEd

**Associate Professors**

2022 Louise Barbier, MD PhD  
2009 Adam Bartlett, MBChB PhD; FRACS  
2017 Peter Jones, MSc *Oxf.*, MBChB *Otago*; FACEM  
FCEM  
2024 Manar Khashram, MBChB PhD *Otago*; FRACS  
2025 Victor Kong, MBChB *Otago*, ChM MSc *Edin.*, MD  
*Witw.*, PhD *Natal*; FICS FRACS, MRCS  
2012 Jacob Munro, MBChB; FRCS  
2022 Nishith Patel, BSc(Hons) MB BCH *Wales*, PhD  
*Brist.*; FRCS MRCS  
2021 Anthony Phillips, MBChB  
1989 Lindsay Plank, DPhil *Waik.*, MSc  
2019 Kamran Zargar, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP

**Senior Lecturers**

2023 Nagham Al-Mozany, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS  
2022 Wasilwa Baraza, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRACS  
2017 Andrew Brainard, MD MPH *New Mexico*; FACEM  
FACEP  
2023 Krish Chaudhuri, MBA MBBS Med MSurg MSc  
*Oxf.*, PhD; FRACS  
2021 Ajay J. Iyengar, MBBS BMedSci PhD GCALL  
*Melb.*; FRAC  
2023 Ray Kim, MBChB PhD; FRACS  
2015 Arend E. H. Merrie, MBChB *Leeds*, PhD *Otago*;  
FRACS  
2020 Anand Segar, MBChB *Wales*, PhD *Brist.*; FRCS  
2012 Nichola Wilson, MBChB; FRACS

**Senior Research Fellows**

2022 Kristi Biswas, BSc(Hons) *Dund.*, MSc *Otago*,  
PhD  
2019 Wandia Kimita, MSc *Nair.*

**Fellows in Surgery**

2018 Varsha Asrani, PGDipHealSc *Otago*  
2025 James Penfold, MBChB  
2001 Kai Saw, MBChB  
2023 Cameron Wells, MBChB  
2019 Victor Eduardo Maldonado Zimbron, MBChB  
MSc *UANL*; FMCS

**Honorary Professor**

Erik Heineman, MD *Groningen*, PhD *Rotterdam*

**Honorary Associate Professors**

Henrik Bäcker, MD PhD *Semmelweis*; FRACS  
Donald Harris, MD *Minn*; FACS FSVS  
Rebecca Schroll, MD *St Louis*; FACS  
Stephen Streat, MBChB; FRACP  
**Honorary Senior Lecturers**  
Imran Ali, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS  
Stephen Ball, MBBS PhD *Newcastle(UK)*  
Andrew Bowker, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS FRCS  
Matthew Boyle, MBChB; FRACS  
Gina De Cleene, MBChB; FACEM  
Hamish Crawford, MBChB; FRACS  
Melissa Edwards, MBChB *Otago*  
Alistair Escott, MBChB *Otago*  
Alejandro Fandino-Reyes, MD, *Colombia*  
Devin John Faragasso, MD *Virginia*; FACEM  
Christian Freudlsperger, DDS MD *Hamburg*; FEBOMFS  
FRACS

Megan Grinlinton, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS  
Alana Harper, MBChB *Euro*; FACEM  
Peter Heppner, MBChB; FRACS  
James Johnston, MBChB  
Sinan Kamona, MBChB; FRACEM  
James Le Fevre, MBChB; FACEM  
Ben Loveday, MBChB PhD  
Lindsay Damkat-Thomas, MBChB *Belf.*; CCT FRCSI  
Anil Nair, MBBS *M.Gandhi*; FACEM  
Michael Puttick, BS MB MD; FRCS, MRCS  
Simon Roberts, MBChB *Brist.*; AKC, BDS, FRCS(OMFS),  
JP, MRCS

Maxine Ronald, MBChB; FRACS  
Amanda Rosenberg; MD *SUNY*; FACEM FACEP  
James Sanders, MBChB *NUI*; FRACS  
Agnus Shao, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS  
Ian Steward, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS  
Flavio Vasconcelos Ordones, MSc *São Paulo*; FACS  
Fraser Welsh, MBBS *Camb.*; FRACS  
Christopher Wong, MBChB; FRACS

**Honorary Lecturers**

Sameer Bhat, MBChB  
Adrian Ng, MBChB  
Richard Rahardja, MBChB  
William Xu, MBChB  
Tary Yin, MBChB PhD

**Honorary Academics**

Tim Angeli-Gordon, MSE *Mich.*, PhD  
Lisa Brown, MBChB PhD; FRACS

John Collins, MNZM, MB BCH BAO *NUI*, PhD  
Sayali Pendharkar, MHSc PhD

## Surgery – Bay of Plenty

### Academic Coordinator

Peter Gilling, CNZM, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACS

### Professor

2009 Peter Gilling, CNZM, MBChB MD *Otago*; FRACS

### Senior Lecturers

2016 Jeremy Rossaak, MBChB *Witw.*; FRACS

2016 Andrew Stokes, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Jonathan Bartlett, MB BChir(Dist) MRSB *Camb.*

Peter Chin, MBBS *Melb.*; FRACS

Tamsin Davies, MBChB *Liv.*

Simon MacLean, MBChB; FRCSed

Sharon Roscoe, MBChB *Edin.*; ACEM

David Roshan, MBChB *NSW*; FRACS

## Surgery – Northland

### Honorary Associate Professor

Christopher Harmston, MBChB *Birm.*; FRACS FRCS

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Alexander J. Lengyel, MBBS *Lond.*, BSc MMedSci; FRCS,  
MRCOG

Raj Patel, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS

Subhaschandra Shetty, MBBS *GMCH (India)*

Yuxuan Zhou, MBChB

## Surgery – South Auckland

### Professor

2002 Andrew G. Hill, MBChB MD EdD; FACS FISS  
FRACS FRCSed(Hon) FRSNZ

### Associate Professors

2013 Michelle Locke, MBChB MD; FRACS

2011 Andrew D. MacCormick, MBChB PhD; FRACS

2022 Murali Mahadevan, MBChB; FRACS

2001 Rocco Paolo Pitto, MD *Catholic U. Rome*, PhD  
*Erlangen-Nuremberg*; FRACS

### Senior Lecturers

2021 Andrew Cho, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS

2017 Christopher Lash, MBChB; FACEM

2017 Eunicia Tan, MBChB; FACEM

### Fellow in Surgery

2023 Brittany Park-Ng, MBChB

### Honorary Professor

Randall Morton, MBBS *Adel.*, MSc *Cape Town*; FRACS

### Honorary Associate Professors

James B. Bartley, MBChB; FRACS

Andrew Connolly, MNZM, MBChB; FRACS

Donald Harris, MD *Minn.*; FACS FSVS

Salil Nair, MBChB *Dund.*; FRCS

Garth Poole, MBChB; FRACS

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Shanel Deo, MBChB; FRACS

Jonathan Mathy, MD *Stan.*; FRACS

Amber Moazzam, MBBS *Pakistan*; FRACS

Stanley Shing, MBChB; FRACS

## Surgery – Taranaki

### Academic Coordinator (Taranaki)

Edmund Leung, MBChB *Imperial*, DMedSci *Warw.*,  
PGCertManagement *WITT*; FEBS FRCS, MRCS,  
RCS(Eng), UEMS

### Senior Lecturers

2019 Michael Connelly, MD *Minn.*, MPH *Mich.*; FACEM  
FACEP

2018 Murray Cox, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS

2018 Falah El-Haddawi, MBChB *Baghdad*; FRACS

2017 Wayne Elliott, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS

2019 Glenn Farrant, MBChB *Otago*

2018 Susie Flink, MD *Wayne State*; FACEM

2017 James Johnston, MBChB *Otago*; FRACP

### Honorary Associate Professor

2018 Andrew Connolly, MBChB; FRACS

### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Ashok Gunawardene, MBChB(Hons) *Birm.*, PhD *Otago*;  
MRCS

## Surgery – Waikato/Rotorua

### Associate Professor

2000 Manar Khashram, MBChB PhD *Otago*; FRACS

### Adjunct Associate Professor

2009 Ian Campbell, MBChB; FRACS

### Senior Lecturers

2018 Joseph Baker, MBChB *Otago*, MCh *UC Dublin*;  
FRCS

2022 Jesse Fischer, MBChB MMedSc *Otago*; FRACS

2010 Win Meyer-Rochow, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Syd.*;  
FRACS

2021 Nish Patel, MBChB *Wales*, PhD *Brist.*; FRACS

2019 Mazen Shasha, MBChB MSc *Basrah*; FAMP

2017 Andrew Wood, BA BMBCh *Oxf.*, PhD; FRACS

### Honorary Associate Professor

Jitoko Cama, MBBS *Fiji*; FRACS

David McCormack, MBBS *King's Coll. Lond.*; FRCS

### Honorary Senior Lecturers

Omid Ahmadi, MBChB; FRACS

Jonathan Bartlett, MBChB *Camb.*; MRSB

Abdul-Kader Ebrahim, MBChB *Cape Town*; FRACS

Jesse Fischer, MBChB MMedSc; FRACS

Niroshan Kumar, MA *Cant.*, MB BChIR; FRCSI

Asanga Nanayakkara, MBChB, *Otago*

Ruwan Paranawidana, MBBS *Sri Lanka*; FRACS

Kumanan Selvarajah, MBChB BDS MDS; FRACS

Thasvir Singh, MBChB; FRACDS(OMS) FRACS

Martyn Sims, MBChB; FRACS

### Honorary Academic

Abdul-Kader Ebrahim, MBChB *Cape Town*; FRACS

## Surgery – Waitematā

### Associate Professor

2014 Simon Young, MBChB; FRACS

## Advanced Clinical Skills Centre

### Director

Chris Lash, MBChB; FACEM

**Manager**

Ada Li

**Clinical Skills Centre****Director**

Harsh Bhoopatkar, GradCertClinEd NSW, MBChB MMedSc

**Group Services Coordinator**

...

**Associate Professor**◇2001 Andrew Wearn, MBChB MMedSc *Birm.*; FRNZCGP, MRCGP**Senior Lecturer**

◇2013 Karen Falloon, MBChB PhD DipPaed PGDipMedSc; FRNZCGP

**Professional Teaching Fellow**◇2010 Miriam Nakatsuji, PGCertWHlth *Otago*, MBChB DipPaed; FRNZCGP**Learning and Teaching Unit****Director**John P. Egan, BA *SUNY Oswego*, MA PhD *Br.Col.*, MHigherEd**Professional Teaching Fellows**2015 Gulay Dalgic, BA *Bosphorus*, MBA *Beykent*, PhD *Marmara*2015 Emma Sadera, BA(Hons) *Lond.*, MA *Open(UK)*; SFHEA**Senior Tutor**

2008 Pauline Cooper-Ioelu, MA PGCertAcadPrac

**Medical Programme Directorate****Head of Medical Programme**

Andrew D. MacCormick, MBChB PhD; FRACS

**Deputy Head of Programme**E. Briar Peat, MBChB MSc *Lond.*, DTM&H *LSHTM*, PGDipClinEd NSW; FRACP**Director of Admissions**Navdeep Sidhu, MBChB PGCertHealSc *Otago*, MclinEd; FAcadMed FANZCA**Director of Assessment**

...

**Phase 1 Director**Carolyn J. Barrett, BSc PhD PGDip *Otago***Phase 2 Director**Kira Bacal, MPH *Texas*, MD PhD *Baylor*; FACEP**Phase 3 Director**

Michael Puttick, MB BS MD; FRCS, MRCS

**Year 2 Coordinator**Kathleen Mistry, GradCertPalliative *Flin.*, PGDipPaeds *Otago*, BHB MBChB**Year 3 Coordinator**

Stephen Ritchie, MBChB PhD; FRACP

**Year 4 Coordinator**Frances Moon, PGDipTravMed *Otago*, MBChB PGCertClinEd; FRNZCGP**Domain Coordinator, Population Health**Susan Wells, MBChB *Otago*, MPH PhD DipObs; FNZCPHM**Domain Coordinator, Hauora Māori**

Rhys G. Jones, MBChB MPH; FNZCPHM

**Personal and Professional Skills Coordinators**Nataliia Simonov, MD *TNMU*, MMedSci *Sheff.*, PhD Sharmyn Turner, MPhil GradDipTT *Auck.UT*, DipOH *Stell.***Directors of Medical Student Affairs**Emme Chacko, BHB MBChB; FRANZCP  
Susy Lai, MBBS *Lond.***Director of Compliance and Strategic Projects**Sharmyn Turner, MPhil GradDipTT *Auck.UT*, DipOH *Stell.***Pastoral Care Committee Chair and Health and Wellbeing Lead**

Fiona Moir, MBChB PhD; MRCGP

**Electives and Selectives Chair**Edmund Leung, MBBS *Lond.*, DMEdSci *Warw.*, PGCertBM PGCertEd *WITT*; FEBS FRCS, MRCS**Programme Delivery Manager**Jack Scott, PGDipEdLM *Unitec*, BA**School of Nursing****Head of School**Julia Slark, MSc DipHE *Lond.S.Bank*, PhD *Imperial*; RN**Deputy Head of School**Lesley Doughty, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MEd EdD; RN**Associate Head (Pre-Reg Programmes)**

Lisa Stewart, BA MNurs PhD PGDipHSc; RN

**Associate Head (Postgraduate Taught)**

◇Deborah Somerville, MNurs; RN

**Associate Head (Postgraduate Research)**◇Rachael Parke, BHSc *MIT*, MHSc PhD; RN**Associate Head (Mental Health and Addictions)**◇Helen Hamer, MN *Massey*, PhD**Associate Head (Research)**◇Jacqualine Robinson, MPallC *Flin.*, PhD; NP, RN**Associate Head (Māori)**

Josephine Davis, MNurs; NP, RN

**Professors**◇2008 Terryann Clark, MPH PhD *Minn. State*; RN2009 Merryn Gott, MA *Oxf.*, PhD *Sheff.*2002 Andrew Jull, DipBusStudies *Massey*, MA *Well.*, PhD; RCPN (*jointly with National Institute for Health Innovation*)◇1999 John Parsons, BSc(Hons) *Brun.*, PGDipHSc *Auck.UT*, MHSc PhD; NZRP2013 Julia Slark, MSc DipHE *Lond.S.Bank*, PhD *Imperial*; RN◇2016 Melody Smith, BSR DipFT PGDipHSc PhD *Auck. UT***Associate Professors**◇2001 Michelle Honey, BASocSci MPhil *Massey*, PhD; RN

- 2002 Anecita Gigi Lim, BScN *Bohol (Philippines)*, PGDipSocSci *Massey*, MHSc PhD GradDipSci; FCNA(NZ), RN  
 ◇2018 Rachael Parke, BHSc *MIT*, MHSc PhD, RN  
 ◇2012 Jacqualine Robinson, MPallC *Flin.*, PhD; NP, RN  
 ◇Rachael Walker, MNurs *EIT*, PhD *Syd.*; NP, RN

#### Senior Lecturers

- ◇2020 Sue Adams, MSc *Lond.*, PGCHS PhD *Massey*  
 ◇2013 Natalie Anderson, BHSc *Manukau.IT*, BA MSc PhD; RN  
 ◇2018 Catherine Bacon, BPhEd BSc *Otago*, MSc *Br.Col.*, PhD  
 2001 Barbara Daly, BSc MHSc PhD; RN  
 2009 Stephen Jacobs, BA PhD DipTchg  
 2002 Dianne Marshall, BASocSci MA *Massey*, PhD; RN  
 ◇2011 Kathy Peri, MHSc *Otago*, PhD; RN  
 ◇2011 Kim Ward, PhD PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2002 Susan Waterworth, MPhil *Liv.*, MSc *DANS Manc.*; RN  
 2017 Cynthia Wensley, BA PGDipHSM *Massey*, MHSc PhD *Deakin*; RCPN

#### Lecturer

- ◇2018 Tai Kake, BA BSc *Well.*, PhD *Otago*

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

- ◇2006 Michelle Adams, BHSci *E.Cowan*, MA *Portsmouth*; RN  
 2016 Colette Adrian, PGCertDCL *Unitec*, MCLinEd PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2022 Julena Ardern, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MN *Massey*; RN  
 ◇2021 Rubina Bogati, BNurs *SIT*, MPhil *Massey*; RN  
 ◇2022 Jessica Brosnahan, BSc MHSc  
 2011 Louise Carrucan-Wood, BNurs MHSc PhD; RN  
 ◇2021 Deborah Cracknell, BSc *Northumbria*, MHSc *Otago*; RN  
 ◇2007 Michael Crossan, BNS(Hons) MSc *UC Dublin*; RN  
 ◇2017 Julie Daltrey, MNurs; NP, RN  
 ◇2019 Susie Davies-Colley, MNurs; RN  
 2005 Lesley Doughty, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MEd EdD; RN  
 ◇2018 Willem Fourie, B.Cur PGDipNED *P.Elizabeth*, MN *Fort Hare*, PhD *Free State*; RN  
 ◇2019 Sarah Haldane, MNurs PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2017 Maureen (Mo) Harte, MN *Massey*; NP, RN  
 ◇2024 Stephanie Haven, BNurs(Hons) *Northumbria*; RN  
 ◇2021 Dhyanne Hohepa, MNurs PGDipHSc  
 ◇2021 Miriam James-Scotter, BNurs(Hons) PhD; RN  
 2024 Jane Kelly, DipNurs *MIT*, MNurs PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2022 Ebony Komene, BNurs(Hons); RN  
 ◇2018 Debra Lampshire, MNZM  
 ◇2022 Rachel Lampkin, RGN, *Brighton*, MNurs PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2024 Michelle Morley, BNurs *Waik.Polytech*, MHSc; RN  
 ◇2020 Emily O'Connor, MNurs PGCertHSc; RN  
 ◇2009 Sandra Oster, BN *Winona State*, MSN *Minn. State*; RN  
 2025 Kristen Pyo, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MNurs PGDipHSc *Massey*; RN  
 ◇2021 Frazer Rangihuna, BNurs *Unitec*, MNurs PGDipHSc; RN

- ◇2022, Lisa Sami, BNurs PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2022, Eillish Satchell, BNurs(Hons); RN  
 ◇2008 Deborah Somerville, MNurs; RN  
 2005 Lisa Stewart, BA MNurs PhD PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2016 Wendy Sundgren, MN PGDipHSc; RN  
 ◇2022 Jenny Sung, BNurs *Auck.UT*, MNurs  
 ◇2025 Tyla Tariau, PGDipSCPach *Whitireia*, BNurs; RN  
 2018 Marea Topp, PGDip *Massey*, PhD *C.Darwin*; RN  
 ◇2019 Bridget Venning, MNurs; RN  
 ◇2021 Coral Wiapo, BHSc *Auck.UT*, PGDipMH; RN  
 ◇2020 Jackie Williams, BNurs(Hons); RN  
 ◇2023 Adam Wright-St Clair, BPharm(Hons) PGDipClinPharm *Otago*

#### Senior Research Fellows

- 2010 Rosemary Frey, MSc PhD *WI*  
 2013 Tess Moeke-Maxwell, BSocSc(Hons) PhD *Waik.*  
 ◇2022 Deborah Raphael, MA *Massey*, PhD  
 ◇2017 Jinfeng Zhao, BSc *Northeastern (China)*, MSc PhD

#### Research Fellows

- ◇2020 Stella Black, BA LLB  
 ◇2023 Eileen Gilder, MA *Solent*, PGDipClin *Well.*; RN  
 ◇2023 Nicola Harrison, MA  
 Nicola Mckenzie BSLP(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Otago*  
 Maryam Pirouzi, BSc *Isfahan UT*, MSc *Tehran*, PhD  
 ◇2020 Esther Yao, BA(Hons) PhD

#### Honorary Professors

- Vanessa Burholt, BSc *Open(UK)*, PhD *Wales*  
 Jenny Carryer, CNZM, BA PhD PGDipSocSci *Massey*; RN

#### Honorary Associate Professors

- Michal Boyd, MSc *Arizona*, MS ND *Colorado*; NP, RN  
 Kathy Holloway, BNurs *Syd.Poly*, MHSc *C.Sturt*, DNurs *Syd.*; RN  
 Margaret P. Horsburgh, CNZM, EdD *C.Sturt*, MA DipEd; FCNA(NZ), RN, RM  
 Judy Kilpatrick, NZOM, CNZM, BA; FCNA(NZ), RN

#### Honorary Senior Lecturers

- Cathleen Aspinall, MSc *Lanc.*, PhD; RN  
 Ann McKillop, MA *Massey*, DN *Technol.Syd.*; RN  
 Claire Minton, MNurs PhD *Massey*; RN  
 Jenny Parr, BSc(Hons) *Open(UK)*, MScHlthMgmt *City(UK)*, PhD *Auck.UT*; RN  
 Kate Prebble, BA DipNurs *Auck.UT*, MHSc PhD; RN

#### Honorary Professional Teaching Fellows

- Chris Aldridge, BNurs *Otago*, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Jane Barrington, MHSc *Auck.UT*; RN  
 Mel Beattie, BHSc *MIT*, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Ayla Blaxall, MNurs *Massey*; RN  
 Mia Carroll, BA *Massey*, MHSc; FCNA(NZ), RN  
 Amrita Sarah-Jane Chal, BSc(Hons) *LSBU*, PGCertHSc; RN  
 Wendy Chan, BNurs; RN  
 David Chi-Chung Chui, BNurs PGDipHSc *Auck.UT*; RN  
 Lucien Cronin, BA *Massey*, MN PGDipHSci *Well.*; NP, RN  
 Carol Dewes, MNurs *Massey*; NP, RN  
 Anna Elders, BN *Otago Polytech.*, PGDip *Manc.*, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Tracey Forward, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Angela Jackson, RGNdip *Paisley*, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Louise Leonard, MNurs; NP, RN

Marie Mata, BHSc PGCertAdvNursPrac *Auck.UT*; RN  
 Sarah Maggs, DipNurs PGDipCardiacNurs *Auck.UT*; RN  
 Taryn Mannix, MNurs; RN  
 Yvonne Morgan, DipHENursing *E. Anglia*, MHSc; RN  
 Eve Natusch, BNurs *Massey*, MNurs *EIT*; RN  
 Fakaola 'I Vaiola Siliva 'Otuaifi, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Reena Patel, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MN MHSc *Otago*, MPhil; RN  
 Bernadette Paus, BNurs *Otago Polytech.*, MHSc *Otago*;  
 NP, RN  
 Bhavani Peddinti, MBBS *Indore*; FACEM  
 Julia Perry, BNurs *Waik.*, MNurs; NP, RN  
 Isabel Raiman, MSc; NP, RN  
 Michele Richardson, BHSc *Manukau.IT*, PGDipHSc  
 Shirley Ross, MNurs; RN  
 Barbara Smith, DipEd *Massey*, BA MHSc; RN, RM  
 Rebecca Stitt, BNurs PGCertHSc; RN  
 Jane Sutton, MNurs; RN  
 Jenae Valk, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MHLthPrac; NP, RN  
 (Jim) Yajun Xu, MN PGDipHSc; NP, RN

#### Honorary Research Fellows

Sharon Awatere, BSc(Hons) *Anglia Ruskin*, MHSc PhD  
*Massey*  
 Melissa Carey, BN *W.Syd.*, MN *S.Qld.*, PhD *Qld.UT*

## School of Optometry and Vision Science

#### Head of School

Andrew Collins, BOptom MSc PhD CertOcPharm

#### Deputy Head of School

Joanna M. Black, BSc BOptom(Hons) PhD CertOcPharm

#### Associate Head Academic

Bhavini Solanki, BSc(Hons) MSc *UMIST*, PGCertAcadPrac  
 MCOptom

#### Associate Head Clinic Teaching

Geraint Phillips, BSc(Hons) DipCLP *City(UK)*, OD  
*Waterloo*, CertOcPharm

#### Associate Head Postgraduate

Monica L. Acosta, MSci *U.Republic*, PhD *Hokkaido*

#### Associate Head Research

Sam Schwarzkopf, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cardiff*

#### Associate Head Student Affairs

Melinda Calderwood, BOptom GradDipSci CertOcPharm

#### Professor

2014 Steven C. Dakin, BSc(Hons) *Exe.*, PhD *Stir.*

#### Associate Professors

2002 Monica L. Acosta, MSci *U.Republic*, PhD  
*Hokkaido*  
 2011 Joanna M. Black, BSc BOptom(Hons) PhD  
 CertOcPharm  
 2019 Jacqueline Ramke, BAppSci *Qld.UT*, MPH MHSM  
 PhD *NSW*  
 2017 Sam Schwarzkopf, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cardiff*  
 2014 Philip Turnbull, BOptom(Hons) PhD

#### Senior Lecturers

1998 Andrew Collins, BOptom MSc PhD CertOcPharm  
 ◇2016 Clairton de Souza, MD *Fed. U. Maranhão*, PhD;  
 CBO

1999 Geraint Phillips, BSc(Hons) DipCLP *City(UK)*, OD  
*Waterloo*, CertOcPharm  
 1998 John R. Phillips, BSc *Sur.*, BSc *Cardiff*, MSc PhD  
*Melb.*; FAAO, MCOptom  
 2008 Misha Vorobyev, DipPhys *Leningrad*, PhD *USSR*  
*Acad. Sci. (Leningrad)*

#### Lecturers

2018 Yitina Tina Gao, BOptom(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Alyssa Lie, BOptom, PhD

#### Research Fellows

2023 Rebecca Findlay, BOptom MSc PhD  
 2023 Pushkar Silwal, BPH *Tribhuvan*, MPH PhD  
 ◇2008 Jason Turuwhenua, MSc PhD *Waik. (jointly with*  
*Auckland Bioengineering Institute)*  
 2023 Jinfeng Zhao, BSc *Northeastern (China)*, MSc  
 PhD

#### Clinical Professional Teaching Fellows

Zaria Bradley, BAS BOptom(Hons)  
 Melinda Calderwood, BOptom GradDipSci CertOcPharm  
 Ashley Gray, BSc *Otago*, MHSc BOptom  
 Kristine Hammond, RDONZ FBDO(o/s)  
 Wanda Lam, BSc OD *Waterloo*, PGCertClinEd  
 ◇Hayden Lee, BOptom  
 ◇Renita Martis, BOptom PhD  
 John McLennan, BSc DipOpt CertOcPharm  
 Veeran Morar, BOptom(Hons)  
 ◇Robert Ng, BOptom(Hons)  
 Michelle O'Hanlon, BOptom(Hons) PGCertAcadPrac  
 Bhavna Patel, BOptom MHSc  
 ◇Jaymie Rogers, BSc BOptom PhD  
 Kathryn Sands, BOptom CertOcPharm  
 ◇Jonathan Shen, BE(Hons) BOptom  
 ◇Lisa Silva, BMedSci(Hons) *Sheff.*, BSc(Hons) *Aston*  
 Bhavini Solanki, BSc(Hons) MSc *UMIST*,  
 PGCertAcadPrac; MCOptom  
 Marcy Tong, BSc *Sask.*, OD *Waterloo*  
 ◇Renata Watene, BMedSc BOptom CertHSc

#### Honorary Associate Professors

Nicola S. Anstice, BOptom(Hons) PhD  
 Robert J. Jacobs, MNZM, MSc PhD *Melb.*, LOSc *ACO*,  
 PGDipBus CertOcPharm; FAAO *FACO*

#### Honorary Senior Lecturer

Grant Watters, MSc CertOcPharm

#### Honorary Lecturer

Samuel Chiang, BOptom MSc PhD CertOcPharm

#### Honorary Research Fellow

2021 Soheil Mohammadpour Doustkouhi, BOptom  
*SBUMS*, MBiomedE *IUMS*, PhD

#### Honorary Professional Teaching Fellows

Siann Aburn, CertOcTher *ACO*, BOptom  
 Sally Adams, BOptom PGDipSci CertOcPharm  
 Anas Al-Ibousi, BOptom  
 David Anderson, BScOptom *Cardiff*  
 Cassandra Ang, BBiomedSc *Otago*,  
 GradCertAdvancedCLS *ACO*, CertMyopia *BVHI*,  
 BOptom  
 Andrew Bayley, MSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Natalie Beardsworth, BScOptom(Hons) *Cardiff*,  
 MClinoptom *Melb.*, CertOcTher *ACO*

Jacob Benefield, BOptom  
 Martina Benjamin, BOptom  
 Kellie Bradley, BScOptom(Hons) *Glas.*, MCOptom  
 CertOcTher *ACO*  
 Mike Bradley, BSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Simon Breton, BBiomedScVision *Montreal*, BOptom  
 Andrew Brown, CertOcTher *ACO*, BOptom  
 David Burn, BScOphthalOptics *UMIST*, CertOcTher;  
*MBCO*  
 Jade Chen, BOptom  
 Jennifer Chen, BOptom  
 Minyao Chen, BOptom  
 Yayuan (Anna) Chen, BOptom  
 Aaron Chin, BOptom  
 Chiau-Ni (Charlene) Chiu, MOptom PhD *Qld.UT*  
 Hye (Helen) Cho, BOptom  
 Jae Won Choi, BSc BOptom  
 Jason (Jaeil) Choi, BBiomedSc BOptom  
 Brenton Clark, GradCertOptom *NSW*, BSc BOptom  
 Sarah Collins, BScOptom *Cardiff*, CertOcPharm; *FBDO*  
 Tupac Cordon, BSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Lacey Coulson, BOptom  
 Michael Croft, BOptom  
 Martyr Crossley, BScOptom(Hons) *G.Caledonian*, DipCL  
*ColloptomUK*, DipCL *ABDO*, PGDipSci; *ABDO*,  
*MFDO*  
 Coco Cui, BOptom  
 Grant Dabb, CertOcPharm DipOptom  
 Huimin Dai, BOptom  
 Bianca Davidson, BOptom  
 John De Francesco, MOptom *Deakin*  
 Joanna Del Rosario, BSc *Syd.*, OD(Hons) *Melb.*  
 Ishmeen Dhaliwal, BOptom  
 Jason Dhana, BOptom MSc PGCertClinEd  
 Peter Dick, BOptom PGCertOcTher *Qld.UT*  
 Robert Dong, BOptom, CertOcPharm  
 Eleisha Dudson, BOptom(Hons); *FIAO*  
 John Duong, MOptom *Qld.UT*  
 Matthew Eastes, BAppSc(Hons) *Qld.UT*  
 Renee Edgar, BOptom(Hons), CertOcPharm  
 David Essery, BOptom CertOcPharm  
 Carla Fasher, BA BOptom  
 Ian Finch, BSc(Hons) *Aston*, CertOcPharm; *MBCO*  
 Marika Fiolitakis, BOptom  
 Meredith Flack, BOptom(Hons)  
 Mark Fortey, BOptom *NSW*, CertOcTher *ACO*; *MBCO*  
 Katrina French, BSc *Otago*, DO *Melb.*  
 Megan Glover, BOptom(Hons)  
 Jemima (Roslyn) Go, BOptom BSc(Hons) *NSW*  
 Ross Gordon, DipOptom CertOcPharm  
 Roberta Gough, BOptom  
 Paul Gray, BScOphthalOptics(Hons) *Aston*, AdCertGlau  
*ACO*, PGDipSci; *MBCO* MCOptom  
 Wendy Hamilton, BOptom  
 Alistair Hand, BSc *Cant.*, BOptom  
 Caroline Hanson, BScOphthalOptics *Aston*  
 Helen Haslett, BScOptom(Hons) *Brad.*; MCOptom  
 Francis Hassan, BSc PGDipSci *Otago*, BOptom(Hons)  
 Ella Hawthorne, BOptom(Hons)  
 Helen Heyns, BOptom *Jo'burg*, CertAdvOptom *G/O*,  
 SpecCertLV *Melb.*, CertOcTher *ACO*  
 Hunter Hill, BOptom PGDipSci  
 Katie Hill (née Bennetts), BOptom  
 Jacob (Ji Sung) Hong, BOptom  
 Brett Hooker, BOptom  
 David Hooker, BOptom(Hons) CertOcPharm  
 Arshad Hoosen, BSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Cafa Huynh, BOptom *NSW*  
 Sukanya Iyer, BScVisSci MCLinOptom *NSW*  
 Mark James, BSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Joong Jang, BOptom  
 Adele Jefferies, BOptom(Hons) CertOcPharm  
 Khyati Jindal, BOptom(Hons)  
 Richard Johnson, BOptom CertOcPharm; MCOptom  
 Xiaohan (Sabrina) Ju, BOptom  
 Kamaldeep Kaur, BOptom  
 Rishi Khattar, BBioMedSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Darina Khun, BOptom  
 Saskia Kieft, BOptom  
 Hyun Jun Kim, BOptom  
 Rosemary Kim, BOptom  
 Alice (Yu Shan) Ku, PGCertOcTher *Qld.UT*, BOptom  
 Lesley Kung, BOptom(Hons)  
 Jagrut Lallu, BOptom  
 Derek Lay, MOptom *Qld.UT*  
 Anh-Dao Le, BOptom(Hons)  
 Dieu Tran Le, MO *Flin*.  
 Hayden Lee, BOptom  
 Joon Lee, BOptom  
 Kevin Lee, BOptom  
 Ronald Lee, BSc BOptom(Hons) *NSW*  
 Seung Seon Lee, BOptom  
 Sun-Young Lee, MOptom *NSW*  
 Lillian Lei, BOptom  
 Kevin Li, AdvCertGlau *ACO*, BOptom  
 Nancy Liao, BOptom(Hons)  
 Ee Tatt (Jason) Lim, BSc BOptom  
 Kyung Sub (Steven) Lim, BOptom  
 Chichi Lin, BOptom  
 Esther Lin, MOptom *NSW*  
 Aimee Lloyd-Parangi, CertAppSci *Auck.UT*, BOptom  
 Chee Loh, BOptom(Hons) *MBA Birm.*  
 Jennifer (Jinqi) Lu, BOptom  
 Lisa Lu, BOptom  
 Katie Ma, BOptom  
 Nadiah Mahadi, BBiomedSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Sofia Mahmood, BBiomedSc *Monash*, DO *Melb.*  
 Ryan Mahmoud, PostgradCertDryEye AdvCertGlau *ACO*,  
 BOptom  
 Anuja Malhotra, BSc BOptom  
 Jordan Marr, MOptom *Qld.UT*  
 Lynn Mascarenhas, BOptom  
 Nick Mathew, BOptom CertOcPharm  
 Sandhya Mathew, BOptom  
 Laura Matthews, BOptom  
 Philip Matthews, BSc *Massey*, DipOpt  
 Niall McCormack, BSc(Hons) *UMIST*, BA *Massey*,  
 CertOcPharm; *MBCO*  
 Claire McDonald, BMS *Waik.*, BOptom PGDipSci  
 Glen McGoldrick, BAppSci PGDipCertOcPharm *Qld.UT*  
 Melissa Miers, BOptom(Hons)  
 Callum Milburn, BOptom(Hons) CertOcPharm  
 Keith Miller, BOptom  
 Kishan Mistry, BOptom(Hons)

Blair Morters, BOptom  
 Jill Mottram, BSc *Waik.*, BOptom  
 Karen Moulton, BOptom  
 Douglas Mullan, BOptom  
 Oliver Munro, BSc BOptom  
 Jools Munn, BOptom  
 Kavin Natali, BOptom  
 Ashreet Nath, BOptom  
 Greg Nel, DipOptom *Witw.*  
 Sandy Ng, BOptom  
 Rutendo Nhemachena, BSci *Otago*, BOptom  
 Ryan O'Connor, BSc *Otago*, BOptom  
 Dennis Oliver, DipOpt CertOcPharm  
 Tiffany Ong, BOptom  
 Hyo Joo (Julia) Park, BOptom  
 Sung Park, BOptom  
 Cass Payawal, BOptom  
 Alex Petty, BOptom; FIAO  
 Bradley Pillay, BOptom CertOcPharm  
 Jan Arvin Pingol, BOptom  
 Harriet Pita, BOptom  
 Catherine Plenderleith, CertOcTher *ACO*, BOptom  
 Laura Prouting, BScOptom *Cardiff*; MBCO  
 Tianyuan Qu, BOptom(Hons) CertOcPharm  
 Samantha Quach, BOptom  
 Ieuan Rees, BOptom *Qld.UT*  
 Anna-Marie Rohs, BA *Well.*, BOptom  
 Daphene Rong, BOptom(Hons)  
 Mary Rush, BOptom  
 Ian Russell, BOptom(Hons) CertOcPharm  
 Bridget Rutledge, BOptom  
 Andrew Sangster, BOptom CertOcPharm; FIAO  
 Geoff Sargent, BSc *Well.*, BOptom *NSW*, CertOcPharm  
 Rosmi Shaju, BOptom  
 Richard Shanks, BOptom  
 Melody She, BOptom  
 Kimberley Shea, BOptom(Hons)  
 Gareth Shinkfield, PGDipTher, BOptom BSc  
 Harpreet Singh, BOptom  
 Reeya Singh, BOptom  
 Theresa Slaten, BOptom *NSW*, BSc  
 PGCertAntarcticStudies *Cant.*, PGCertOcTher  
 ACO  
 Vanessa Soo, BOptom  
 Lina Soufi-Sabbagh, DO *Melb.*  
 Cherie Southall, BN *Manawatu Polytech.*, BOptom  
 Zane Stellingwerf, BOptom  
 Elizabeth Stuart, BOptom  
 Kate Sun, BOptom  
 Yee Xuan (Shawn) Tai, BOptom  
 Sophia Tan, BOptom  
 Jessica Tay, BOptom  
 Shona Taylor, BSc BOptom  
 Evan Tennent, BOptom  
 Sita Thakersi, BOptom  
 Tracy Thompson, BOptom *Durban*  
 Cynthia Tong, BOptom  
 Hady Treanor, BOptom CertOcPharm  
 Max Wang, BScBiomed *Otago*, BOptom  
 Ming Wang, BOptom(Hons)  
 Paul West, BOptom  
 Shelley Wang, BOptom

Shinae Warren, BOptom  
 John West, BSc *Well.*, CertOcTher CertOcPharm  
 DipOptom  
 Michael White, BScOptom *Ulster*, MCOptom  
 CertOcPharm  
 Nick Whittingham, BScOphthalOptics(Hons) *Aston*;  
 FBDO(CL), MCOptom  
 Daniel Wilton, BOptom(Hons)  
 Amy Winter, BOptom  
 Bryant Wong, DO *Melb.*  
 Celine Wong, BSc GradDipBiochem *Otago*, BOptom  
 CertOcPharm  
 Mimi Wong, PGCertTher PGDipOpt BOptom *NSW*  
 Natalie Wong, BOptom  
 Stella Wong, BOptom  
 Sophie Woodburn, CertPubHlth&Eyecare *ACO*, BOptom  
 Jason Xu, BOptom(Hons)  
 Nhi Nguyen Xuan, MOptom *Deakin*  
 Ricky Xue, BSc BOptom  
 Zoe Yi-Ling Yang, BOptom  
 Amy Young, BOptom  
 Bevan Young, BOptom CertOcTher  
 May Young, BOptom BTech  
 Nabeela Yusuf, BOptom *KwaZulu Natal*  
 Arash Zibae, BOptom *NSW*

## School of Pharmacy

### Head of School

Amy Chan, BPharm(Hons) PhD; MPS, RegPharmNZ

### Group Services Coordinator

Elizabeth Swinburn

### Professors

- 2005 Joanne Barnes, BPharm(Hons) *Nott.*, PhD  
*Lond.*; FLS, MPS, RegPharmNZ  
 2004 Jeff Harrison, BSc(Hons) *Aston*, PhD *Brist.*,  
 DipClinPharm *Bath*; BCPS, MRPharms,  
 RegPharmNZ  
 2014 Suresh Muthukumaraswamy, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2011 Darren Svirskis, BPharm(Hons) BHB PhD;  
 RegPharmNZ  
 2005 Jingyuan Wen, BPharm *Changchun TCMU*, MSc  
*Fudan*, PhD *Otago*  
 2009 Zimei Wu, MSc *Nanjing*, PhD *Otago*

### Associate Professors

- 2019 Amy Chan, BPharm(Hons) PhD; MPS,  
 RegPharmNZ  
 2018 Shane Scahill, BPharm *Otago*, MMgt PhD;  
 RegPharmNZ

### Senior Lecturers

- 2018 Mohammed A. Mohammed, MSc *Jimma*, PhD  
*Syd.*  
 2009 Trudi Aspden, BPharm PhD *Nott.*; RegPharmNZ  
 2013 Louise Curley, BPharm(Hons) PhD; RegPharmNZ  
 RegPharmAus  
 2021 Sara Hanning, BPharm PGDipPE PhD *Otago*;  
 RegPharmNZ  
 2019 Joanne Lin, BPharm(Hons) PhD; RegPharmNZ  
 2005 Nataly Martini, MSc PhD *Pret.*  
 2023 Elizabeth A. Oliphant, BPharm(Hons)  
 PGDipPharmPrac; MPS, RegPharmNZ

- 2016 Rhys Ponton, BPharm PhD PGDipPharm *Lond.*;  
MRPharms, RegPharmNZ
- 2005 Sanyogita Ram, BPharm *Otago*, LLB PhD  
*Monash*; RegPharmNZ
- 2018 Manisha Sharma, MPharm *Dr HGV*, PhD *IIT Delhi*
- 2019 Sachin Thakur, PhD *Qld.*, BPharm(Hons);  
RegPharmNZ

**Lecturers**

- 2023 Jay Gong, BPharm *Otago*, MCLinPharm *Monash*,  
PhD; RegPharmNZ
- 2023 Elizabeth A. Oliphant, BPharm PhD  
PGDipPharmPrac; RegPharmNZ

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2019 Bruce Harland, BSc PhD PGDipPsy *Cant.*
- 2024 Tehseen Hoorani, MSc PhD *Brist.*
- 2019 Brad Raos, BE(Hons) BSc PhD
- 2019 Rachael Sumner, BA MSc PhD

**Research Fellows**

- 2021 Anna Forsyth, ATCL *Trinity(Lond.)*, BA  
BSc(Hons) PhD
- 2023 Salvador Lopez, BSc PhD *Alabama*
- 2023 Patrick Pan, BPharm(Hons) MSc PhD PGDipHSc;  
RegPharmNZ
- 2023 Maryam Pirouzi, BSc *Isfahan UT*, MSc *Tehran*,  
PhD
- 2019 Mingtan Tang, BSc *Jinan*, PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2023 Mahima Bansal, MHSc PhD
- 2018 Emma Batey, BPharm *Otago*; MPSNZ,  
RegPharmNZ
- 2017 Melanie Begovic, BPharm *Otago*; MRPharms,  
RegPharmNZ
- 2022 Maryam Behayaa, BPharm PGCertPharm;  
RegPharmNZ
- 2023 Sarah Bull BPharm(Hons) *Otago*; MPSNZ,  
RegPharmNZ
- 2005 Lynne Bye, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*, DipBusMMgt;  
RegPharmNZ
- 2017 Keryl Cunningham, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*,  
PGCertClinEd; RegPharmNZ
- 2017 Philippa Keast, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*,  
PGCertClinEd; RegPharmNZ
- 2012 Adele Print, BSc BPharm MCLinPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ
- 2019 Angelene F. van der Westhuizen, BPharm  
*Otago*, MSc *Pret.*; MRPharms, RegPharmNZ

**Senior Tutors**

- 2005 Derryn Gargiulo, MPharm *Otago*, PhD;  
RegPharmNZ

**Honorary Professors**

- Raid Alany, BPharm MSc *Baghdad*, PhD *Otago*; FNZCP,  
RegPharmNZ
- Rob Horne, MSc PhD *Lond.*; FRPharms
- David S. Jones, BSc(Hons) PhD DSc *Qu.*; FIMMM FRSS,  
MIEI MPSNI MPSNZ MRSC
- John P. Shaw, ONZM, BSc PhD *Brighton*, DipClinPharm  
*Aston*; FNZCP FPS FRPharms, RegPharmNZ
- Janie L. Sheridan, BPharm *Bath*, BA *Middx.*, PhD *Lond.*,  
FRPharmS, RegPharmNZ

- Amanda Wheeler, BPharm BSc PhD *Otago*,  
PGDipPsychPharm *Aston*, PGCertPH;  
MCMHP(UK), RegPharmNZ
- Ian Wong, BSc(Hons) *Sund.*, MSc PhD *Manc.*, PGCertEd  
*Brad.*

**Honorary Associate Professors**

- Craig R. Bunt, BPharm(Hons) PhD *Otago*
- Andrea Shirtcliffe, BPharm PGDipClinPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

- Ammar Alsamarrai, MBChB
- Sandy Bhawan, BSc BPharm(Hons) PGCertPH  
CertProfHealthEc
- Lindsay Boy, BPharm *P.Elizabeth*; MTOPRA MPS,  
RegPharmNZ
- Kim Brackley, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*, MSc *Lond.*
- Lejla Brkic, BPharm; RegPharmNZ
- Jenny Cho, PGDipClinPharm *Otago*, BPharm(Hons);  
RegPharmNZ
- Laura Clunie, BPharm(Hons) PGCertHealSc  
PGDipClinPharm *Otago*; RegPharmNZ
- Carla Corbet, BPharm DipPsychPharm CertClinPharm  
*Aston*; MPS, RegPharmNZ
- Keith Crump, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*, PGDipPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ
- Sian Dawson, BPharm(Hons) *Cardiff*, DipHospPharm  
*Leic.*, MEd *Leeds*; RegPharmNZ
- Brendan Duck, BPharm PGDipClinPharm  
PGCertPharm(Prescribing) PGCertPHC *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ
- Eamon Duffy, PGCertIndPresc *Kent*, BPharm(Hons);  
MPS, RegPharmNZ
- Natalie J. Gauld, ONZM, MPharm DipPharm *Otago*,  
PhD; FPS, MRPharms, RegPharmNZ
- Paul Gelber, MSc *Hebrew*; MPS, RegPharmNZ
- Kristin Marie Gray, BPharm DipClinPharm *Belf.*;  
RegPharmNZ
- Emma Griffiths, BPharm(Hons) *Otago*,  
PGCertPharmPractice *Lond.*; MPS, RegPharmNZ
- Yongchuan Gu, MSc *Nanjing*, PhD PGCertCE
- Michelle Guo
- Joanna Hikaka, BPharm(Dist) PGDipClinPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ
- Ahmed Nadir Mohamed Kheir, BSc PhD *Otago*; FNZCP  
MPS
- Linda K. Y. Lam, BPharm PGClinPharm; RegPharmNZ
- Rebecca Lawn, BPharm *Otago*, PGCertMgmt *Waik.*;  
RegPharmNZ
- Robellta Lee, BPharm(Hons) PGDipClinPharm;  
RegPharmNZ
- Helen Lo, BPharm(Hons) PGDipClinPharm; RegPharmNZ
- Pauline McQuoid, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*, MPharm *Otago*,  
PGCertClinPharm; RegPharmNZ (Prescriber)
- Helen Morrow, MPharm MScClinPharm *QUB*;  
RegPharmNZ
- Sanjoy Nand, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*, MCLinPharm  
PGDipHealMgt *Otago*; RegPharmNZ
- Jerome Ng, BPharm MPharmPrac PhD; MNZCP MPS,  
RegPharmNZ
- Natalia Nu'u, BSc, BPharm; RegPharmNZ
- Maya Patel, MPharm *Portsmouth*, PGDipClinPharm  
*Belf.*; RegPharmNZ

Kevin Pewhairangi, BSc Otago, BPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ  
Nicola Seto, BPharm DipClinPharm *Otago*; RegPharmNZ  
Sarah Wilkinson, BPharm(Hons) PGDipClinPharm;  
RegPharmNZ

#### Honorary Professional Teaching Fellows

Arthur Bauld, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*; MRPharmS,  
RegPharmNZ  
Joanne Beachman  
Andy Davis, BPharm PGDipClinPharm *Otago*;  
RegPharmNZ  
Sarah Pottinger PGCertPharm *Otago*, BPharm MPS;  
RegPharmNZ  
Phil Rasmussen, MPharm *Otago*; FNZAMH, MPS MNIMH  
Dave Woods, BSc(Hons) *Manc.*, MPharm *Otago*;  
FNZHPA FPS FRGS FRPharmS, RegPharmNZ

#### Honorary Research Fellows

Kebede Beyene, MSc *AAU*, PhD  
Judy Chan, BPharm PhD; MRPharmS, RegPharmNZ  
Kate Godfrey, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD  
Rebecca McMillan, BSc(Hons) PhD  
Abby Sabrini, BPharm MSc *Bandung IT*, PhD

#### Honorary Lecturers

William Evans, BA *Prin.*, MBBS(Hons) *Syd.*; FRACP  
FRACF/AChPM  
Megan Sayer, BPharm *Otago*; RegPharmNZ  
Miranda Stuart, BPharm

## School of Population Health

#### Head of School

Judith McCool, BA *Cant.*, MPH PGDipPH *Otago.*, PhD

#### Deputy Head of School

Grant Searchfield, BSc MAud PhD; MNZAS

#### Audiology

##### Head of Department

Grant Searchfield, BSc MAud PhD; MNZAS

##### Group Services Coordinator

Audrey D'Souza, BCom

##### Professor

2000 Grant Searchfield, BSc MAud PhD; MNZAS

##### Associate Professors

2018 Holly Teagle, MA *Iowa*, AuD *Florida*  
2009 David Welch, MA PhD

##### Lecturer

2023 Alehandrea Manuel, MAudSt *Qld.*, BHSc PhD  
PGDipPH; AAudA, MNZAS

##### Professional Teaching Fellows

2018 Gavin Coad, BSc MAud PhD DipTchg(Primary);  
MNZAS  
2021 Michael Sanders, MAud(Hons), PhD  
2015 Alice Smith, BA *Auburn*, MA AuD *Cincinnati*  
1994 Sharon Mein Smith, BSc(Hons) *Massey*, DipAud  
*Melb.*; MNZAS

##### Senior Research Fellow

2018 Rachael Taylor, BSc PGDipSci *Otago*, PhD *Syd.*,  
MAud; MNZAS

#### Research Fellow

Dunja Vajsakovic, BSc(Hons) PhD

#### Honorary Lecturers

Bronwyn Bailey, BA; NZSTA  
Zohreh Doborjeh, MSc *Ferdowsi*, PhD *Auck.UT*  
Robyn Moriarty, BSc(Hons) *Nott.*, MSc *Aston*  
Michelle Pokorny, BSc MAud(Hons) PhD PGCertHlthMgt  
*Qld.*; MNZAS  
Ravi Reddy, MPH *S.Pac.*, PhD

## Epidemiology and Biostatistics

#### Head of Department

Kathryn Bradbury, MSc PhD *Otago*

#### Group Services Coordinator

Aimee Liu, MSocSc *Waik.*

#### Professors

2005 Daniel J. Exeter, MA PhD *St And.*  
1990 Rodney T. Jackson, BSc MBChB MMedSc PhD  
DipObst DipComH *Otago*; FNZCPHM  
2003 Bridget Kool, BHSc *Auck.UT*, MPH PhD;  
FCNA(NZ), RN  
2008 Judith McCool, BA *Cant.*, MPH PGDipPH *Otago.*,  
PhD  
1998 Cliona Ni Mhurchu, BSc(Hons) *Trinity(Dub.)*,  
PhD *S'ton*  
1983 Robert K. R. Scragg, MBBS *Adel.*, PhD *Flin.*;  
FNZCPHM  
◇2012 Boyd A. Swinburn, MBChB MD *Otago*, DipObst;  
FRACP FNZCPHM  
2004 Alistair Woodward, MMedSci *Nott.*, MBBS PhD  
*Adel.*; FNZCPHM

#### Adjunct Professor

2022 Robyn Whittaker, MBChB MPH PhD

#### Associate Professors

2018 Kathryn Bradbury, MSc PhD *Otago*  
◇2018 Rosie Dobson, MSc PhD PGDipHealthPsych  
2006 Helen Eyles, MSc *Otago*, PhD (*jointly with*  
*National Institute for Health Innovation*)  
2012 Arier C. Lee, BA BTech MSc PhD  
2025 Chris Paton, BMedSci BMBS *Nott.*, MBA  
2017 Roshini Peiris-John, MBBS *Kelaniya*, PhD *Sri*  
*Jay.*  
2015 Vanessa Selak, MBChB *Otago*, MPH PhD;  
FAFPHM FNZCPHM

#### Senior Lecturers

◇2012 James E. Hosking, MBChB MPH DipPaed;  
FNZCPHM  
2018 Sally Mackay, BCAPSci MSc DPH *Otago*, PhD  
◇2017 Simon Thornley, MBChB MPH PhD; FAFPHM  
FMZCPHM  
2022 Jamal Zolhavarieh, BSc PhD *Azad*, MSc *MMU*,  
PhD *Auck.UT*

#### Lecturer

2020 Angela Beros, MPH PhD

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

2021 Annie Chiang, BHSc BSc MPH PGDipPH  
2006 Sally Gallaughar, MPH  
2007 Dennis Hsu, BCom BHSc MPH

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2020 Kelly Garton, BA *McG.*, BSc *Br.Col.*, PhD  
 2011 Corina Grey, MBChB MPH DipPaed; FNZCPHM  
 2013 John Sluyter, BHB MHSc PhD  
 2008 Sandar Tin Tin, MBBS *Inst. Med. (Myanmar)*, MPH PhD  
 2017 Bert van der Werf, MSc *VU Amsterdam*  
 2011 Jinfeng Zhao, BSc *Northeastern (China)*, MSc PhD

**Research Fellow**

- 2023 Lucy Hardie, BHSc MPH PhD PGDipPH

**Biostatisticians**

- 2018 Alana Cavadino, BSc *Manc.*, MSc *LSHTM*, PhD *QMUL*  
 2019 Zhenqiang Wu, BHSc *Binzhou*, MSc *Anhui Med. U.*, PhD

**Postdoctoral Fellow**

- 2024 Berit Follong, MNH *Wageningen*, MHS *VU Amsterdam*, PhD *Newcastle(NSW)*

**Senior Research Technologist**

- 2020 Yeunhyang Choi, MSc

**Honorary Professors**

- Shanthi Ameratunga, MPH *Johns Hopkins*, MBChB PhD PGDipObstMedGyn; FAFPHM FRACP  
 Mark Elwood, MBChD MD DSc *Belf.*, SM *Harv.*, MBA *Massey*, DCH *Lond.*; FAFPHM FFPHM FRCPCan FRSS

**Honorary Associate Professor**

- Roger J. Marshall, MSc *S'ton.*, PhD *Brist.*

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

- Theresa Fleming, DipSW *ACE*, BA MHSc PGDipHSc PhD  
 James Greenwell, MPH PhD  
 Michael Hales, BHB MBChB PGDipSM *Otago*, MPH PGDipPH  
 Graeme Lindsay, BHB MBChB MPH DipCEM; FNZCPHM  
 Suneela Mehta, BHB MBChB MPH PhD  
 Judith Murphy, DipNEd *DipN Lond.*  
 Mariam Parwaiz, BHSc MBChB *Otago*, MPH; FNZCPHM  
 Kumanan Rasanathan, BA BHB MBChB MPH; FAFPHM FNZCHPM  
 Sudhvir Singh, BMedSc(Hons) MBChB; MRACP

**Honorary Lecturer**

- Cheng Kai Jin, MBChB PGDipHlthInfo

**Honorary Senior Research Fellows**

- Cristina Cleghorn, PhD *Leeds*  
 Renee Liang, BHB MBChB MCW PGDipArts  
 Rennie Qin, MPH *Harv.*, GradDipArts *Massey*, BMedSc(Hons) MBChB  
 David Rees, MA PhD *Well.*  
 Kirsty Wild, PhD *Massey*  
 Josephine Aumea Herman, MBBS *PNG*, MPH PhD DipO&G

**Honorary Research Fellows**

- Lynda-Maree Bavin, MSc PhD  
 Wing Cheuk Chan, MBChB MPH  
 Claris Chung, BCom PhD  
 Ai Wei (Mildred) Lee, BTech MSc

**General Practice and Primary Health Care – Auckland****Head of Department**

- Susan Wells, MBChB *Otago*, MPH PhD DipObs; FNZCPHM

**Group Services Coordinator**

- Clare Lewis, BSc(Hons) *Portsmouth*, MSc *Leeds*

**Elaine Gurr Professor of General Practice**

- 1991 Bruce Arroll, MHSc *Br.Col.*, BSc MBChB PhD DipObst; Hon FRNZCGP

**Professors**

- 2000 Christopher Bullen, MBChB DObst DCH *Otago*, MPH PhD; FAFPHM FNZCPHM  
 2000 Felicity Goodyear-Smith, MBChB DipObst MGP *Otago*, MD; FFFLM(RCP) FRNZCGP  
 2013 Matire Harwood, KSM, MBChB PhD *Otago*; MRNZCGP  
 1999 Ngaire Kerse, MBChB *Otago*, PhD *Melb.*; FRACGP FRNZCGP  
 2015 Nikki Turner, DCH *Lond.*, MBChB MD MPH DipObs; FRNZCGP  
 2008 Susan Wells, MBChB *Otago*, MPH PhD DipObs; FNZCPHM

**Associate Professors of General Practice**

- 1999 Stephen Buetow, MA PhD *ANU*  
 2013 Kyle Eggleton, DIH *Otago*, MBChB MMedSc MPH PhD DipPaed DipObstMedGyn; FRNZCGP(Dist.)  
 2005 Fiona Moir, MBChB PhD; MRCP  
 2012 Helen Petousis-Harris, BSc PhD PGDipSci; MRSNZ

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2019 Shomel Gauznabi, MBChB; FRNZCGP FRNZCUC  
 2019 Emily Gill, MBChB *Otago*, FRNZCGP  
 2024 Ranche Johnson, MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 2022 Tanya Quin, MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 2018 Marion Roberts, BSc (Hons) *Well.*, MclinPsych *Massey*, PhD *King's Coll. Lond.*  
 2019 Rachel Roskvist, PGCertWHlth *Otago*, BHSc MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 2012 Ruth Teh, BSc(Hons) *UPM*, MMedSc *NU Malaysia*, PhD

**Lecturer**

- 2017 Elaine Rogers, BSc *Liv.*, PGDipOnc *Nott.*, PGDipNurs *C.England*, PhD; RGN

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2020 Ruth Choi-Lee, MSW; RSW  
 2017 Oleg Kiriaev, MBChB *Otago*; FACHPM FRACP  
 2018 Gladys Ko, MBChB DipPaed; FRNZCGP  
 2019 Guy Melrose, MBChB *Liv.*, PGCertClinEd; FRNZCUC  
 2007 Pulasthi Mithraratne, MBChB DipPaed; FRNZCGP  
 2023 Shanjivan Padarath, MBBS PGDNCD *Fiji*, MPH  
 2011 Stewart Wells, MBChB *Otago*, MPH; FRNZCGP

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2012 Samantha Marsh, MPH PhD  
 2021 Janine Paynter, BSc(Hons) PhD *Adel.*  
 2018 Lynne M. Taylor, DipPhysio *ATI*, MSc MBA PhD

**Research Fellows**

2023 Steffen Albrecht, MSc PhD *Mainz*  
 2019 Emme Chacko, BHB MBChB; FRANZCP  
 2021 Hannah Chisholm, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Sandra Hanchard, BA(Hons) PhD *Melb.*  
 2018 Leah Palapar, MD PhD  
 2023 Pyi Pyi Phyoo, MBBS *Yangon*, MPH *Leeds*  
 2023 Vajisha Wanniarachchi, PhD *Massey*  
 2018 Susan Yates, MSocSc PhD PGDipPsych(Clin)  
*Waik.*

**Honorary Associate Professor**

C. Raina Elley, BA(Hons) MBChB PhD; FRNZCGP

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Bashir Ahmed, MBBS *DMCH*; FRNZCGP  
 Ronald Alexander, MBChB  
 Neil Anderson, MBChB *Manc.*; FRNZCGP  
 Kate Baddock, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCGP  
 Deborah Barham, MBChB *Otago*, PGDipHSc; FRACHPM  
 FRNZCGP  
 Stephen Barker, MBChB *Sheff.*, DipObst; FRNZCGP  
 Margarita Bartlett, BSc(Hons) *Bourne.*, MSc *Auck.UT*  
 Thomas Becker, MD *Mainz*; FDRHMNZ FRNZCGP  
 Rowan Bell, MBChB *Manc.*, PGCMC *Lon.*; FRACP, MRCP  
 Katharina Blattner, MBChB MHealSc PGDipMSM  
 PGDipRPH *Otago*; FDRHMNZ FRNZCGP  
 Michael Boaks, MBBS *W.Aust.*; FRNZCGP  
 Yvonne Bray, BHSc *Manukau.IT*, MAppNurs *Well.*, PhD  
 Linda Bryant, ONZM, MClInPharm PGCert(prescribing)  
*Otago*, PhD  
 John Burton, MBChB *Otago*, DipObst; FRNZCGP  
 Wendy Carroll, MB ChB *Leic.*; FRNZCGP  
 Peter Chai, MBChB *Glas.*, DipPaed; FRNZCGP  
 Stephen Chang, BSc MBChB DipObst; FRNZCGP  
 Natalie Clarke, MBBS *WI*; FRNZCGP  
 Sarah Clarke, GradDipRurStud *Massey*,  
 PGDipComEmMed MBChB; FDRHMNZ  
 FRNZCUCP  
 Lynne Coleman, MBChB DipObst; FRNZCGP FRNZCUC  
 Bernard Conlon, MB BCH BAO *Belf.*, DipGeriatricMed  
 DipObstGyn DGM; FRNZCGP  
 Michael Courtenay, MMed ORL *Natal*, MBChB *Cape*  
*Town*  
 Lara Cuneen, BNurs MBChB PGCertHSc; RNZCGP  
 Ralston D'Souza, MBChB; FDRHMNZ  
 Emma Davey, MBChB *Leeds*, FDRHMNZ, PGDipRPH  
*Otago*  
 Scott Davidson, MBChB DipObstMedGyn DipPaed;  
 FRNZCGP  
 Kalawati Deva, MBChB *Otago*, DipObst; FRNZCGP  
 Anthony Dewan, MBChB  
 Teresa Di Bartolo, MBChB *Cape Town*, PGCertHSc;  
 FRNZCGP FRNZCUC  
 Bridget Dicker, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, BHSc *Auck.UT*, PhD  
 Andrew Dixon, MBChB; FRNZCUC  
 Glenn Doherty, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCGP  
 Derek Dow, MA PhD DipEd *Edin.*  
 Raina Elley, BA(Hons) *Massey*, MBChB PhD  
 Sharyn Esteves, MBChB *Otago*; FRACS  
 Anthony Farrell, MBChB *Otago*; FCAM FRNZCGP  
 William Ferguson, MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 Jo Ann Francisco, BS Biology *UCF*, MD *DMSF*, PGI *SPMC*,  
 DipABFM

Pei Yu Gao, MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 Benjamin Hallier, MBChB *Witw.*; FRNZCUC  
 Margret Hand, BHSc *Well.*, MNurs PGDipHSc; NP  
 Christopher Heatherton, DO *NE*  
 Ian Hoffer, MD *Manit.*; FRNZCGP  
 Richard Hulme, MBChB PGDipComEmMed MMedSc;  
 FRNZCGP FRNZCUC  
 Shabrina Hussein, MBChB  
 Sobia Imran, MBBS *Health Scis.(Lahore)*; RNZCGP  
 Susan Jenkins, MBChB *Dund.*, PGDipTravelMed *Otago*  
 Vivekanandan Jeyakumar, CAND. MED *Bergen*,  
 DipComEmMed DipMSM *Otago*; FRNZCGP  
 Dickson John, MNurs  
 Ajit Johri, MBBS *Delhi*; FRNZCGP  
 Kamal Karl, MBBS *Mumbai*; FACCS FACNEM FNCAM  
 FRNZCGP  
 David Karthak, MBBS *All India IMS*; FRNZCGP  
 Prithvirajan Kasirajan, MBBS *R.Gandhi Health Scis*;  
 FRACGP FRNZCGP  
 Timothy Kenealy, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRNZCGP  
 Bilal Khan, MBBS *Punjab (Lahore)*; FRNZCGP  
 Bryce Kihirini, MBChB, DipPaed; FRNZCGP  
 Ruth Large, MBChB MSc; FACEM FDRHM  
 Matilda Lawrence, MBChB *Brist.*  
 Grant Le Roux, MBChB *OFS*; RNZCGP  
 Lira Lecias, MD *Philippines*  
 Jim Lello, MBChB *Otago*, MPH *Johns Hopkins*; FRNZCGP  
 Laura Levoy, MD *ETSU*  
 Steven Lillis, MBChB PhD; FRNZCGP  
 Malcolm Lowe, MB ChB, DipObst; FRNZCGP  
 John Lufkin, MBChB *Guadalajara*  
 Rod MacLeod, CNZM, MBChB MMedEd *Dund.*, PhD  
*Glam.*, DRCOG *RCOG*; FACHPM *FRCG*  
 Santosh Mallapa, MBBS *R.Gandhi Health Scis*; FRNZCGP  
 Carol McAllum, MBBS *Syd.*, MGP *Otago*, MPC *Flin.*;  
 FACHP FACHPM FACHSHM FRNZCGP  
 Genevieve Matthews, MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 Chris McKnight, BSc *St And.*, MBChB *Manc.*; FRNZCGP,  
 MRCGP  
 Alastair McLean, MBChB; FRNZCGP  
 Alex McLeod, MBChB PGCertCPU PGDipOMG PGDipRCP  
*Otago*; FDRHMNZ FRNZCGP  
 Tesa Meihana, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCGP  
 Michael Miller, MBChB *Middx.*; FRNZCGP  
 Catherine Mills, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCGP  
 Stuart Monk, MBChB DipObst *Otago*; FRNZCGP, MRCGP  
 Elisa Montross-Lopez, MD *Penn.*  
 Gabrielle Moss, BMLSc *Otago*, MBChB  
 Janice Mueller  
 Guada Nadela, BSMT *Velez*, MD *Cebu*  
 Anita Naik, MBBS *Bom.*; FRNZCGP  
 Anitha Nair, MBBS *Tamil*; FRNZCGP  
 Elvira Nario-Anderson, MD *Philippines*; FRACGP  
 FRNZCGP  
 Norma Nehren, MD *Meharry*; FRNZCGP  
 Jules Older  
 Istvan Orosz, MD *Semmelweis*  
 Sowmia Paramban Francis, MBBS *Calicut*  
 Anand Parekh, BM *S'ton*; FRNZCUC  
 Ryan Paul, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 Helen Pike, MBChB *Manc.*; FRNZCGP, JCPTGP, MRCGP

Richard Powell, MBChB DipObstetrics; FRNZCGP  
FRNZCUC

Salma Quatre, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCUC

Navin Rajan, MBBS *Annam.*; FRNZCGP

Stephen Ram, PGDipRPHP *Otago*, MBChB; FDRHMNZ  
FRNZCGP

Creasan Reddy, MBChB *Witw.*; FRNZCGP

Leo Revell, MBChB; FRNZCGP

Anel Reyneke, MBChB *Pret.*; FRNZCGP

Tasha Robertson, MBBS *Syd.*; FRNZCGP

Tiffany Sayer, MB BCH *Witw.*; FRNZCGP

Vikas Sethi, MBChB *Sheff.*; FRNZCGP

Sejal Shah, MBChB *Leic.*, DRCOG *RCOG*, DFSRH(UK);  
FRNZCGP

Rajneesh Sharma, MD *Zaporozhye State Med.*

Tarun Sharma, MBBS *FSM*; FRACGP FRNZCGP

Richard Shepherd, MBChB *Otago*, PGDipCEMed; FRACP  
FRHMNZ FRNZCUC

Evy Shin, MBChB; FRNZCGP

Bhanu Sivakuma, MBBS *UNOM*, PGDipA *Dr MGR*;  
MRNZGP

Carolyn Smale, BSc MBChB *Otago*; MRNZCGP

Ebrahim Soloman, MBChB; MRNZCGP

Alistair Somerville, MBChB, PGDipClinEd DCH  
PGCertHSc *Otago*; FRNZCGP

David Sorrell, BHB MBChB DipObsMedGyn DipCEM;  
FRNZCUC

David Spear, BSc MBBS *UC Lond.*, DRCOG *RCOG*, DFFP  
PGCertEd *Plym.*; FRNZCGP, MRCGP(UK)

David Srinivasagam, MB BS *Madras*; FRNZCGP

Brad Stanfield, MBChB; FRNZCGP

Melanie Stephen, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCGP

Leanne Te Karu, DipPharm PGCertHerbalMeds  
PGDipClinPharm PGCert(Prescribing) *Otago*,  
MHSc PhD

Allan Tee, MBChB *Otago*, PGDipObstGyn PGDipPaed;  
FRNZCUC FRNZCGP

Naomi Thompson, BSc MBChB; FRNZCGP

Hilary Trouw, MBChB *Witw.*; FRACGP FRNZCGP

Preetha Varma, MBBS *Calicut*; FRNZCGP

Pieter Veenhuijsen, AMC *Amsterdam*, DRCOG *RCOG*,  
DCH; FRNZCGP

Pieter Vosloo, MBChB *Pret.*; FRNZCGP

Lisa Wain, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCGP

Chris Whittington, BSc(Hons) BMBS *Deakin*

Fiona Whitworth, BM BCH *Oxf.*; PGDipGP *Otago*, DRCOG  
*RCOG*; FRNZCGP

Simon Wilkinson, PGDipSM PGDipGP *Otago*, MBChB  
DipObstGyn; FRNZCGP

Christopher Wong, MBChB *Otago*, DipObst; FRNZCGP

Garsing Wong, MBChB DipComEmMed AdvCert PP  
Radichem; FRNZCUC FRNZCGP, MNZSCM

Lesley Yan, MBChB DipPaed; FRNZCGP MRNZCGP

George Yoon, MBChB; FRNZCGP

Tae Yoon, MBChB *Otago*; FRNZCUC

Kristina Zawaly, PhD

Imran Zia, MBBS *Health Scis.(Lahore)*; RNZCGP

Amanda van Zyl, MBChB PGDipO&G DipPaed  
PGDipRPHP *Otago*; FDRHM, FRNZCGP

**Honorary Lecturer**

Samantha Newman, BSc(Hons) MBChB *Brist.*,  
PGDipOMG *Otago*

**Honorary Research Fellows**

Moira Camilleri, MD MSci; FACHPM

Jinsong Chen, BHSc MPH PhD PGDipPH

Paea Leakehe, MBChB

Rhiannon Martel, MNurs PGDipHSc *EIT*, PhD

Phillippa MisKelly, BSocSc PhD *Waik.*

Robert Torrance, BSc(Hons) *York(UK)*, MBChB *Aberd.*,  
MBE *Harv.*, DrPH *LSHTM*

**General Practice and Primary Health Care – Bay of Plenty****Senior Lecturer**

2019 Emily Gill, BMedSc(Hons) MBChB DCH  
PGDipWHlth *Otago*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

2023 Dane Vinoba Naidoo, BSc MBChB

2024 Shanjivan Padarath, MBBS PGDNCD *Fiji*, MPH

**General Practice and Primary Health Care – Northland****Associate Professor**

2013 Kyle Eggleton, DIH *Otago*, MBChB MMedSc MPH  
DipPaed DipObstMedGyn; FRNZCGP(Dist.)

**General Practice and Primary Health Care – Taranaki****Professional Teaching Fellows**

2016 Nadja Gottfert, MBChB *Witw.*; FCUCP

2024 Hannah Lawn, MBChB PGCertCPU PGDipRPHP  
*Otago*, DipPaed; FDRHMNZ

**General Practice and Primary Health Care – Waikato****Professional Teaching Fellow**

2011 Stewart Wells, MBChB *Otago*, MPH; FRNZCGP

**Goodfellow Unit****Director**

Bruce Arroll, MHSc *Br.Col.*, BSc MBChB PhD DipObst;  
FRNZCGP

**Deputy Director**

...

**Project Manager**

Sathna Kanji, DipPharm *CIT(NZ)*, GradDipBusStud  
*Massey*; MPS

**Goodfellow Postgraduate Chair in General Practice**

2000 Felicity Goodyear-Smith, MBChB DipObst MGP  
*Otago*, MD; FFFLM(RCP) FRNZCGP

**Health Systems****Head of Department**

Monique Jonas, PhD *King's Coll. Lond.*, MA

**Group Services Coordinator**

Clare Lewis, BSc(Hons) *Portsmouth*, MSc *Leeds*

**Professors**

2022 Paula Lorgelly, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Otago*,  
PGCAP *Nott.*

1997 Tim Tenbenschel, BA(Hons) PhD *ANU*

**Associate Professors**

- 2011 Richard Edlin, BSc MCom MA *Cant.*, PhD *Sheff.*  
 2010 Monique Jonas, MA PhD *Lond.*  
 2012 Laura Wilkinson-Meyers, MSc *LSE*, PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2019 Karen Bissell, DrPH *LSHTM*, MA  
 2005 Karen Day, MA *S.Af.*, PhD; FHI<sup>+</sup> FIAHSI, RN RM  
 2005 Rob McNeill, MA *Cant.*, PhD  
 2014 Maran Muthiah, PhD MPhil *Anna*, MPhil *Camb.*, MCE  
 2017 Braden Te Ao, BHSc MPH PhD *Auck.UT*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- ◇2018 Linda Haultain, PhD PGDipSSS *Massey*  
 ◇2017 Andrew Lynch, MSW *Massey*, DipMathsEd CTEFLA, PhD  
 ◇2024 Julie Winter-Smith, BHSc(Hons) PhD

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

- Abbas A-Murrani, BHSc MCom  
 Peter Carswell, BSc MCom PhD PGDipAppliedPsych  
 Annette Dunham, BA MSc PhD *Cant.*, DipOT *CIT(NZ)*,  
 PGCertHigherEd *Deakin*

**Honorary Lecturers**

- Elizabeth Berryman, MBChB *Otago*  
 Tyler Harman, BSc *Georgia Tech.*  
 Janet Liang, MBChB PhD; FCICM FJFICM

**Pacific Health****Head of Department**

- Karaponi Okesene-Gafa, MBChB *Otago*, PhD  
 DipObstMedGyn; FRANZCOG

**Group Services Coordinator**

- Kashmira Irani, BCom

**Professor**

- 2002 Vili Nosa, MA PhD

**Associate Professor**

- 1999 Malakai Ofanoa, BScHed *Canberra*, ADHE  
*Ibadan*, MSChPs DLSHTM *Lond.*, PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2017 Fuafiva Fa'alau, PhD *Massey*, MA  
 2017 Gerhard Sundborn, MPH PhD

**Senior Lecturer Medical**

- 2019 Maryann Heather, BHM MA<sup>v</sup>Med DipOccMed  
 PGCertTravMed PGCertHSc *Otago*, MBChB;  
 FRNZCGP

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2019 Fa'asisila Savila, PhD *Auck.UT*, BA MPH  
 2019 Patrick Saulmatino Thomsen, MA *Seoul NU*, PhD  
*Wash. (Seattle)*

**Research Fellows**

- 2022 Atefeh Kiadarbandsari, BPsych *Payame Noor*,  
 MChildDevPsych *Putra (Malaysia)*, PhD  
 2022 Samuela 'Ofanoa, BHSc PGDipPH MPH PhD  
 2015 Tamasin Taylor, MA PhD  
 2022 Siobhan Tu'akoi, BHSc(Hons) PhD

**Honorary Lecturers**

- Julienne Faletau, MPH PhD  
 John Huakau, MSc PhD PGCertHSc PGDipPH  
 Amio Matenga-Ikihele, MHSc PhD

**Honorary Senior Research Fellow**

- Gerard Sonder, MD PhD *Amsterdam*

**Honorary Professional Teaching Fellows**

- Seini Jensen, LLB MA  
 Wilmason Jensen, BA LLB  
 Teinatangi Ringi, BHSc PGDipPH  
 Debbie Sorensen, CCT CMInstD, MNZIOD

**Public Policy Impact Institute****Acting Director**

- Ashley Bloomfield, KNZM, MBChB MPH; FNZCPHM

**Professor**

- 2023 Ashley Bloomfield, KNZM, MBChB MPH;  
 FNZCPHM

**Rural Health Unit****Academic Coordinators**

- Sean Hanna, MBChB PGDipClinEd; FRNZCGP  
 Hannah Lawn, MBChB PGCertCPU PGDipRPHP *Otago*,  
 DipPaed; FDRHMNZ  
 Alex McLeod, MBChB PGCertCPU PGDipOMG PGDipRCP  
*Otago*, DipPaed; FRNZCGP FDRHMNZ  
 Ellen Walker, MN *Massey*, PGDipClinEd PGDipHSc; RN

**Social and Community Health****Head of Department**

- Janine Wiles, MA *Otago*, PhD *Qu.*

**Group Services Coordinator**

- Kashmira Irani, BCom

**Director, Gay Men's Sexual Health Research Group**

- Peter Saxton, BSocSci(Hons) *Waik.*, MPhil *Massey*, PhD  
*Otago*

**Professors**

- 1991 Peter Adams, MA PhD DipClinPsych  
 1990 Janet Fanslow, MNZM, BS *Iowa State*, MSc  
*Otago*, PhD  
 2022 Antonia Lyons, BA(Hons) PhD *Massey*  
 2002 Janie L. Sheridan, BPharm *Bath*, BA *Middx.*,  
 PhD *Lond.*; FRPharmS, RegPharmNZ  
 2014 Rachel Simon-Kumar, MNZM, MPhil *J. Nehru U.*,  
 MA *Kerala*, PhD PGCertTertiaryTeaching *Waik.*  
 2006 Janine Wiles, MA *Otago*, PhD *Qu.*

**Emeritus Professor**

- David Thomas, MA *Well.*, PhD *Qld.*

**Associate Professors**

- 2007 David Newcombe, BA(Hons) PGCert(TertTeach)  
*Flin.*, PhD *Adel.*; RN  
 2013 Peter Saxton, BSocSci(Hons) *Waik.*, MPhil  
*Massey*, PhD *Otago*  
 2019 Sarah Fortune, MPsychSc *UC Dublin*, MSc  
*LSHTM*, BA PhD

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2017 Rodrigo Ramalho, MD *UNA*, PhD  
 2022 Vartika Sharma, BPhysio *GGs Indra.*, MBA  
*IHMHR*, PhD *Ghent*

**Lecturer**

- 2019 Ryan San Diego, BSc *Letran*, MSc *DLSU*,  
 PGDipPsychPrac *Massey*, PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellow**

2023 Carina Walters, BPharm *Otago*, MSc *Adel*.

**Senior Research Fellows**

2016 Joanna Ting Wai Chu, MSc PhD

2022 Andrea Edwards, MS *APUS*, PhD

**Honorary Associate Professor**

Elsie Ho, MNZM, MSocSc *HK*, PhD *Waik*.

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

Peter Huggard, JP, MPH MEd EdD; ACIS

Tess Liew, MA PhD

**Honorary Research Associate**

Edwin Sayes, BA PhD

**Honorary Research Fellows**

Melissa-Jade Gregan, BA MPH PhD

Alison Schneller, LLM MA *Melb.*, PhD

**Honorary Senior Research Fellows**

Sarah Gerritsen, MA *Well.*, PhD

Pauline Gulliver, BSc PhD *Otago*

Ladan Hashemi, BClinPsych MedPsych PhD *Shiraz*

**Te Kupenga Hauora Māori****Head of Department, Tumuaki**

M. J. Papaarangi Reid, DipComH *Otago*, BSc MBChB  
DipObst; FNZCPHM FRACS

**Group Services Manager**

Sue Reddy, MBA *S.Cross*; CA

**Professors Te Kupenga Hauora Māori**

2022 Jonathan Koea, MBChB MD; FRACS

2016 Sarah-Jane Paine, MSc *Otago*, PhD *Massey*

2005 M. J. Papaarangi Reid, DipComH *Otago*, BSc  
MBChB DipObst; FNZCPHM FRACS

**Associate Professors Te Kupenga Hauora Māori**

2008 Anneka Anderson, MA PhD

2015 Donna Cormack, MA PhD *Waik*.

2006 Rhys G. Jones, MBChB MPH; FNZCPHM

**Senior Lecturers Te Kupenga Hauora Māori**

2022 Danny de Lore, MBChB DCH *Otago*; FRACP

2016 Jade Tamatea, MBChB PhD; FRACP (*jointly with  
Medicine*)

2019 Karen Wright, MBChB DCH(Credit) *Otago*, MPH;  
FRNZCGP, MNZCPHM

**Lecturer Te Kupenga Hauora Māori**

2021 Marie Jardine, MSLTPrac PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

2023 Roland Brown, BCom BSc(Hons)

2022 Hana Burgess, BHSc(Hons) MPH

2024 Vallance Katipa

2018 William Nepia, BEd *Massey*

2021 Petelo Raass, BSc(Hons) PhD *Waik*.

2022 Marnie Reinfelds, BA *Well.*, GradDipTchg  
*Massey*, MPH

2023 Rachel Tapera, BSc *Z'bwwe*, MPH PhD

2019 Tracey Winter, BMLS *Auck.UT*

2022 Kiana Young-Whenuaroa, BHSc PGCertHSc

**Senior Research Fellow**

2021 Belinda Loring, B.Med *Newcastle(NSW)*, MPH;  
FAFPHM(RACP)

**Research Fellow**

2020 Claire Gooder, BA(Hons) *Otago*, PhD

## Faculty of Science

*Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.*

### Faculty Management Team

#### Dean

...

#### Deputy Dean

Julie Rowland, DipTchg ACE, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago

#### Associate Dean Academic

Bruno Fedrizzi, MSc PhD Padova

#### Associate Dean Diversity and Inclusion

Sonia Fonua, BSc MA PhD

#### Associate Dean Doctoral

Vivien Kirk, PhD Camb., MSc; FNZMS

#### Associate Dean International

Sebastian Link, MSc TU Clausthal, PhD Massey, DSc

#### Associate Dean Māori

Jade Le Grice, BA(Hons) PhD

#### Associate Dean Masters and Postgraduate Taught

Tilo Söhnel, DiplChem PhD TU Dresden; MNZIC

#### Associate Dean Pacific

Sina R. Greenwood, MSc PhD

#### Associate Dean Research

Geoff Willmott, MA MSc PhD Camb. (jointly with Chemical Sciences)

#### Associate Dean Sustainability

Gillian Lewis, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago

#### Associate Dean Teaching and Learning

Andrew Luxton-Reilly, BSc MA PhD PGCertAcadPrac; MACM Mem.IEEE

#### Assistant Dean International

Sathiamoorthy Manoharan, BTech IIT Kharagpur, PhD Edin.

#### Associate Dean PBRF

Robert Amor, MSc Well., PhD

#### Associate Dean CFT

Murray Ford, MSc PhD

#### Kaiārahi

Teariki Tuiono, BSc NZ, MEd CCE, GradDipLnTchg Massey

#### Director of Faculty Operations

Linda Thompson, DipTchg ACE, BA Otago, MMgt PGDipBusAdmin Massey

#### Director of Faculty Finance

Louise Jones, BCom

### Centres of Research Excellence

#### Maurice Wilkins Centre

##### Director

Dave Grattan, BSc(Hons) PhD Well.; FRSNZ (The University of Otago)

##### Deputy Directors

Roslyn Kemp, BSc(Hons) PhD

Shaun Lott, BSc(Hons) Sur., PhD Leeds (The University of Auckland)

Sally McCormick, BAgriSci(Hons) PhD Lincoln(NZ) (The University of Otago)

Phillip Wilcox, BSc(Hons) PhD (The University of Otago)

##### Research Operations Manager

Rochelle Ramsay, BSc(Hons) Otago, PGDipBusAdmin Massey

#### Te Pūnaha Matatini

##### Director

Priscilla Wehi, BA BSc(Hons) Cant., MSc Lincoln(NZ), PhD Waik. (The University of Otago)

##### Deputy Director

Michael O'Sullivan, MS PhD Stan., BSc MPhil (The University of Auckland)

##### Research Operations Manager

Kathryn Morgan, MSc GradDipTchg(Sec)

### Research Units, Centres and Institutes

#### Ngā Ara Whetū – Centre for Climate, Biodiversity and Society

*Hosted by the Faculty of Science and co-hosted by the Business School, Faculty of Arts and Education, and Faculty of Engineering and Design.*

##### Directors

Rachel Wolfgramm, MCom PhD

Julie Rowland, DipTchg ACE, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago

Niki Harré, MA(Hons) PhD DipTSec

Jacqueline Beggs, MSc PhD Otago

María Armoudian, BA SW Oklahoma State, PhD S.Calif.

David Noone, BSc(Hons) PhD Melb.

Saeid Baroutian, BSc Azad, MEng Shahid Bahonar, PhD Malaya, PGCertAcadPrac; AMIChemE

Rod McNaughton, BA(Hons) W.Laur., MA PhD W.Ont., PhD Lanc.

#### Centre for Computational Evolution

##### Directors

Simon Greenhill, MSc PhD

Simone Linz, MSc PhD Heinrich Heine

Anna Santure, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago

## Centre for Pūtaiao

### Director

Jade Le Grice, BA(Hons) PhD

## Future Food Research Centre

### Directors

Siew-Young Quek, BSc(Hons) *NU Malaysia*, PhD *Birm.*; FNZIFST, MIFT(USA) MNZIC

Clare Wall, BSc *Wales*, MAppSc PhD *Qld.UT*

Meng Wai Woo, BE(Hons) *James Cook University*, PhD *NU Malaysia*; CEng, MIChemE

## Institute for Innovation in Biotechnology

### Director

Kerry Loomes, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*

## NAOInstitute

### Directors

Michael Witbrock, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD *Carnegie-Mellon*

Gill Dobbie, MTech *Massey*, PhD *Melb.*

## Te Ao Marama – Centre for Fundamental Inquiry

### Directors

Kathleen A. Campbell, BSc *Calif.*, MSc *Wash.*, PhD *S.Calif.*; FRSNZ

Richard Easter, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cant.*

## Schools and Departments

## Biological Sciences

### Head of School

David Goldstone, MSc PhD

### Director, First Year Teaching

Amanda A. Harper, GradDipTchg *ACE*, MSc EdD

### Group Services Manager

Julie Davis

### University Distinguished Professor

1998 Margaret A. Brimble, DNZM, MSc PhD *S\*ton*; CChem, FNZIC FRACI FRS FRSC FRSNZ (*jointly with Chemical Sciences*)

### Professors

◇2010 Andrew Allan, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Camb.*

2003 Jacqueline R. Beggs, MSc PhD *Otago*

2024 Dianne Brunton, MSc PhD *Mich.*

1995 Kendall D. Clements, BSc *Well.*, PhD *James Cook*, MSc

2005 Rochelle Constantine, ONZM, BSc PGDipSci *Massey*, MSc PhD (*jointly with Institute of Marine Science*)

◇1993 Garth J. S. Cooper, DSc DPhil *Oxf.*, BSc MBChB DipObst; FMedSci FRCPA FRSNZ (*jointly with Medicine*)

2005 Alexei Drummond, BSc PhD; FRSNZ (*jointly with Computer Science*)

2002 P. Rod Dunbar, MBChB PhD *Otago*; FRSNZ

2014 Juliet Gerrard, DNZM, BA(Hons) DPhil *Oxf.*; FRSNZ (*jointly with Chemical Sciences*)

2007 Anthony J. Hickey, MSc PhD (*jointly with Marine Science*)

2008 Gregory Holwell, BSc(Hons) *Melb.*, PhD GradDipEd *Macq.*

2013 Andrew G. Jeffs, MSc PhD (*jointly with Institute of Marine Science*)

2012 Gavin Lear, BSc(Hons) DPhil *Oxf.*

◇2012 Klaus Lehnert, MSc PhD *TU Darmstadt*

1991 Kerry Loomes, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*

2015 Cate Macinnis-Ng, BSc PhD *Technol.Syd.*

2017 Jennifer Miles-Chan, MSc PhD

1993 Craig D. Millar, MSc PhD

2007 Anthony R. J. Phillips, BSc *Well.*, MBChB *Otago*, PhD

2016 Anthony Poole, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*

◇1994 Joanna J. Putterill, MSc PhD

2020 Allen G. Rodrigo, BSc(Hons) PhD DSc *Cant.*; FRSNZ

2010 James Russell, MSc PhD (*jointly with Statistics*)

1999 Mary A. Sewell, MSc PhD *Alberta*

2007 Russell G. Snell, MSc *Otago*, PhD *Cardiff*

2007 Margaret Stanley, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD *Monash*

2007 Michael W. Taylor, BSc *Otago*, PhD *NSW*, MSc

◇2011 Matthew D. Templeton, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*

◇2018 Maren Wellenreuther, MSc *Hamburg, Adel.*, PhD

◇2013 ZhiQiang Zhang, BSc PhD *Cornell*; FRSNZ

### Emeritus Professors

Edward N. Baker, CNZM, MSc PhD; FNZIC FRSNZ

A. Richard Bellamy, CNZM, BSc *NZ*, MSc PhD; FRSNZ

Michael N. Clout, BSc(Hons) *Edin.*, PhD; FRSNZ

Richard Gardner, PhD DSc; FRSNZ

Philip J. Harris, MA PhD *Camb.*

### Associate Professors

2024 J. David Aguirre, MSc PhD *Qld.*

2018 Jane R. Allison, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Camb.*

2008 Ghader Bashiri, BSc *Shahid Chamran*, MSc *Guilan*, PhD

2008 Bruce Burns, MSc PhD *Colorado*

2016 Kristal Cain, BSc(Hons) *Texas A&M*, PhD *Indiana*

2018 Emma Carroll, MSc(Hons) PhD

2008 Brendon Dunphy, MSc PhD (*jointly with Marine Science*)

2010 Anne Gaskett, BA BSc(Hons) *Melb.*, PhD *Macq.*

◇2023 Al Glen, BSc(Hons) PhD *Syd.*

2022 Simon Greenhill, MSc PhD

2015 Kim M. Handley, MSc PhD *Manc.*

2008 Paul Harris, MSc PhD (*jointly with Chemical Sciences*)

2013 Jessie Jacobsen, BSc(Hons) PhD

2024 Libby Liggins, MSc PhD *Qld.*

1999 J. Shaun Lott, BSc(Hons) *Sur.*, PhD *Leeds*

◇2011 Robin MacDiarmid, MSc PhD *Otago*

2013 Anna Santure, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*

◇2011 Robert Schaffer, BSc *Aberd.*, PhD *E.Anglia*

2019 Emma Scotter, MNZM, BSc(Hons) PhD

2000 Christopher Squire, MSc PhD

◇2013 Darren Ward, MSc *La Trobe*, PhD

◇2024 Xue-Xian Zhang, BSc *Beijing Ag. U.*, PhD *Huazhong Ag. U.*

**Senior Lecturers**

- ◇2003 Catherine E. Angel, BSc *Leeds*, MSc PhD *Aberd.*  
 2010 Augusto S. Barbosa, BA PhD *Brasilia*  
 2021 Christopher Carrie, BSc, PhD *W.Aust.*  
 2001 Karine David, BSc DEA PhD *Paris XI*  
 2010 Rebecca Deed, BSc(Hons) PhD (*jointly with Chemical Sciences*)  
 ◇2024 Manpreet Dhami, BSc PhD  
 2016 Austen Ganley, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2019 Iain D Hay, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*  
 ◇2017 Nijat Imin, MSc *XJAU (China)*, PhD *ANU*  
 2005 Richard L. Kingston, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*  
 2015 Sarah Knight, MSc PhD  
 2018 Nicholas Matzke, MA PhD *Calif.*  
 ◇2017 Maj Padamsee, BA *Bard*, MSc PhD *Minn.*  
 ◇2018 David Pattermore, MSc PhD *Prin.*  
 ◇2008 Hilary Sheppard, BSc *Bath*, PhD *Leic.*  
 2018 Nobuto Takeuchi, MSc PhD *Utrecht*  
 1999 John A. Taylor, BSc(Hons) *Aberd.*, PhD *Edin.*  
 2015 Christopher S. Walker, MSc PhD  
 2021 Nari M. Williams, BAgricSci *Adel.*, PhD *Murd.*  
 1993 Shane D. T. Wright, BSc *Cant.*, PhD

**Lecturers**

- 2019 James Brock, BSc *Bangor*, MSc *Coventry*, PhD  
 2023 Nicole Edwards, MSc PhD  
 2018 Matthew Fullmer, BSc(Hons) *Mass.*, PhD *Conn.*  
 2020 Alice D. Penna, MSc *Turin*, PhD *Tas.*, PhD *Paris IV (jointly with Marine Science)*  
 2024 Soledad Perez Santangelo, MSc PhD, *Buenos Aires*  
 2008 David Seldon, BSc(Hons) GradDipSecTchg *Auck. UT*, MSc  
 2019 Matthew Sullivan, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2012 Caroline Aspden, MSc  
 2017 Kathryn Jones, BSc *Well.*, PhD  
 2021 Jennifer Jury, BSc(Hons)  
 ◇2018 Mia Jullig, PreclinVet PhD *Swedish Univ. Agr. Sci.*  
 2017 Monica Kam, BTech(Hons) PhD  
 2015 Julie McIntosh, MSc PhD  
 2005 Suzanne J. Reid, PhD PGDipSci

**Senior Tutor**

- 1994 Amanda A. Harper, GradDipTchg *ACE*, MSc EdD

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2007 Jacqueline F. Aitken, MSc PhD *Texas*  
 ◇2006 Esther M. M. Bulloch, BSc(Hons) *Massey*, PhD *Camb.*  
 2018 Stephanie Dawes, BSc PhD *Witw.*  
 2002 Jiwon Hong, BTech PhD  
 2015 Iman Kavianinia, PhD *Massey*  
 2012 Paul G. Young, MSc PhD  
 1996 Shaoping Zhang, MSc *Jinan*, PhD *Stockholm*

**Research and Postdoctoral Fellows**

- 2025 Neil Birrell, MSc PhD  
 2019 Jules Devaux, MSc *Bretagne Sud*, PhD  
 2022 Alicia Didsbury, MSc PhD PGDipSci  
 2012 Vaughan Feisst, MSc PhD  
 2015 Renee R. Handley, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Ariel-Micaiah Heswall, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2015 Inken Kelch, Dipl.Biol. *Humboldt*, PhD

- 2020 Renata Kowalczyk, MSc *Gdansk*, PhD  
 2016 Evert J. Loeff, MSc *Leiden*, PhD  
 2022 Danielle Maddock, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 2025 Miran Mrkela, BSc MBioMedsc  
 2016 Saem Park, MSc PhD PGDip  
 2024 William Pearman, MSc PhD *Otago*  
 2020 Molly Swanson, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2023 Jamie R. H. Taka, MSc PhD  
 2024 Kyrah Thumbadoo, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2021 Alexander Trevarton, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2023 Aimee van der Reis, BSc(Hons) *Stell.*, PhD  
 2024 Tram Vi, MSc *Hanoi UST*, PhD *Montpellier*  
 2025 Edin Whitehead, MSc PhD  
 2021 Whitney Whitford, MSc PhD

**Honorary Professors**

- Gillian Lewis, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 Wendy Nelson, MNZM, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *Br.Col.*;  
 FRSNZ

Richard D. Newcomb, MSc PhD *ANU*

**Honorary Associate Professors**

- Clive W. Evans, BSc PhD  
 Shane Lavery, MSc PhD *Qld.*  
 Peter Metcalf, BSc *Cant.*, PhD

**Honorary Research Fellows**

- Souyad Boudjelas, MSc PhD  
 Ramesh R. Chavan, MSc *B'lore*, PhD *S.P.*  
 Todd Landers, MSc PhD  
 Louise Lu, MPH PhD *Auck.UT*  
 Judith O'Brien, BSc *Otago*, MSc, PhD  
 Shyama Pagad, BSc *B'lore.Ag.Scis.*, MSc  
 Norman Ragg, MSc *Wales*, PhD *Cant.*

**Chemical Sciences****Head of School**

Duncan J. McGillivray, BSc(Hons) *ANU*, DPhil *Oxf.*, BA  
 BSc; FNZIC FRSC

**Deputy Heads of School**

David Barker, BSc PhD *Syd.*; CChem, MNZIC MRSC  
 Daniel Furkert, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Vijayalekshmi Sarojini, MSc PhD *Ban.*; MEPS MNZIC

**Director, Food Science**

Siew-Young Quek, BSc(Hons) *NU Malaysia*, PhD *Birm.*;  
 FNZFST, MIFT(USA) MNZIC

**Director, Forensic Science**

SallyAnn Harbison, MNZM, BSc PhD *Liv.*

**Director, Green Chemical Science**

Cameron Weber, BSc(Adv)(Hons) PhD *Syd.*; MNZIC  
 MRSC

**Director, Medicinal Chemistry**

Brent R. Copp, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cant.*

**Director, Wine Science**

Neill Culley, BSc GD.Oen *Adel.*, MBA

**Group Services Manager**

Michael Groom, DipPRM *Lincoln(NZ)*

**University Distinguished Professor**

1998 Margaret A. Brimble, DNZM, MSc PhD S<sup>t</sup>on; CChem, FNZIC FRACI FRS FRSC FRSNZ (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)

**Professors**

1993 Robert F. Anderson, MSc PhD; CChem, FNZIC FRSC (*jointly with Auckland Cancer Society Research Centre*)

2004 David Barker, BSc PhD Syd.; CChem, MNZIC MRSC

1993 Brent R. Copp, BSc(Hons) PhD Cant.

2012 Bruno Fedrizzi, MSc PhD Padova

2014 Juliet Gerrard, DNZM, BA(Hons) DPhil Oxf.; FRSNZ (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)

2022 SallyAnn Harbison, MNZM, BSc PhD Liv.; FRSNZ

2011 Christian Hartinger, PhD Vienna; FRSNZ

1997 Paul A. Kilmartin, BA BSc(Hons) Well., STB *Angelicum*, MTh SCD, LTCL, PhD; FNZIC FNZIFST FRSC FRSNZ

2008 Duncan J. McGillivray, BSc(Hons) ANU, DPhil Oxf., BA BSc; FNZIC FRSC

2004 Siew-Young Quek, BSc(Hons) NU Malaysia, PhD Birm.; FNZIFST, MIFT(USA) MNZIC

2006 Vijayalekshmi Sarojini, MSc PhD Ban.; MEPS MNZIC

◇2007 M. Cather Simpson, BA Virginia, PhD New Mexico; FNZIC FRSNZ, LMACS (*jointly with Physics*)

2004 Tilo Söhnle, DiplChem PhD TU Dresden; MNZIC

2009 Jonathan Sperry, BSc(Hons) PhD Exe.

2002 Jadranka Travas-Sejdic, MSc Zagreb, PhD; FNZIC FRSNZ

2003 Geoffrey I. N. Waterhouse, MSc PhD; FNZIC FRSC FRSNZ, MACS

2013 Geoff Willmott, MA MSc PhD Camb. (*jointly with Physics*)

1984 L. James Wright, MSc PhD; FNZIC, MACS

**Emeritus Professors**

Graham A. Bowmaker, BSc PhD Syd.; CChem, FNZIC FRACI FRSC FRSNZ

George R. Clark, MNZM, PhD DSc; FNZIC

Ralph P. Cooney, ONZM, BSc(Hons) PhD DSc Qld.; FNZIC FRACI FRSNZ

Laurence D. Melton, PhD S. Fraser, MSc; CChem, FAIC FIAFST FNZIC FNZIFST FRSC

James B. Metson, BSc(Hons) PhD Well.; FNZIC, MTMS

Gordon M. Miskelly, BSc PhD Otago; FNZIC, MACS

Charmian J. O'Connor, DNZM, CBE, JP(Retd), MSc NZ, PhD, DSc; FNZIC FRSNZ

Warren R. Roper, MSc NZ, PhD HonDSc Cant.; FNZIC FRS FRSNZ

David E. Williams, MSc PhD; CChem, FNZIC FRSC FRSNZ

**Associate Professors**

2010 Daniel Furkert, BSc(Hons) PhD; MACS MNZIC

2015 Muhammad Hanif, MSc Punjab (Lahore), PhD Vienna

2008 Paul Harris, MSc PhD (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)

2011 Jianyong Jin, BEng Dalian UT, MSc Fudan, PhD Clemson

2015 Erin Leitao, BSc Vic.(BC), PhD Calg.; MNZIC

2016 Lisa Pilkington, BA MSc Oxf., PhD; MNZIC

2021 Ziyun Wang, BSc East China UST, PhD Belf.

2019 Cameron Weber, BSc(Adv)(Hons) PhD Syd.; MNZIC MRSC

2013 Fan Zhu, BSc Jiangnan, MSc Wuhan Polytech., PhD HK

**Senior Lecturers**

2016 Melissa Cadelis, BSc(Hons) PhD

2018 Rebecca Deed, BSc(Hons) PhD (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)

2021 Danaé Larsen, BSc(Hons) PhD

2022 Christopher B. Larsen, BSc(Hons) PhD Otago; MNZIC

2019 Davide Mercadante, MBiotech Federico II, PhD

2024 Joel Rindelaub, BA Gustavus, PhD Purdue

2022 Tristan de Rond, BSc(Hons) Brown, PhD UC Berk.

**Lecturer**

2024 Rosalyn L. Falconer, MChem Oxf., PhD Brit.; MRSC

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

2015 Kaitlin Beare, BSc(Hons) PhD Syd.

2018 Ruth Cink, BA(Hons) Northwestern, MSc N.Colorado, PhD Auck.UT

2016 Neill Culley, BSc GD.Oen Adel., MBA

2024 Courtney Ruha, BSc(Hons) PhD

2005 Peter Swedlund, MSc PhD; MNZIC

2022 Marie-Anne Thelen, GDipThg Massey, Dipl. Chem. ETH Zurich, PhD Zurich; MNZIC

**Senior Research Fellows**

2018 Alan Cameron, BSc(Hons) PhD

2017 Michel Nieuwoudt, BSc(Hons) PhD Witw., MSc S.Af.; MNZIC

2018 David Rennison, BSc(Hons) PhD UMIST

2019 Bicheng Zhu, BSc(Hons) Dalian UT, PhD

**Research and Postdoctoral Fellows**

2023 Mohammed S. Abdelbassit, MSc KFUPM, PhD Cant.

2025 Robert Deas, BSc(Hons) PhD

2015 Xiaobo Ding, BSc(Hons) PhD

2023 Alexander Elliott, MSc Camb., PhD Glas.

2023 Yann Hermant, MSc Namur, PhD

2020 Rebecca E. Jelley, BSc(Hons) Otago, PhD

2018 Freda Li, BSc(Hons) PhD

2023 Masoume Malmir, MSc Semnan, PhD Alzahra

2023 Yu Mao, BEng East China UST, PhD Belf.

2024 Mitchell A. Nascimento, MSc Windsor, PhD Vic.(BC); MCIC MNZIC

2023 Hannah Sheridan, MSci PhD Exe.

2023 Kai Sun, BEng NEPU, PhD Beijing Univ. Chem. Tech.

2022 Billy Yi Yang, BVO(Hons) Lincoln(NZ), PhD

2023 Yongfang Zhou, BSc PhD SCUT

**Honorary Professors**

Penelope J. Brothers, PhD Stan., MSc; FNZIC FRSC

Conrad Perera, BSc Ceylon, MSc Mys., PhD Oregon State; FFSANZ FIAFST FNZIFST

**Honorary Academics**

Sally Coulson, BSc PhD

Kapish Gobindlal, BSc(Hons) Auck.UT, MCE PhD

Ivanhoe Leung, MChem DPhil *Oxf.*  
 Dongxiao Sun-Waterhouse, MSc PhD; FIAFST FNZIFST  
 FRSC  
 Cherie Tollemache, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Sunan Wang, MSc PhD *Guelph*  
 Zoe Wilson, MA *Camb.*, BSc(Hons) PhD; FHEA, MRSC  
 Samuel Yick, BSc(Hons) PhD *Syd.*  
 Zoran Zujovic, MSc DSc *Belgrade*

## Computer Science

### Head of Department

Giovanni Russello, MSc *Catania*, PhD *Eindhoven UT*

### Group Services Manager

Karren Maltseva, BBS PGCertBus *Massey*

### Professors

2000 Robert W. Amor, MSc *Well.*, PhD; MACM Mem.  
 IEEE MITP MRSNZ  
 1992 Cristian S. Calude, NOFS, BSc PhD *Bucharest*;  
 M.Acad *Europaea*  
 1999 Paul Denny, MSc PhD  
 2001 Gillian Dobbie, MTech *Massey*, PhD *Melb.*;  
 FRSNZ  
 2005 Alexei Drummond, BSc PhD; FRSNZ (*jointly with*  
*Biological Sciences*)  
 2008 Mark Gahegan, BSc(Hons) *Leeds*, PhD *Curtin*  
 2010 Yun Sing Koh, MSc *Malaya*, PhD *Otago*  
 2011 Sebastian Link, MSc *TU Clausthal*, PhD *Massey*,  
 DSc  
 1995 Andrew Luxton-Reilly, BSc MA PhD  
 PGCertAcadPrac; DMACM  
 2002 André O. Nies, Dip.Math *Freiburg*, Dr. rer. nat.,  
 Dr.habil *Heidelberg*; FRSNZ  
 2012 Giovanni Russello, MSc *Catania*, PhD *Eindhoven*  
*UT*  
 2002 Ewan Tempero, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, MS PhD  
*Wash.*; MACM Mem.IEEE  
 2005 Jim Warren, BSc PhD *Maryland*; FAIDH  
 2019 Michael Witbrock, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD  
*Carnegie-Mellon*

### Associate Professors

2001 Patrice J. Delmas, MSc, PhD MENG *INPG*  
*(France)*  
 2014 Simone Linz, MSc PhD *Heinrich Heine*  
 2016 Jiamou Liu, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Danielle Lottridge, MAsc PhD *Tor.*; MACM  
 2017 Bruce Chiu-Wing Sham, BEng MPhil PhD *CUHK*;  
 SM.IEEE  
 2003 Jing Sun, BSc *Nanjing*, PhD *Sing.*  
 2001 Burkhard Wuensche, BSc *Kaiserslautern*, MSc  
 PhD; MACM Mem.IEEE

### Senior Lecturers

1996 Michael J. Dinneen, BSc *Idaho*, MSc PhD *Vic.*  
*(BC)*  
 2016 Matthew Egbert, BSc(Hons) *St And.*, MSc(Dist)  
 PhD *Sus.*  
 2018 Miao Qiao, BSc *Shanghai Jiao Tong*, PhD *CUHK*  
 2012 Aniket Mahanti, MSc PhD *Calg.*  
 1994 Sathiamoorthy Manoharan, BTech *IIT*  
*Kharagpur*, PhD *Edin.*

2018 Ninh Pham, MSc *Ho Chi Minh UT*, PhD *ITU*  
*Copenhagen*  
 1996 Patricia J. Riddle, BS *Penn. State*, PhD *Rutgers*  
 2000 Ulrich Speidel, MSc PhD; Mem.IEEE  
 2019 Katerina Taskova, BEng *UKiM*, PhD *Jozef Stefan*;  
 IPS  
 2003 Gerald Weber, Dipl-Math Dr. rer. nat *FU Berlin*  
 2011 David Welch, BA BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PGDipSci  
 PhD  
 2017 Jörg Wicker, Diplom *LMU Munich*, *TU Munich*,  
 PhD *TU Munich*  
 1992 Xinfeng Ye, BSc *Huaqiao*, MSc PhD *Manc.*

### Lecturers

2023 Ni Ding, BEng(Hons) *NSW*, PhD *ANU*  
 2025 Wei Fan, BSc *BUPIT*, PhD *UCF*  
 2025 Hong Jia, MSc *Northeastern (China)*, PhD *NSW*  
 2024 Qian Liu, BEng *SDNU*, PhD *Beijing IT*, PhD  
*Technol.Syd*  
 2023 Sean Longyu Ma, MEng *Shanghai Jiao Tong*,  
 PhD  
 2025 Tracy Marie Maniapoto, BIT *UCOL*, MIS *Well.*,  
 PhD *Massey*  
 2025 Kerry McInerney, MA MPhil PhD *Camb.*  
 2023 Rajko Nenadov, MSc(Hons) PhD *ETH Zurich*  
 2023 Yun Suen Pai, ME *Malaya*, PhD *Keio*  
 2025 Mark Van der klei, BICT *BAM CPIT.*, MCom PHD  
*Cant.*  
 2023 Marc Vynals, DipMaths-CompSci *Catalonia*,  
 PhD *KTH Stockholm*  
 2023 Elliot Wen, MPhil *HKPU*, PhD  
 2020 Daniel Wilson, MA MProfStuds PhD  
 2024 Talia Xu, MSc *Tor.*, PhD *TU Delft*  
 2023 Jingfeng Zhang, BSc(Hons) *Shandong*, PhD *NU*  
*Singapore*  
 2025 Xinyu Zhang, BEng *TUST*, PhD *Tongji*

### Professional Teaching Fellows

2015 Damir Azhar, MSc PhD  
 2000 Ann Cameron, BSc  
 1999 Angela Chang, MSc  
 2024 David Huang, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Tyne Vaughan Harvey Crow, DipTchg MIS  
*Massey*  
 2024 Thomas Lacombe, ME *Savoie*, PhD *CUGA*  
 2016 Andrew Meads, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2025 Karuna G. Reddy, MSc PhD *S.Pac*  
 2020 Asma Shakil, BTech *JMI*, MTech *IIT Delhi*, PhD  
 2021 Shyamli Sindhvani, BTech *MRIIRS*, MTech *Bad.*  
*Vid.*, PhD  
 2019 Paramvir Singh, BTech *Punj.Tech.*, ME *PEC*, PhD  
*GND*  
 2022 Anna Trofimova, SEng *MIREA*, MSc *Polimi*  
 2016 Yi-Chien Vita Tsai, MSc *NSW*, BE(Hons) PGCert  
 2018 Yu-Cheng Tu, ME PhD  
 2024 Michelle Zhang, MM *Northeastern (China)*, PhD

### Senior Research Fellow

2009 Remco Bouckaert, MSc *Eindhoven UT*, PhD  
*Utrecht*

### Research Fellows

2024 Eric Spero, BCogSc(Hons) MA PhD *Car.*  
 2023 Vajisha Wanniarachchi, BSc(Hons), *Colombo*,  
 PhD *Massey*

**Honorary Academics**

Rizwan Asghar, BSc(Hons) *Punjab (Lahore)*, MSc *Eindhoven UT*, PhD *Trento*  
 Michael W. Barley, BA *UCSD*, MSc *Brun.*, PhD *Rutgers*  
 Robert Biddle, MMath *Waterloo*, PhD *Cant.*  
 J. Nevil Brownlee, MSc PhD; Mem.IEEE MNZIP  
 Brian Carpenter, MA *Camb.*, MSc PhD *Manc.*  
 Johannes Dimyadi, BSc *Vic.(Aust.)*, MSc *Cant.*, PhD; MSFPE  
 Peter Gutmann, MSc PhD  
 Bakh M. Khoussainov, PhD DipMaths *Novosibirsk*; FRSNZ  
 Roman Oliynyk, MSc *Lviv*, PhD  
 Clark Thomborson, MS ME *Stan.*, PhD *Carnegie-Mellon*; MACM Sen.Mem.IEEE

**Environment****Head of School**

Robin A. Kearns, MA PhD *McM.*; FRSNZ

**Group Services Manager**

Michael Groom, DipPRM *Lincoln(NZ)*

**Professors**

2015 Thomas Baker, BDS(Hons) PhD *Newcastle(NSW)*  
 2004 Gary Brierley, MSc PhD *S.Fraser*  
 2016 Martin Brook, BSc(Hons) *Salf.*, MEng *NSW*, PhD *Dund.*; CGeol CMEngNZ, FGS  
 2024 Karin R. Bryan, BSc(Hons) *Tor.*, PhD *Dal.*; FRSNZ (*jointly with Institute of Marine Sciences*)  
 1997 Kathleen A. Campbell, BSc *Calif.*, MSc *Wash.*, PhD *S.Calif.*; FRSNZ  
 2015 Shane J. Cronin, BSc(Hons) PhD *Massey*  
 2008 Mark Dickson, BSc(Hons) *Massey*, PhD *W'gong*  
 2008 Karen Fisher, BA MSocSci *Waik.*, PhD *ANU*  
 2010 Jean-Christophe Gaillard, Maîtrise *UJF*, PhD *Savoie*  
 2019 Melanie Kah, MSc *Lorraine*, PhD *York(UK)*  
 1988 Robin A. Kearns, MA PhD *McM.*; FRSNZ  
 2001 Nicholas Lewis, BCom MA PhD  
 2004 Jan Lindsay, Dr. rer. nat. *Giessen*, MSc  
 1992 Laurence Murphy, BA PhD *Trinity(Dub.)*; FRICS FRGS  
 2004 George Perry, MSc *Cant.*, PhD *Melb.*, PGCap *Lond.*  
 2002 Julie Rowland, DipTchg *ACE*, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 2006 Jennifer Salmond, MA *Oxf.*, MSc *Birm.*, PhD *Br.Col.*  
 2010 Luitgard Schwendenmann, BSc *UAS Bingen*, MSc *Karlsruhe*, Dr. rer. nat. *Goettingen*  
 2000 Phil Shane, MSc PhD *Well.*  
 2012 Kevin S. Simon, BA *Wittenberg*, MS PhD *Virginia Tech.*

**Emeritus Professors**

Philippa M. Black, BSc NZ, MA MSc PhD; FMSAm FRSNZ  
 Richard B. Le Heron, MA *Massey*, PhD *Wash.*; FRSNZ  
 Paul W. Williams, ONZM, BA *Durh.*, MA *Trinity(Dub.)*, PhD ScD *Camb.*; FIAG

**Associate Professors**

2013 Ludmila Adam, BSc *Simon Bolivar*, MSc PhD *CSM*

1995 Paul Augustinus, BSc *Melb.*, *Tas.*, DPhil *Waik.*  
 1999 Gretel Boswijk, BA(Hons) PhD *Sheff.*, MA *Leic.*  
 2012 Melissa Bowen, MSc *Stan.*, PhD *MIT*  
 1998 Brad Coombes, BA PhD *Otago*  
 2012 Murray Ford, MSc PhD  
 ◇2021 Carolyn Lundquist, BSc *UCLA*, PhD *UC Davis*  
 2013 Meg Parsons, BSocSci(Hons) *Waik.*, PhD *Syd.*  
 2013 Michael Rowe, BSc *Wash. State*, PhD *Oregon State*  
 2021 Emma Sharp, MSc PhD  
 2019 Katarzyna Sila-Nowicka, MSc *Wroclaw*, PhD *St And.*  
 2007 Lorna Strachan, BSc(Hons) *Leeds*, PhD *Cardiff*  
 2013 Jon Tunnicliffe, MSc *N.Br.Col.*, PhD *Br.Col.*

**Senior Lecturers**

2009 Jennifer Eccles, PhD *Camb.*, MSc  
 1992 Marie McEntee, LTCL *Lond.*, MA PhD  
 2020 James Muirhead, PhD *Idaho*, MSc  
 2021 Emma Ryan, MSc PhD *James Cook*  
 2009 Sam Trowsdale, BSc(Hons) *Kingston(UK)*, PhD *Sheff.*

**Lecturers**

2023 Thomas Dowling, BSc(Hons) *Durh.*, MPhil *Camb.*, PhD *Lund.*  
 2024 Hyesop Shin, BA *Kyungbuk*, MA *Seoul NU*, PhD *Camb.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

2023 Rachael Boswell, MSc PhD  
 2019 Sonia Fonua, BSc MA PhD  
 2023 Anthony Gampell, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2004 Barry O'Connor, MSc PhD  
 2013 Nicholas Richards, BSc(Hons) *Plym.*, PhD *S'ton*

**Senior Tutors**

2005 Joeseph Fagan, MA  
 2004 Melanie Wall, MA

**Research Fellows**

2023 Runhua Feng, MSc PhD *Curtin*  
 2019 Eduardo Gomez-de la Peña, MSc *UNAM*  
 2021 Leane Makey, BSc(Hons) *James Cook*, PhD  
 2021 Joali Paredes Mariño, BSc(Hons) *The Andes (Venezuela)*, MSc *Poitiers*, MSc *Crete*, PhD *Perugia*  
 2025 Zhanchao Shao, PhD *Waik.*  
 2023 Gerd Sielfeld, BSc(Hons) *UdeC*, MSc PhD *Catholic U. Chile*  
 2015 Elaine Smid BA *Virginia*, MSc *Hawaii (Manoa)*, PhD

**Honorary Research Associates**

Daniel Bertin, BSc *Chile*, PhD  
 Tara Coleman, MA PhD  
 Martin Crundwell, MSc PhD  
 Wardlow Friesen, BA *Calg.*, BA(Hons) *Car.*, PhD  
 Jay Gao, BE *Wuhan*, MSc *Tor.*, PhD *Georgia*  
 Bruce Hayward, CNZM, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Geoffrey Lamarche, PhD *Grenoble Alpes*  
 Finnbar Lee, MSc PhD  
 David O'Sullivan, MSc *Glas.*, PhD *UC Lond.*  
 Ingo A. Pecher, Vordiplom *TU Munich*, MSc PhD *Christian Albrechts*  
 Dion Pou, BSc

Ian E.M. Smith, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *ANU*; FGS Aust  
 Marc Tadaki, PhD *Br.Col.*, MSc  
 Ingrid A. Ukstins, BA(Hons) *Mt Holyoke*, MSc *UC Davis*,  
 PhD *Lon.*; FGS

## Exercise, Sport and Rehabilitation Sciences

### Head of School

Michael Kingsley, BPhEd *Otago*, MSc *Lough.*, PhD  
*Swansea*, PGCE *Wales*

### Group Services Manager

Julie Davis

### Professors

1997 Winston D. J. Byblow, MSc PhD *S.Fraser*, BHK  
*Windsor*  
 2007 Nicholas Gant, BSc *Nott.Trent*, MSc PhD *Lough.*  
 2020 Michael Kingsley, BPhEd *Otago*, MSc *Lough.*,  
 PhD *Swansea*, PGCE *Wales*

### Associate Professors

2018 Arne Nieuwenhuys, MSc PhD *VU Amsterdam*  
 2008 Yanxin Zhang, BS *Shanghai Jiao Tong*, PhD  
*Texas Tech*

### Senior Lecturers

2019 Silmara Gusso, MSc PhD  
 2013 Angus McMorland, BTech PhD  
 2018 Rebecca Meiring, MSc PhD *Witw.*  
 2014 Stacey Reading, MSc PhD *Guelph*  
 2024 Sjan-mari van Niekerk, MSc PhD *Stell.*

### Lecturers

2025 Suzie Belcher, BSc *Keele*, MSc *Sheff.Hallam*,  
 PhD *Auck.UT*  
 2025 Harry Dorrell, PhD *Humb.*  
 2023 Elizabeth Holt, MPH PhD  
 2021 Marie-Claire Smith, PhD

### Postdoctoral Fellow

2021 Paul Marshall, BCom BSc PGDipSci PhD

### Professional Teaching Fellows

2018 Tyler Elliott, MSc  
 2018 Cindy Morrison, MSc  
 2024 Judy Thomas, MSc *W.Ont.*, PhD  
 2021 Estelle Watson, MSc *Stell.*, PhD *Witw.*  
 2011 Waruna Weerasekera, BBiomedSc *Otago*,  
 BSc(Hons)

### Tutors

2022 Alex Bunting, MSc  
 2025 Erin Karam, MSc *Witw.*

### Senior Research Fellow

2022 Sarah Ward, BPhy *Otago*, PhD

## Institute of Marine Science

### Director

Conrad A. Pilditch, MSc *Otago*, PhD *Dal.*

### Business and Operations Manager

Boyd Taylor, BSc

### Professors

2024 Karin R. Bryan, BSc(Hons) *Tor.*, PhD *Dal.* (*jointly with Environment*)  
 2005 Rochelle Constantine, ONZM, BSc PGDipSci  
*Massey*, MSc PhD (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)  
 2007 Anthony J. Hickey, MSc PhD (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)  
 2013 Andrew G. Jeffs, MSc PhD (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)  
 2024 Conrad A. Pilditch, MSc *Otago*, PhD *Dal.*  
 2013 Craig A. Radford, MSc *Cant.*, PhD  
 2012 Simon F. Thrush, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD  
*E.Anglia*; FRSNZ

### Emeritus Professor

1978 John C. Montgomery, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD  
 DSc *Brist.*; FRSNZ

### Associate Professors

2008 Brendon Dunphy, MSc PhD (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)  
 2008 Neill A. Herbert, BSc(Hons) *Wales*, MSc *Plym.*,  
 PhD  
 2012 Nicholas T. Shears, BSc PhD  
 2002 Richard B. Taylor, MSc PhD

### Senior Lecturers

2020 Alice Della Penna, MSc *Turin*, PhD *Denis Diderot Paris VII*, PhD *Tas.* (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)  
 2019 Rebecca Gladstone-Gallagher, MSc PhD *Waik.*  
 2018 Jenny R. Hillman, MSc *James Cook*, PhD  
 ◇2017 Darren Parsons, MSc PhD *N.Carolina State*  
 1987 T. Alwyn V. Rees, BSc(Hons) *Liv.*, PhD *Wales*  
 ◇2024 Leo N. Zamora, BSc PhD, *Valparaiso*

### Lecturer

◇2022 Sally J. Watson, BSc(Hons) *Syd.*, PhD *Tas.*

### Research and Postdoctoral Fellows

2020 Ines Bartl, MSc PhD *Rostock*  
 2023 Emilee D. Benjamin, MSc *Miami*, PhD  
 2021 Caitlin Blain, BSc *Vanc.*, MSc *Nfld.*, PhD  
 2025 Tegan L. Evans, MSc PhD  
 2023 Benjamin Hanns, MSc PhD  
 2025 Shahrokh Heidari, MSc *Azad*, PhD  
 2024 Samantha M. Ladewig, MSc *CCU*, PhD  
 2023 Kelsey I. Miller, MSc *James Cook*, PhD  
 2020 Stefano Schenone, MSc *Genoa*, PhD  
 2025 Michelle Simone, MSc *Dal.*, PhD *S.Cross*  
 2021 Bradley M. Skelton, BSc PhD  
 2022 Stefan Spreitzenbarth, BSc *Bayreuth*, MSc  
*Hamburg*, PhD  
 2021 Arie J. P. Spyksma, BSc *Waik.*, PhD  
 2024 Louise M. Wilson, MRes *Glas.*, PhD  
 2024 Wenjie Wu, MSc PhD

### Honorary Lecturers

Olive Andrews, BAppSc *S.Cross*  
 Sean Handley, MSc PhD

## Mathematics

### Head of Department

Steven Galbraith, BCMS *Waik.*, MSc *Georgia Tech.*,  
DPhil *Oxf.*; FNZMS

### Deputy Head of Department

Claire Postlethwaite, MA PhD *Camb.*

### Group Services Manager

Karren Maltseva, BBS PGCertBus *Massey*

### University Distinguished Professor

1983 Marston D. E. Conder, ONZM, MSocSc *Waik.*,  
MSc DPhil DSc *Oxf.*; FAMS FNZMS FRSNZ FTICA

### Professors

- 2008 Graham M. Donovan, BSc *Wash. (Seattle)*, PhD  
*Northwestern*
- 2006 A. F. M. (Tom) ter Elst, MSc *Nijmegen*, PhD  
*Eindhoven UT*; FNZMS
- 2008 Steven Galbraith, BCMS *Waik.*, MSc *Georgia*  
*Tech.*, DPhil *Oxf.*; FNZMS
- 1999 A. Rod Gover, MSc *Cant.*, DPhil *Oxf.*; FNZMS  
FRSNZ
- 1992 Vivien Kirk, PhD *Camb.*, MSc; FNZMS
- 2011 Bernd Krauskopf, Dipl-Math *RWTH Aachen*, PhD  
*Groningen*; FNZMS
- 1997 Eamonn A. O'Brien, BSc *NUI Galway*, PhD *ANU*;  
FNZMS FRSNZ
- 2011 Hinke M. Osinga, MSc PhD *Groningen*; FNZMS  
FRSNZ FSIAM
- 2008 Claire Postlethwaite, MA PhD *Camb.*
- 2017 Jeroen Schillewaert, MCompEng *MMaths PhD*  
*Ghent*
- 1993 Arkadii M. Slinko, MA *Novosibirsk*, PhD DSc  
*Sobolev Inst. Mathematics*
- 2002 James Sneyd, BSc *Otago*, MS PhD *NYU*; FRSNZ

### Emeritus Professors

- Bill Barton, MPhil *Massey*, MSc PhD DipTchg
- John C. Butcher, ONZM, MSc *NZ*, PhD DSc *Syd.*; FNZMS  
FRSNZ FSIAM
- David B. Gauld, ONZM, PhD *Calif.*, MSc; FNZMS
- Ivan L. Reilly, ONZM, BA MSc DSc *Well.*, AM PhD *Illinois*  
(*Urbana-Champaign*); CMath, FIMA
- Michael O. J. Thomas, MSc PhD *Warw.*; CMath, FIMA

### Associate Professors

- 1992 Jianbei An, BSc *HIT*, PhD *Illinois-Chic.*
- 2012 Tanya Evans, Dip. *Red Herzen*, MA PhD *Rice*
- 2004 Sina R. Greenwood, MSc PhD
- 2016 Gabriel Verret, MSc *Ott.*, PhD *Ljubljana*
- 1997 Shayne F. D. Waldron, BSc *Cant.*, MA PhD  
*Wisconsin-Madison*
- 2009 Caroline Yoon, PhD *Indiana*, BSc(Hons) MSc

### Senior Lecturers

- 2018 Marie Graff, BSc *Louis Pasteur*, MSc *Paris-Sud*  
*XI*, PhD *Paris VI*
- 2016 Pedram Hekmati, MPhil PhD *KTH Stockholm*
- 2021 Florian Lehner, BSc MA PhD *TU Graz*
- 2020 Ofer Marmur, BA *Haifa*, BSc MA PhD *Technion*
- 2012 Sione Na'a-Pangai Ma'u, MSc PhD
- 2021 Lauren Smith, BSc(Hons) MA PhD *Monash*
- 2021 Priya Subramanian, BE PhD *Madr.*
- 2020 Melissa Tacy, BPh PhD *ANU*

1994 Stephen W. Taylor, PhD *Minn.*, MSc

### Lecturer

2025 Jurij Volcic, MSc *Ljubljana*, PhD

### Professional Teaching Fellows

- 2022 Bartek Ewertowski, BSc *W.Ont.*, MA *York(Can.)*
- 2025 Robyn Gandell, BSc PhD DipTchg
- 2013 Phil Kane, MADLitNumEd MPhil *Auck.UT*,  
DipTchg *ASTC*, BSc
- 2025 Ana Ma, BSc DipTchg
- 2002 Garry Nathan, DipTchg(Dist.) *ATC*, MA  
PGDipSci(Dist.) PhD
- 2024 Raneer Prasad, BSc MED GradDipTchg(Sec)
- 2018 Malia Puloka, BSc *NSW*, MEdL *Auck.UT*, DipEd  
*Tonga IE*, MSc
- 2014 Nicolette Rattenbury, PGCAP *Manc.Met.*, MSc  
PhD
- 2018 Jonathan Stephenson, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, MS PhD  
*Chicago*

## Physics

### Head of Department

Miro Erkintalo, MSc PhD *Tampere UT*

### Group Services Manager

Karren Maltseva, BBS PGCertBus *Massey*

### Professors

- 2010 Neil Broderick, PhD
- 2003 Stéphane Coen, EngPhys PhD *FU Brussels*; FOSA  
FRSNZ
- 2012 Richard Easther, BSc(Hons) PhD *Cant.*
- 2011 Jan J. Eldridge, MSci MA PhD *Camb.*; FASA  
FRAS
- 2012 Miro Erkintalo, MSc PhD *Tampere UT*
- 2016 Nicola Gaston, BA BSc(Hons), PhD *Massey*;  
FRSNZ
- 1975 John Harvey, PhD *Sur.*, MSc; FNZIP FRSNZ,  
Mem.IEEE
- ◇2007 M. Cather Simpson, BA *Virginia*, PhD *New*  
*Mexico*; FRSNZ (*jointly with Chemical Sciences*)
- 2012 Craig Stevens, BEng(Hons) *Adel.*, PhD *W.Aust.*
- 2005 Frédéricique Vanholsbeeck, Lic Phys PhD *UL de*  
*Bruxelles*
- 2013 Kasper van Wijk, MS *Utrecht*, PhD *CSM*
- 2013 Geoff Willmott, MA MSc PhD *Camb. (jointly*  
*with Chemical Sciences)*

### Emeritus Professor

Geoffery Austin, BA *Camb.*, MSc PhD *Cant.*; FNZIP  
FRSNZ

### Associate Professors

- 2002 Maarten Hoogerland, MSc *Leiden*, PhD  
*Eindhoven UT*; MAOS MAPS MOSA
- 2003 Stuart Murdoch, MSc PhD
- 1996 Scott Parkins, MSc DPhil *Waik.*
- 2013 Nicholas Rattenbury, PGCAP PGDipLaw *Manc.*,  
MSc PhD; FRAS
- ◇1981 Peter Wills, BSc PhD

### Senior Lecturers

- 1995 David Krofcheck, BSc *Carnegie-Mellon*, MSc  
PhD *Ohio State*; APS-DNP
- 2019 Elke Pahl, DiplChem Dr.rer.nat *Heidelberg*

**Lecturer**

- 2025 Emily Gordon, MSc *Otago*, PhD *Colo.State*  
 2020 Kannan Ridings, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2001 Mark Conway, MSc  
 2018 Tristan O'Hanlon, MSc  
 2024 Ben Pollard, BA *Pomona*, MS PhD *Colorado*  
 2025 Petra Tang, MSc PhD  
 2012 Anna Yang, MSc

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2016 Claude Aguergaray, MSc MEng PhD *Bordeaux*  
 2019 Marco Bonesi, BE PhD *Cran.*  
 2014 Cushla McGoverin, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*  
 2017 Jami Shepherd, MSc PhD

**Research Fellows**

- 2023 Joseph Ashby, MSc *UCLA*, PhD  
 2022 John Bray, BSc PhD  
 2022 Preeti Cowan, MCMS *Waik.*, PhD *Massey*  
 2023 Wayne Crump, BSc(Hons) PhD *Well.*  
 2024 Max Dooley, MSci PhD *Nott.*  
 2024 Zongda Li, MSc PhD  
 2024 Larissa Markwardt, BSc(Hons) *Arkansas*, PhD *Mich.*  
 2022 Francesco Merola, MSc PhD *Naples*  
 2024 Liam Quinn, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Sophie Shamailov, PhD *Massey*, MSc  
 2019 Yiqing (Ray) Xu, MSc PhD

**Honorary Academics**

- Barry Brennan, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Matthew Collett, MSc *Waik.*, PhD *Essex*  
 Emily Harvey, BA BSc(Hons) PhD  
 John Harvey, PhD *Sur.*, MSc; FNZIP FRSNZ  
 Shaun Hotchkiss, BSc(Hons) DPhil  
 Rainer Leonhardt, Dipl-Phys Dr.rer.nat. *TU Munich*  
 Mark Mueller, SB *MIT*, PhD *Stan.*  
 Graeme Putt, BSc PhD *Melb.*; FAIP FNZIP, MAAPT  
 Igor Shvarchuck, BSc *Moscow*, MSc PhD *Amsterdam*  
 Celina Sikorska, MSc PhD *Gdansk*

**Psychology****Head of School**

Niki Harré, MA(Hons) PhD DipTSec

**Deputy Head of School (Academic)**

Paul Corballis, MA MSc MPhil PhD *Col.*

**Deputy Head of School (Research)**

Karen E. Waldie, BSc *Vic.(BC)*, MSc PhD *Calg.*

**Group Services Manager**

Michael Groom, DipPRM *Lincoln(NZ)*

**Professors**

- 2010 Quentin Atkinson, BA(Hons) PhD  
 1999 Suzanne Barker-Collo, HBA *Manit.*, MA PhD *Lakehead*  
 2001 Virginia Braun, MA PhD *Lough.*  
 2011 Paul Corballis, MA MSc MPhil PhD *Col.*  
 1990 Douglas Elliffe, BSc PhD  
 1991 Nicola Gavey, MA PhD DipClinPsych  
 2010 Kerry Gibson, BJourn *Rhodes*, MAClinPsych PhD *Cape Town*  
 ◇1993 Russell D. Gray, BSc PhD; FRSNZ

- 1998 Niki Harré, MA(Hons) PhD DipTSec  
 1994 Michael Hautus, MSc PhD  
 2009 Annette Henderson, BA(Hons) MSc *Calg.*, PhD *Qu.*  
 1999 Ian Kirk, BSc PhD *Otago*  
 1988 Anthony J. Lambert, BSc *Sheff.*, PhD *Leic.*  
 1999 Ian Lambie, ONZM, BA *Otago*, PhD  
 PGDipClinPsy DipBus; FNZPS  
 2005 Nickola C. Overall, MSc PhD *Cant.*  
 2023 Nichola Raihani, BA(Hons) PhD *Camb.*  
 2005 Christopher G. Sibley, BA BSc(Hons) PhD *Well.*  
 1994 Lynette J. Tippett, ONZM, MSc PhD  
 DipClinPsych  
 2000 Karen E. Waldie, BSc *Vic.(BC)*, MSc PhD *Calg.*

**Emeritus Professors**

- Michael C. Davison, BSc(Hons) *Brist.*, PhD *Otago*, DSc;  
 FABAI FRSNZ  
 John Duckitt, BA *Cape Town*, MA *Natal*, PhD *Witw.*  
 John Irwin, MA *NZ*, PhD *Tufts*; FAPS FNZPSS  
 Glynn Owens, BTech(Hons) *Brun.*, DPhil *Oxf.*; AFBPSS  
 Frederick W. Seymour, ONZM, BA *Well.*, MA *W.Aust.*,  
 PhD; FNZPSS  
 Margaret Wetherell, MA PhD *Brist.*; FRSNZ

**Associate Professors**

- 2014 Sarah Cowie, BA(Hons) PhD  
 2016 Makarena Dudley, PhD *Waik.*, MA  
 PGDipClinPsych  
 2011 Shiloh Groot, BSocSc(Hons) PhD *Waik.*  
 1997 Jeffrey P. Hamm, BSc *Qu.*, MSc PhD *Dal.*  
 2017 Lixin Jiang, BA *AHU*, MS *Sun Yat-Sen*, PhD  
*Wash. State*  
 2015 Jade Le Grice, BA(Hons) PhD  
 2017 Sam Manuela, MSc PhD  
 2018 David Moreau, MSc PhD *Lille*  
 2011 Danny Osborne, MA *CSUB*, MA PhD *UCLA*  
 2006 Elizabeth R. Peterson, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, MSc  
 PhD *Edin.*  
 2013 Gwenda M. Willis, BA(Hons) PGDipClinPsych PhD  
*Cant.*

**Senior Lecturers**

- ◇2006 Angela Arnold-Saritepe, MS *SIU*, MSc PhD,  
 BCBA-D  
 2001 Tania Cargo, BEd *Waik.*, MED PhD  
 PGDipClinPsych  
 2018 Christopher Erb, BA *Cincinnati*, PhD *Brown*  
 ◇2019 Sarah Leadley, MSc PGDipAppPsych; BCBA  
 2022 Sam Mehr, BMus *Rochester*, EdM EdD *Harv.*  
 2020 Reece P. Roberts, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2023 Rebecca Sharp, MSc PhD  
 2022 Kate Storrs, BA PhD *Qld.*

**Lecturers**

- 1993 Barry Hughes, DipPE *Otago*, MSc PhD  
*Wisconsin-Madison*  
 2024 Tai Kake, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD *Otago*,  
 PGDipClinPsy *Waik.*, BA  
 2022 Sarah Kapeli, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2023 Lucy Xing, BA *Shanghai*, MA *Renmin*, PhD  
*Macq.*

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2025 Alice Austin BSc *Wash. State*, MA *Houston*, PhD  
*Utah State*

- ◇2020 Glynnis Carolissen, MA ClinPsych *W.Cape*
- 1998 Susan Cowie, MSc PGDipClinPsy *Otago*, PhD
- ◇2025 Helen Lenihan, MSc PGDipClinPsy *Well.*, BSc
- ◇2022 Joan Leung, BA(Hons) PhD
- ◇2023 Caitlin McRae, BA(Hons) PhD
- 2007 Andrea Mead, MA PGDipAppPsych  
PGCertAcadPrac
- ◇2019 Sonny Niha, Kaumatua
- 2022 Elizabeth Ogden, BCom *Otago*, BA(Hons)  
D ClinPsy
- 2019 Hineatua Puhatoto Parkinson, BA(Hons) MSc
- 2024 Lily Stadlober, MSc PGDipAppPsych
- ◇2022 Kristina Wiebels, BSc *Osnabrueck*, MSc PhD
- ◇2020 Samantha van der Werff, BA MSc

#### Senior Tutor

- 2002 Michelle Burstall, MA PGDipForensic

#### Senior Research Fellows

- 2016 Catherine Morgan, BSc(Hons) *Leeds*, MSc PhD  
*King's Coll. Lond.*
- 2023 Patrick Savage, MSc McM MA PhD *Tokyo*

#### Research Fellows

- 2018 Joan Leung, BA(Hons) PhD
- 2019 Oliver Sheehan, BSc(Hons) PhD

#### Honorary Academics

- Donna Rose Addis, MA PhD *Tor.*; FAPS FRSNZ
- Amy Bird, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*
- Suzanne Blackwell, MNZM, BA MSocSc PGDipClinPsy  
PhD
- Jude Buckley, BPhEd *Otago*, MSc PhD
- Linda Cameron, BS *UCSB*, MS *Wisconsin-Madison*, PhD
- Brian Don, MA PhD *Kent State*
- Stephanie Gomes-Ng, BSc(Hons) PhD
- Dorothy Howie, MA PhD
- Florian Kurth, MD PhD *HHU*
- Lindsay Matthews, BSc MSocSc PhD *Waik.*
- Jessica A Maxwell, BA(Hons) *Qu.*, MA PhD *Tor.*
- Bonnie Meekums, BSc(Hons) MPhil PhD *Manc.*
- Javier Vireus-Ortega, BA MS *Granada*, PhD *Juan Carlos*
- Katrina Phillips, MSc PhD PGDipAppPsych; BCBA
- Daniel Shepherd, MSc PhD
- Alexander H. Taylor, BA(Hons) *Oxf.*, PhD
- Russell Taylor, MSocSc DipPsych(Clin) *Waik.*,  
GradDipHlthEcon *Monash*, PhD
- Gareth Terry, MA PhD
- Nina Waddell, BA(Hons) PhD

## Speech Science

#### Programme Director of Speech Science

- Clare M. McCann, BSLT *Cant.*, MA PhD *Reading*

#### Director of Clinical Education

- Philippa Friary, BSLT(Hons) *Cant.*, DipHlthServMgt  
*Manc.*

#### Professors

- 2005 Clare M. McCann, BSLT *Cant.*, MA PhD *Reading*
- 2010 Anna Miles, BSc(Hons) *Lond.*, PhD *Cant.*
- 2003 Suzanne C. Purdy, PhD *Iowa*, DipAud *Melb.*, MSc

#### Associate Professor

- ◇2001 Elaine Ballard, MA *Prin.*, PhD *Cornell*

#### Lecturer

- 2022 Nuzhat Sultana, MSc *Punjab (Lahore)*, PhD *HK*

#### Professional Teaching Fellows

- ◇2023 Louise Bax, BA MSLTPrac
- ◇2012 Selena Donaldson, BSLT *Cant.*, MSc  
*Newcastle(UK)*
- ◇2007 Liz Fairgray, MSc *Calif. State*
- 2010 Philippa Friary, BSLT(Hons) *Cant.*,  
DipHlthServMgt *Manc.*
- ◇2023 Lucy Sparshott, BA MSc
- ◇2023 Nadia Mantell, BSc *Waik.*, MSLTPrac

#### Honorary Academics

- Areej Asad, MSc PhD
- Fabrice Bardy, MSc PhD *Macq.*
- Julia Corbett, BSc *Otago*, BSpSchLangTher *Cant.*
- Linda Hand, BA *Cant.*, MSLP *Iowa*, PhD *Syd.*
- Bianca Jackson, BA(Hons) *Reading*, MSc PhD  
PGCertClinEd
- Sally Kedge, BA(Hons) MSc *Newcastle(UK)*
- William Keith, QSO, MA PhD *Houston*
- Kei Kobayashi, BME MSc PhD *Sophia*
- Abin Kuruvilla Mathew, MA *Manipal*, PhD
- Miriam Meyerhoff, MA *Well.*, PhD *Penn.*
- Carolyn Pritchett, BA(Hons) *Birm.*, MA *Missouri*, PhD  
*Penn. State*
- Anton Spelman, BA *Well.*, MPhil *Waik.*
- Kim J. Wise, BSc *Arizona State*, MAud PhD

## Statistics

#### Head of Department

- James M. Curran, MSc PhD; FASA FCSFS

#### Deputy Head of Department

- M. Beatrix Jones, BSc *Johns Hopkins*, MSc PhD *Wash.*

#### Group Services Manager

- Karren Maltseva, BBS PGCertBus *Massey*

#### Professors

- 2005 James M. Curran, MSc PhD; FASA FCSFS
- 1999 Rachel M. Fewster, MA *Camb.*, PhD *St And.*
- 2022 SallyAnn Harbison, MNZM, BSc(Hons) PhD *Liv.*;  
FRSNZ
- 2010 Thomas S. Lumley, BSc(Hons) *Monash*, MSc  
*Oxf.*, PhD *Wash.*; FASA FRSNZ
- 1994 Renate Meyer, DipMaths PhD *RWTH Aachen*
- 2010 James C. Russell, MSc PhD (*jointly with*  
*Biological Sciences*)
- 1996 Russell B. Millar, MSc PhD *Wash.*

#### Emeritus Professors

- George A. F. Seber, MSc *NZ*, PhD *Manc.*; FRSNZ
- Christopher J. Wild, PhD *Waterloo*, MSc; FASA FRSNZ

#### Adjunct Professors

- 2018 John Buckleton, MSc PhD DSc; FRSNZ
- 2015 Hadley Wickham, MSc PhD *Iowa State*; FASA

#### Associate Professors

- 1997 Stephanie C. Budgett, BSc(Hons) PhD *Glas.*
- 2012 Ciprian Doru Giurcaneanu, MSc *Bucharest*, PhD  
*Tampere UT*
- 2018 Simon C. Harris, MA PhD *Camb.*
- 2018 M. Beatrix Jones, BSc *Johns Hopkins*, MSc PhD  
*Wash.*

- 1999 Paul R. Murrell, MSc PhD; FASA  
 2020 Simon Urbanek, DiplMaths PhD *Augsburg*  
 2019 Alain C. Vandal, BSc MA *McG.*, PhD  
 2014 Yalu Wen, BSE *Zhejiang*, MSc PhD *Mich.*  
 1997 Thomas W. Yee, MSc PhD  
 1992 Ilze Ziedins, BA *Waik.*, PhD *Camb.*; FNZMS

**Senior Lecturers**

- 2018 Azam Asanjarani, MSc PhD *Amirkabir UT*, PhD *Qld.*  
 2012 Brendon J. Brewer, BSc(Hons) PhD *Syd.*  
 2014 Jesse Goodman, BA PhD *Br.Col.*  
 2019 Charlotte Moragh Jones-Todd, BSc(Hons) *Aberystwyth*, MSc PhD *St And.* (*jointly with Biological Sciences*)  
 2019 Jeong Eun (Kate) Lee, MSc PhD *Qld.UT*  
 2022 Priya Parmar, PhD *W.Aust.*, MSc  
 1997 Geoffrey Pritchard, BSc PhD *Wisc.*  
 2017 Claudia Rivera, BSc *UNAL*, PhD  
 2017 Ben C. Stevenson, PhD *St And.*, MSc  
 2003 Yong Wang, MEng *Huazhong*, PhD *Waik.*

**Lecturers**

- 2020 Matthew C. Edwards, BSc(Hons) *Well.*, PhD  
 2015 Anna-Marie Fergusson, BSc BMus *Well.*, GradDipTchg *WCE*, MProfStuds PhD

**Professional Teaching Fellows**

- 2012 Heti Afimeimounga, MSc PhD  
 1993 Andrew P. Balemi, MSc PhD  
 2024 Elizabeth L. Bolton, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2019 Lisa Chen, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2017 Emma Lehrke, BSc MProfStuds GradDipSci GradDipTchg(Sec)  
 2021 Anne L. Patel, MSc PhD PGDipTchg(Sec)  
 1990 David P. Smith, BSc DipStats DipCompSci  
 2022 Lars K. Thomsen, BSc(Hons) *Lanc.*, MA *Bath*  
 2000 Susan Wingfield, BA PGDipSci

**Senior Tutor**

- 1999 Leila Boyle, BSc PGDipSci

**Senior Research Fellows**

- 2023 Lara Greaves, BA(Hons) MSc PhD  
 2009 Yannan Jiang, BSc *Beijing Normal*, MSc PhD  
 2011 Avinesh Pillai, MSc

**Honorary Professors**

- Murray Cox, BSc(Hons) DSc PhD *Otago*  
 Peter B. Davis, BA *S'ton*, MSc *LSE*, PhD (*jointly with Social Sciences and Population Health*)  
 Alan J. Lee, PhD *N.Carolina*, MA  
 Christopher M. Triggs, MSc PhD  
 Bruce S. Weir, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *N.Carolina State*; FASA FRS FRSNZ

**Honorary Associate Professors**

- G. Ross Ihaka, MSc PhD *Calif.*  
 Maxine J. Pfannkuch, MSc PhD DipTchg  
 David J. Scott, BA PhD *ANU*, DipCompSci *La Trobe*

**Honorary Senior Lecturers**

- Arden E. Miller, BSc *Vic.(BC)*, MMaths PhD *Waterloo*  
 Patricia A. Metcalf, MSc PhD  
 Peter Mullins, MSc

**Honorary Research Fellow**

- T. Rolf Turner, BA(Hons) *Vic.(BC)*, MSc *Qu.*, PhD *Mich.*, MStat *NSW*

**Honorary Academics**

- Phillipa Arnold, BSc MEd *Massey*, DipTchg *ACE*, PhD  
 Mark Bravington, MA *Camb.*, PhD *Imperial*  
 Tom Elliott, MSc PhD  
 Vanessa M. Cave, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD *St And.*  
 John Marshall, MS PhD *UCLA*, BSc BTech  
 Nicole Satherley, BA MSc PhD  
 Andrew Sporle, MA *Massey*, PGDipPH *Otago*

## Auckland Bioengineering Institute

Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.

### Director

Merryn H. Tawhai, ME PhD; FRSNZ

### Deputy Director

Martyn P. Nash, BE(Hons) PhD

### University Distinguished Professor

1978 Peter J. Hunter, KNZM, DPhil Oxf., ME; FRSNZ

### Professors

2000 Iain A. Anderson, ME PhD (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 ◇2011 Thor F. Besier, PhD W.Aust. (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 ◇2018 Mark Billingham, BCMS(Hons) MPhil Waik., PhD Wash.  
 2003 Leo K. Cheng, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2010 Justin W. Fernandez, BE PhD (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 2008 Alys Clark, BA(Hons) Oxf., MSc PhD Adel.  
 2011 Peng Du, BE(Hons) PhD (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 2023 Jun Lu, BSc East China Normal, MSc PhD  
 1996 Simon C. Malpas, BSc Well., PhD Otago (*jointly with Physiology*)  
 2018 Suranga Nanayakkara, BEng(Hons) PhD NU Singapore  
 2003 Martyn P. Nash, BE(Hons) PhD (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 1993 Poul M. Nielsen, BE BSc PhD (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 1977 Bruce H. Smaill, BE BSc(Hons) Cant., DIC PhD Lond.  
 ◇2007 Andrew Taberner, MSc(Tech) PhD Waik. (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 2001 Merryn H. Tawhai, ME PhD; FRSNZ

### Associate Professors

2001 David M. Budgett, BE(Hons) Cant., PhD Lond.  
 2016 Kelly Burrowes, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Andrew Paul Monk, BSc(Hons) MSc Leeds, MBBS Lond., DPhil Oxf.; FRCSEd  
 2009 David P. Nickerson, ME PhD  
 ◇2007 Vinod Suresh, BTech IIT Chennai, MS PhD Stan. (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 2011 Kenneth Tran, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Alan Wang, ME Xidian, PhD HKPU (*jointly with Medical and Health Sciences*)  
 2007 Jichao Zhao, MS Northeastern (China), PhD W.Ont.

### Senior Research Fellows

2017 Hamid Abbasi, ME PhD  
 2013 Timothy Angeli-Gordon, MSE Mich., PhD  
 2018 Recep Avci, BS Bogazici, MS C.Arkansas, PhD Arkansas  
 2015 Thiranjia P. Babarenda Gamage, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2010 Christopher P. Bradley, BSc BE(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Ho-Fung Chan, ME PhD Sheff.

2017 Julie Choisne, MSc ESILV, PhD Old Dominion  
 2002 Sarah-Jane Guild, ME PhD  
 2012 June-Chiew Han, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2011 Harvey Ho, BE SCUT, MSc PhD  
 2010 Jennifer A. Kruger, BSc Witw., MSc PhD  
 2011 J. Daniel McCormick, MSc PhD  
 2019 Toan Pham, MSc PhD (*jointly with Nutrition and School of Biological Sciences*)  
 2019 Hayley M. Reynolds, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2013 Bryan Ruddy, MS PhD MIT (*jointly with Engineering Science*)  
 1999 Greg B. Sands, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2006 Vickie B. K. Shim, BA BE(Hons) PhD  
 2018 Gonzalo Maso Talou, BE UNICEN, PhD NatLabSciComp  
 2001 Mark L. Trew, BE PhD  
 2008 Jason Turuwhenua, MSc PhD Waik. (*jointly with Optometry and Vision Science*)

### Research Fellows

2022 Weiwei Ai, BSc QDU, ME BJUT, PhD  
 2022 Finbar Argus, BE(Hons) Cant., PhD  
 2021 Pablo Ortega Auriol, BPhysio UPLA, PGDip The Andes (Chile), MSc VU Amsterdam, PhD  
 2018 Huidong Bai, ME UESTC, PhD Cant.  
 2024 Laura Carman, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Benjamin Chong, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Alex Dixon, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Jarrah Dowrick, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2022 Behdad Shaarbaf Ebrahimi, BSc Azad, MSc Iran UST, PhD  
 2020 Tharanga Devinda Jayathungage Don, BSc Peradeniya, MSc Coventry, PhD  
 2018 Robert J. Gallichan, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2019 Teena Gamage, MSc PhD (*jointly with Obstetrics, Gynaecology and Reproductive Sciences*)  
 2022 Amy Garrett, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Beatrice Ghitti, BSc Bre.Unicatt, MSc PhD Trento  
 2024 Kunal Gupta, BTech Rajasthan TU, MHIT Cant., PhD  
 2012 Jagir R. Hussan, BE Coimbatore IT, PhD  
 2022 Joyce John, BE Anna, M. Tech Hindustan ITS, PhD  
 2020 Prashanna Khwaounjoo, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2020 Eryn Kwon, BSc ME PhD COP(Forensics)  
 2024 Chang-Joon Lee, PhD Syd., ME  
 2023 Masoumeh Mahmoudinezhad, BSc Azad, MSc Amirkabir UT, PhD  
 2018 James W. McKeage, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2012 Shawn A. Means, MS New Mexico, PhD  
 2022 Claire Miller, BE(Hons) Adel., PhD Melb.  
 2025 Julia Musgrave, BA BE(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Nipuni Nagahawatte, BEng Nott., ME PhD  
 2020 Mohammad Norouzfard, BE S.Calif., ME Azad, PhD Auck.UT  
 2023 Nadun Palmada, BE(Hons) PhD

2024 Nastaran Saffaryazdi, BCE *Ferdowsi*, ME *Isfahan UT*, PhD  
 2016 Ted Yeung, BE(Hons) BSc PhD  
 2012 Yang Wang, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2024 Jiali Xu, BTech PhD  
 2023 Debbie Zhao, BE(Hons) PhD

**Postdoctoral Fellows**

2023 Derek W. Orbaugh Antillon, BE *UVG*, MSc *HSF*, PhD  
 2025 Quinn J. Boesley, ME PhD DipLang  
 2024 Sahan Jayatissa, ME PhD  
 2024 Hyecheon Kim, BE(Hons) PhD  
 2025 Luyao Xia, BSc *CUMTB*, PhD *Tongji*

**Honorary Professors**

J. Geoffrey Chase, BS(Hons) *Case Western*, MS PhD *Stan*.  
 Ian Hunter, MSc DCP PhD  
 Greg O'Grady, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 Nicolas Smith, MA *Oxf.*, BE(Hons) PhD; FEngNZ FRSNZ

**Honorary Associate Professors**

Denis Loiselle, MSc *Alberta*, PhD *Dal.*, DipPhEd *Otago*  
 Vijay Rajagopal, BE(Hons) PhD  
 Mark Sagar, BSc PhD  
 Timothy Woodfield, BE(Hons) *Cant.*, MASC *Tor.*, PhD *Twente*

**Honorary Senior Research Fellows**

David Baddeley, MSc PhD *Heidelberg*

Krish Chaudhuri, MBA *S.Cross*, MBBS(Hons) MSurg *Monash*, MEd *Technol.Syd.*, MSc *Oxf.*, PhD; FRACS

Geoffrey Handsfield, BS *E.Carolina*, PhD *Virginia*  
 Niranchan Paskaranandavivel, ME PhD  
 Soroush Safaei, BE *Sharif UT*, PhD

**Honorary Research Fellows**

Nandoun Abeysekera, BE(Hons) MBChB  
 Patrick Gladding, MBChB PhD; FRACP  
 Ernst-Friedrich Markus Henke, Dr.Ing *TU Dresden*  
 Patria Hume (Prof), ONZM, PGCertEpidemiology *Emory*, PhD *Otago*, MSc  
 Haribalan Kumar, BS *Natnl.IT*, *Trichy*, MS *Kettering*, PhD *Iowa*  
 Angus McMorland, BBiomedSc(Hons) PhD  
 Alaeddin Nassani, BSc *JUST*, MSc *Liv.*, PhD *Cant*.  
 Rossana Occhipinti, Laurea *Catania*, PhD *Case Western*  
 Hiroo Suami, MD *Shinshu*, PhD *Keio*  
 Maryam Tayebi, BSc *MUBabol*, MSc *Manc.*, PhD

**Honorary Research Associates**

David Bullivant, BSc(Hons) PhD  
 Trevor Clark, DiplLS *Wakefield Coll.*, MSc *Leeds Beck.*, PhD *Massey*  
 Douglas King, DipNurs *Wairiki IT*, MSc PGCertHealSc  
 PGDipSEM *Otago*, BNurs PhD *Massey*, PhD *AUT*, PGCertHSc  
 Brian Russell, PhD *AUT*, BE

---

## Liggins Institute

*Dates given are those of taking up employment. Where degrees and diplomas are shown without the name of the awarding university, the university is Auckland. ◇ Denotes a part-time, permanent appointment.*

**Director**

Justin M. O'Sullivan, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Otago*

**Institute Operations Manager**

Lynda Pitcaithly, BA *Lond.*, PGDipMarketing *Lond.Guild*

**Deputy Director**

Mark Vickers, MSc PhD

**Associate Director Postgraduate**

Jo Perry, PhD *Lond.*, BSc(Hons)

**Associate Director Research**

Fiona Lithander, BSc(Hons) *Ulster*, MNutrDiet *W'gong*, PhD *Camb.*

**Kaiārahi**

Haunui Royal

**University Distinguished Professor**

1989 Jane E. Harding, DNZM, DPhil *Oxf.*, BSc MBChB; FRACP FRSNZ

**Professors**

◇2012 Caroline A. Crowther, MBChB MD *Birm.*, DCH *RCPCH*, DDU CMFM; FRANZCOG FRCOG  
 1990 Wayne S. Cutfield, DCH *Otago*, MBChB MD; FRACP  
 2010 Katie Groom, MBBS PhD *Lond.*; CMFM, FRANZCOG  
 1997 Paul Hofman, MBChB DipObst; FRACP

2012 Justin M. O'Sullivan, BSc(Hons) *Cant.*, PhD *Otago*

1995 Mark Vickers, MSc PhD

**Emeritus Professor**

Michael A. Heymann, MBCh *Witw.*

**Associate Professors**

2022 Fiona Lithander, BSc(Hons) *Ulster*, MNutrDiet *W'gong*, PhD *Camb.*

2024 Chris Paton, BMBS BMedSci *Nott.*, MBA; FBSC

2005 Jo Perry, PhD *Lond.*, BSc(Hons)

2021 Gergely Toldi, MD PhD *Semmelweis*

**Senior Lecturers**

2006 Jacquie Bay, BSc Med DipTchg PhD

2021 Lisa Dawes, MBChB DipObstMedGyn

◇2007 Anne Jaquiere, MBChB DipObst *DCH Otago*, PhD; FRACP

**Senior Research Fellows**

2016 Ben Albert, MBChB PhD DipPaed

2018 Anna Brooks, BCA BSc *Well.*, PhD

◇2020 Barbara Cormack, DipHSc *Otago*, MHSc PhD

1995 Mark Oliver, MSc *Waik.*, PhD

2019 Chris Pook, MRes *Plym.*, PhD *Exe.*

2020 Farha Ramzan, MSc *J.Hamdard*, PhD

2024 Olin Silander, PhD *UCSD*

2024 Caroline Walker, PhD

**Research Fellows**

- 2024 Nadia Borlase, BA(Hons) PhD *Cant.*  
 2019 Esther Calje, BM *Otago Polytech.*, Mmid *WCE*, PhD  
 2022 Sreemol Gokuladhas, M.Tech *Anna*, PhD  
 2023 Theo Portlock, MSc *E.Anglia*, PhD *QMUL*  
 ◇2019 Suzanne Trask, BSc DipTch MEd PhD  
 2021 Luling Lin, MSc *Tulane*, PhD  
 2021 Mariana Muelbert, BNutDiet *UFPEL*, MSc *UFRGS*, PhD  
 2024 Amila Nawarathna, BSc *Peradeniya*, MSc *Konkuk*, PhD *Massey*  
 2023 Denis Nyaga, PhD  
 2021 Claudia Swan, BSc MBBS *Imperial*; FRACP  
 2020 Yue Wang, MSc *Otago*, PhD

**Post Doctoral Fellows**

- 2024 Lisa Douglas, BBmedSc *Well.*, MBChB  
 2024 Clara Han, MBIomedSc, PhD  
 2022 Jaz Lyons-Reid, BNutrSc *Qld.UT*, PhD  
 2024 Roan Zaided, MSc *Glas.*, PhD  
 2023 Isabelle Zwaan, MPsych *Leiden*, PhD *Melb.*

**Honorary Professors**

- Terrence Forrester, MSc *Med. Sch. Wisc.*, MBBS PhD DM *WI*; FRCP  
 Craig Jefferies, MBChB MD DipPaed; FRACP  
 Richard Mithen, BSc(Hons) *Wales*, PhD *E.Anglia*  
 Benjamin Thompson, BSc(Hons) PhD *Sus.*  
 Vincent Reid, PhD *Birbeck*, MA  
 Dianne Rosemary Webster, PhD *Lond.*, DipHSM *Massey*, MSc; FHGSA

**Honorary Associate Professor**

Meika Foster, LLB *Cant.*, BSs PhD *Syd.*

**Honorary Senior Research Fellows**

- Tanith Alexander, MSc *W'gong*, PhD  
 Elwyn C. Firth, BVSc *Massey*, MSc *Auburn*, PhD *Utrecht*, DSc *Massey*; DACVS  
 Tommi Vatanen, MSc PhD *Aalto*  
 Sian Williams, BSc PhD *W.Aust.*

**Honorary Research Fellows**

- Tomoko Aoyama, MScs PhD *Waseda*  
 Mark De Hora, MSc *Westminster*, PhD; FRCPA  
 Carl Eagleton, BHB MBChB; AFRACMA FRACP  
 Tayaza Fadason, MSc *Wolv.*, PhD  
 Sophie Farrow, BSc(Hons) *Lough.*, PhD  
 Nike Franke, MSc *Leiden*, PhD  
 Natasha Heather, DCH *Otago*, MBChB MD; FRACP  
 Daniel Ho, MSc *Massey*, PhD  
 Eleanor Kennedy, BA(Hons) *NUI Cork*, MSc *Maastricht*, PhD *Brist.*  
 Robyn May, MBChB *Pret.*, MPhil *Stell.*, GradDipStat *Massey*, PhD  
 Amber Milan, BScN(Hons) *Acadia*, PhD  
 Anna Tottman, MB MBBS *King's Coll. Lond.*, PhD; FRACP  
 Elizabeth Ostrowski, PhD *Mich. State*  
 Son Thach Tran  
 Ry Tweedie-Cullen, PhD *Zurich*, MBChB  
 Brooke Wilson, MSc *Waik.*, PhD

---

## Alumni Relations and Development

---

**Director Alumni Relations and Development**

Mark Bentley, BA(Hons) *Lanc.*, MBA

**Associate Director Business Intelligence**

John Bird, BSc(Hons) *Nott.*

**Associate Director Communications and Alumni Relations**

Karen Thompson, BBS *Massey*

**Associate Directors Development**

Stuart Angel, BA(Hons) *Leeds*, MA *Northumbria*,  
PGCertEd *Leeds Beck.*

Laura Dee, BEd *Belf.*

---

## Auckland UniServices Limited

---

**Pro Vice-Chancellor Innovation and Enterprise, Chief Executive Officer**

Greg Murison, BSc *Cant.*, PhD PGDipSci *Otago*

**Executive Director Investment**

Will Charles, BSc(Hons) *St And.*, DipBus

**Executive Director Strategic Growth**

Analeise Murahidy, MSc *Cant.*, DipMngt *LSE*

**General Counsel**

Sandra King, LLB(Hons) *MSC*

---

## Campus Environment

---

**Chief Property Officer**

Simon Neale, BSc(Hons) *MBA*; *FRICS*

**Associate Director Planning and Development**

Tristram Collett, BA *BArch(Hons)*

**Associate Director Capital Works**

Zoe Asensio Sanchez, BA(Hons) PGDipArch *Greenwich*;  
RIBA

**Associate Director Commercial**

Michelle Padgett, BSc(Hons) *Westminster*

**Associate Director Sustainable Estate and Ops**

María José Baldoni, *MSc*

**Associate Director Facilities**

Emmett Mackle, PGDipBus; *NZCE*, *REA*

**Associate Director Accommodation**

Aimee MacAskill, BEd *NZTert.Coll.*

**Associate Director Commercial Services and Operations**

Julian Bottaro, BCom *W.Syd.*, PGDipM *Technol.Syd.*;  
FCPA

**Associate Director Sport and Recreation**

Sean Smith, BPhEd *Otago*

---

## Wāhanga Pāpāho, Whakapā | Communications and Engagement

---

**Manutaki Whakawhitinga, Whakawhanaunga | Director Communications and Engagement**

Kiri Coughlan, BA *Otago*, PGDipJ *Cant.*

**Associate Director Communications**

Todd Somerville, MA *Cant.*, MLitt *Oxf.*

**Poutaki Whakawhitinga Kaimahi | Staff Communications Manager**

Perzen Patel, BBus BlntHospMgmt DipEventMgmt *Auck.*  
*UT*

**Poutaki Pāpāho | Media Manager**

Denise Montgomery, BA *Well.*

**Corporate Communications Manager**

Hussein Moses, BCS *Auck.UT*

**Research Communications Manager**

Gilbert Wong, DipJournalism *Auck.UT*, BA

**Research Engagement Manager (Institute of Marine Science)**

Ingrid O'Sullivan, BSc LLB(Hons) *Cant.*

**Poutaki Hononga Rautaki | Strategic Partnerships Manager**

Stacey Giles, BSR *Auck.UT*

**Research Engagement Manager**

Lisa Wong, BKin(Hons) *Calg.*, *MSc Br.Col.*

---

## Digital Services

---

**Chief Digital Officer**

Jason Mangan, BCom

**Director Digital Research Innovation and Artificial Intelligence**

Nick Jones, MCom

**Director Experience Innovation**Jason Tutara, BSc *Waik.*, GCertCDev *Auck.UT***Head of Academic Solutions**

Aldon Hartley, ME

**Head of Strategy Planning and Value**

...

**Head of Product Engineering**Jo Batchelor, BBS *Massey***Head of Platform Engineering**

Keith Hedley, BSc

**Head of Performance and Modernisation**

Lynette Farrell

**Head of Digital Workspace**

Paul Boakes

**Head of Agility**

Richard Jarrett

**Chief Information Security Officer**

James Harper, BSc(Hons) LLB(Hons)

---

## Financial Services

---

**DVC Corporate Services and Chief Financial Officer**

Tim Bluett, BSc(Hons); ICAEW, FCA

**Head of Strategic Procurement**Murray Bays, MSS *Well.***Manager Risk Management and Audit**

Rachelle Miller, MCom; CA

**Manager Shared Transaction Centre**

Michelle Crawford, CA

**Manager Automation and Improvement**

David Spalding

**Group Financial Controller**

Julian Michael, CA

**Head of Research and Operations Finance**David Jordan, BCompt(Hons) *S.Af.*, MBA; CA**Head of Financial Planning and Analysis**

Helen Cattanach

**Deputy CFO and Head of Business Advisory**

Cameron Thomas, BCom; CA

---

## Foundation Studies Programmes

---

**He Ara Takatū | Tertiary Foundation Certificate****Programme Director**

Andrew Dawson, MA

**Deputy Director**

Melissa Cadelis, BSc(Hons) PhD

**Programme Administrator**

Astrid Tjahyono, BMus

**He Pūaotanga | New Start****Programme Manager**

Rochai Taiaroa, MProfStuds

**Programme Administrator**

Ata Houpapa, MEd

---

## Human Resources

---

**Director of Human Resources**Andrew Phipps, MSocSci *Waik.***Associate Director Health, Safety and Wellbeing**Angus Clark, BSc *Strath.*, Ch.EHO MREHIS**Associate Director HR Advisory**Stefanie Boyer, BA *Cant.*, MA *Birkbeck*, PGCertHR *CIPD***Associate Director HR Services**Julia Middleton-Easte, DipBus DipHR DipInfoSys *Open Polytech.***Associate Director Organisational Development**Pip Ball, BA *Cant.*, PGDipArts *Well.***Associate Director Talent and Recruitment**Ian Craig, MCom *Otago***Associate Director Kaiārahi**Dale Harding-Thomas, MIndS *Otago*, PGCertLCG *Mind Lab*, BEd**Associate Director Diversity, Equity and Inclusion**Guillermo Merelo, MPP *ITESM*, LLB *UNAM*, PhD

---

## International Office Leadership Team

---

**Director International**

Martin Hookham-Simms, BSc(Hons) *Hudd.*, MBA *UC Lond.*, PGDip *CIM*

**Associate Director International Partnership**

...

**Associate Director International Marketing and Recruitment**

Vasso Koutsos, BBus *Massey*

**Associate Director International Business Development**

Natasha Ager, MBA *Macq.*

---

## Marketing and Recruitment

---

**Manutaki Whakatairanga, Rapunga Taura | Director Marketing and (Student) Recruitment**

Mark Howard, BA *Wolv.*, MEntr *Otago*

**Associate Director Marketing**

Sarah Kenny, BA(Hons) *Sheff.Hallam*, PGDipMarketing *CIM*

**Associate Director Schools and Community Engagement**

Liletina Vaka, BA *Well.*

**Web Manager**

Jo Renfree, MEd *Otago*, GDipComm *Unitec*

---

## Office of the Vice-Chancellor

---

**Vice-Chancellor**

Dawn Freshwater, BA(Hons) *Manc.*, PhD *Nott.*

**Executive Assistant to the Vice-Chancellor**

Julie Tomov

**Deputy Vice-Chancellor Research**

Frank H. Bloomfield, ONZM, BSc(Hons) MBChB *Manc.*, PhD; FRACP, MRCP(UK)

**Executive Assistant to the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Research**

Kate Sommers

**Deputy Vice-Chancellor Strategic Engagement**

Erik Lithander, BSc *LSE*, MPhil DPhil *Camb.*

**Executive Assistant to the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Strategic Engagement**

Viola Laban

**Chief Operating Officer and Registrar**

Mark Gregory, BSc *Illinois (Urbana-Champaign)*, MBA *Portland St.*

**Executive Assistant to the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Operations and Registrar**

Heather Seal

**Director of Human Resources**

Andrew Phipps, MSocSci *Waik.*

**Executive Assistant to the Director of HR**

Dee Chapman

**Pro Vice-Chancellor Equity**

Cathy Stinear, BSc PhD

**Manager Equity**

Vicki Watson

**University Committee Executives**

Ruwani Dharmawardana, LLM

Wendy Verschaeren, LLM *FU Brussels*

**Event and Protocol Manager**

Melissa Burnett

---

## Office of the Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education

---

**Deputy Vice-Chancellor Education**

Sarah Young, BSc PhD *Otago*

**Pro Vice-Chancellor Education (Interim)**

Bruno Fedrizzi, MSc PhD *Padova*

**Director Learning and Teaching**

Gayle Morris, BA *Concordia (Edmon.)*, MEd *Glas.*, PhD *Melb.*

**Executive Assistant to the Deputy Vice-Chancellor (Education), Pro Vice-Chancellor Education and Director Learning and Teaching**

Sanela Hamulic

---

## Office of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori

---

**Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori**  
Te Kawehau Hoskins, MA PhD

**Executive Assistant to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Māori**  
Wairemana Phillips

---

## Office of the Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific

---

**Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific**  
Jemaima Tiatia-Siau, MA DPH PhD

**Executive Assistant to the Pro Vice-Chancellor Pacific**  
Viola Laban

---

## Organisational Performance and Improvement

---

**Director Organisational Performance and Improvement**  
Brett Harvey, BMS *Waik.*

**Associate Director Service Design and Performance**  
Abbi Harwood-Tobin, MBA *Warw.*, MEng

**Associate Director Strategic Programmes**  
Quentin Christie, BMus PGCertMgmt *Waik.*, Mini-MBA  
*Rutgers*

**Manager Business Capability**  
Nicola Jackson, MBA *S.Cross*, MEd *Massey*, BA BCom  
GradDipTchg(Sec)

**Manager Service Excellence**  
Maria Thomson, BA(Hons) PhD

**Service Delivery Manager**  
Michelle Loo

---

## Planning and Information

---

**Director Planning**  
Brett Harvey, BMS *Waik.*

**Associate Director Data and Analytics Engineering**  
Indrajeet Singh, B.Tech(IT) *WBUT*

**Associate Director Data Governance**  
Patrick Law, MCom

**Associate Director Data Science**  
Diego Enriquez, BSc(Hons) MProfStuds *UNSAAC*

**Associate Director Planning and Insights**  
Jeremy Greenbrook-Held, BA MSc *Well.*,  
GradDip(ApplStat) *Massey*

---

## Research and Innovation Office

---

**Director Research Strategy and Delivery**  
Alexandra Thomas, BA(Hons) *Essex*, PGCert *Lond. Met.*

**Executive Assistant to the Director Research Strategy and Delivery**  
Christine Whyte

**Associate Director Research Infrastructure**  
Roger Lins, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago*, PGDipArts

**Research Infrastructure Manager**  
Laura McAllum, BSc(Hons) *Columbia*

**Research Managers Major Initiatives**  
Anne Casey, MA(Hons) *Cant.*  
Simmon Hofstetter, BSc PhD *Alberta*

**Senior Researcher and Policy Adviser**  
Simon Esling, MIS *Well.*, BA(Hons) MFA

**Associate Director Research Development and Impact**  
Faith Welch, BSc(Hons) PhD *Brist.*

**Research Impact Manager**  
Cherie Lacey, MA MCreW *Well.*, PhD

**Research Impact Adviser**  
Brittany Bennenbroek, BSc *Cant.*, MScSoc *Well.*,  
PGDipSci

**Researcher Development Manager**  
Julia Vilstrup Mouatt, BSc *Massey*, MSc PhD  
*Copenhagen*

**Researcher Development Adviser**  
Danielle Miller-Beland, MA *Concordia-Mont.*

**Researcher Development Coordinators**  
Zoe Pollard, BA(Hons) *Herts.*  
Luna Shobaki

**Research Manager – Vision Mātauranga**  
Hine Busby, BMM MIndigSt *Awanuiārangī*

**Research Manager International**  
Rosalynd Boxall, BA(Hons) *Camb.*, MA *Br.Col.*, MA

**Research Portfolio Adviser**  
Nina Attwood, MA PhD

**Animal Welfare Officer**

Jodi Salinsky, BA *Florida*, BS *Portland St.*, DVM *Wash. State*; MANZCVS

**Clinical Services Veterinarians**

Sabina Darke, Dr. med. vet. *Giessen*  
Kushla Mcindoe, BVSc *Massey*  
Marieke Wijnen, BVSc *Utrecht*, EMBA PGCertBus *Massey*

**Animal Research Compliance Manager**

Sara Azarpeykan, DVM *Shiraz*, PhD PGDipVCS *Massey*

**Associate Director Research Operations**

Nicholas Kearns, BCom *NSW*, PGDipBus  
GradDipAppPsych

**Senior Manager Research Service Improvement**

Kira Finucane, BSc(Hons) *W.England*

**Research Service Improvement Manager**

Josh Alden, BSc MBioEnt

**Research Process Improvement Specialist**

Emma French, BA *Otago*

**ResearchHub Content Specialist**

...

**Research Integrity Manager**

Elizabeth Visser, MSc(agric) DSc(agric) *Pret.*, MFA  
*Whitecliffe*

**Head of Research Ethics**

Dana Wensley, MA PhD *King's Coll. Lond.*, DipN *ATI*,  
RCpN, OCGradCert, *Humber*, LLB(Hons)

**Human Ethics Manager**

Madhavi Manchi, MA *B'Lore*, PhD *Tata Inst.Soc.Scis*

**Ethics and Regulatory Specialists**

Zohreen Ali, LLB *AUT*, BBiomedSci PGDipBHL *Otago*  
Jing-Ru Li, MPhil *Tsinghua*, PhD *Otago*  
Jordan Woodhouse, BA *MHSc Otago*

**Ethics Adviser**

Qun Ma, MA *Beijing Normal*, PhD

**Ethics and Regulatory Coordinators**

Fiona Cheal  
Sachini Jayawardhana, BSc MBIomedSc  
Betty Lee, MSc PhD

**Ethics Coordinator**

Zuilee Haldankar, MSc

**Animal Ethics and Bio Safety Manager**

Dharshini Sreenivasan. BBIomed MSc *Otago*, PhD

**Senior Manager Research Grants and Contracts**

Louise Dickinson, BA LLB *Well*.

**Portfolio Managers Research Grant and Contracts**

Aimee Carr, LLB *Herts.*, LLM *ULaw*  
Luciana de Oliveira Sasdelli  
Ilizma Quinn Joubert, BLC LLB *Pret.*

**Research Grants and Contracts Managers**

Abhisek Agravat, BSc MBioEnt  
Iresh Lal, BA PGDip *S.Pac.*, MBA *FNU*  
Tasha Le  
Marcus Mahandog  
Nikita Pillay  
Christiane Rupp, BA *UFRGS*, MBA *UFRJ*; ARMA  
Cornelis Vermaas

**Research Grants and Contracts Advisers**

Vivian Han, MTF A.EX, MSc  
Irene Lu  
Kyla Osborne, BSc PGCertHSc  
Pooja Patel, BSc PGDipBioEnt  
Michelle Wheadon, MCAps *Otago*

**Research Grants and Contractors Administrators**

Mas Athirah Binte Mohd Aidi  
Alexander West, BA *NUI*, MSc *Trinity(Dub.)*, PhD

**Transition Team Coordinator**

Rutuja Bhagwat, BSc *Pune*, MSc *Lond.S.Bank*,  
PGDipForensic

**Transition Team Administrator**

Yang Liu

**Senior Manager Research Funding, Prizes and Awards**

Johnnie Belinda Cluff

**Portfolio Leads Research Funding**

Logan Andrewes, MSc  
Aubrey Dosado, BSc(Hons) PhD  
Kathryn Howard, MSc *Freiburg*

**Research Funding Specialist**

Casper Hitchins, BEd(Hons) *Birm.*, MA *Coventry*, PGDL  
*C.England*

**Research Funding Advisers**

Becky Cheesbrough, BSc(Hons) *Warw.*  
Phoebe Chen, MA *Cant.*, PhD *Camb.*  
Xiafeng Chen, BA *BFSU*, LLM *Renmin*, MPP  
Mariana Ferrario  
Seema Karpe  
Kelly Kilpin, MSc PhD *Waik.*  
Christine Lauulu  
Lani McNamara, BA *Waik.*  
Dianne Sennoga

**Research Adviser Internal Funding, Prizes and Awards**

Zoe Sullivan, BCom MSc

---

## School of Graduate Studies

---

**Pro Vice-Chancellor Global and Graduate Research**

JR Rowland, DipTchg *ACE*, PhD *Otago*, BSc(Hons)

**Associate Pro Vice-Chancellor Graduate Research**

Vivien Kirk, PhD *Camb.*, MSc; FNZMS

## Te Kahu Taura | Student and Scholarly Services

### Director Student and Scholarly Services

Sue Roberts, BA(Hons) *Leic.*, MA *Liv.*, PGDipLIM  
*Liv.J.Moores*

### Associate Director Academic Services

Lynley Pritchard, MMS *Waik.*, LLB

### Associate Director Operations

Alice Barry, BA

### Associate Director Student Experience Centre

Steve Hollingsworth, GradDipBus

### Associate Director Student Services

Mel Cross, MBus *Qld.*

### Associate Director Student Hubs and Client Services

Justin Horan, BSC

### Associate Director Collections and Digital

Claire Lanyon, BA(Hons) *W.England*

### Associate Director Learning and Research

Nicola Rawnsley, CertTT *Auck.UT*, MLIS *Well.*, MA PhD

### Kaiārahi

Manuhiri Huatahi, BBS *Massey*, MLIS *Well.*, MCom

Grace Latimer, BA *Auck.UT*

Abigail McClutchie, DipBus *Auck.UT*, NZCALE *Ako Aotearoa*, BA BCom(Hons)

## Honorary Graduates

1963	Keith Edward Bullen	DSc	1986	William Kendrick Smithyman	LittD
1963	William Goodfellow	LLD	1987	David Fulton Fowlds	ME
1963	Alexander MacBeath	LittD	1991	Paakariki Harrison	LLD
1963	Norman Berridge Spencer	LLD	1992	Judge Michael John Albert Brown	LLD
1964	Leslie Knox Munro	LLD	1992	Anastasios Christodoulou	LLD
1965	Arthur Geoffery Davis	LLD	1992	Lucy May Cranwell	DSc
1965	Alexander Kingcome Turner	LLD	1992	Vaughan Frederick Randal Jones	DSc
1965	Francis John Turner	DSc	1992	Sir Donald McIntyre	MusD
1966	Queen Elizabeth, the Queen Mother	LLD	1992	Janetta Mary McStay	MusD
1967	Ronald Macmillan Algie	LLD	1992	Maurice Paykel	LLD
1967	Jack Richard Butland	LLD	1992	Dame Catherine Tizard	LLD
1967	Alexander Hugh McDonald	LittD	1994	Sir Colin Maiden	LLD
1969	Douglas Robb	LLD	1995	Lorna Alva Wilson	MA
1970	James Michael Liston	LLD	1996	Sadako Ogata	LLD
1970	Kenneth John Maidment	LLD	1996	Peter Nicholas Tarling	LittD
1970	William Arthur Sewell	LittD	1997	Maurice Francis Richard Shadbolt	LittD
1970	Charles Andrew Sharp	LittD	1998	Dame Bridget Margaret Ogilvie	DSc
1972	Wilton Ernest Henley	LLD	1999	Sir Ian Barker	LLD
1974	William Henry Cooper	LLD	1999	The Rt Hon. Dame Sian Elias	LLD
1974	Charles Alexander Fleming	DSc	1999	Douglas Goodfellow	LLD
1974	Frank Sargeson	LittD	1999	Merimeri Penfold	LittD
1976	Raymond William Firth	LittD	1999	Takutai (Doc) Wikiriwhi	D(UoA)
1976	Martin Gloster Sullivan	LittD	2001	Sir Ron Carter	DEng
1978	Walter Scheel	LLD	2001	Allen Curnow	LittD
1978	William Alfred Stevenson	DSc	2001	The Rt Hon. Sir Kenneth Keith	LLD
1979	Kathleen Alison	MA	2001	Dame Joan Metge	LittD
1979	Paul John Beadle	MFA	2001	Thomas W. Schnackenberg	DEng
1979	Olive Averil Johnson	MA	2001	Harold M. Titter	D(UoA)
1982	Eruera Stirling	LittD	2001	Sir Miles Warren	D(UoA)
1983	David Stuart Beattie	LLD	2002	Sir Graeme Davies	DEng
1983	Edward George Bollard	DSc	2004	John Ridley Cameron	MProp
1983	Arthur Oswald Michael Gilmour	DSc	2004	Maurice Gee	LittD
1983	Eric Hall McCormick	LittD	2004	Andrew Gurr	LittD
1983	Lewis Nathan Ross	LLD	2004	John Antony Hood	LLD
1983	Graeme David Speight	LLD	2004	Warwick Burns Nicoll	MCom
1983	Dame Kiri Te Kanawa	MusD	2004	Elizabeth Smither	LittD
1983	Dame Dorothy Gertrude Winstone	LLD	2005	Gurshon (Gus) Fisher	LLD
1983	Leslie Colin Woods	DSc	2005	David John Graham	LittD
1986	Thomas Harcourt Clarke Caughy	LLD	2005	Hone Papita Raukura Hotere	LittD
1986	Richard Henry Lindo Ferguson	LLD	2005	Francis Neil Kirton	ME
1986	James Clendon Henare	MA	2005	Douglas Myers	LLD
1986	Richard Dennis McEldowney	LittD	2005	Hone Tuwhare	DLitt

2005	Ngugi wa Thiong'o	LittD	2014	Sir David Levene	LLD
2006	Patrick Dewes Hanan	LittD	2015	Neal Plowman	LLD
2006	Paul Knox Kelly	LLD	2015	Geoffrey Ricketts	LLD
2006	Sir Anand Satyanand	LLD	2016	Richard Aitken	DEng
2006	Lu Yongxiang	DEng	2016	Charles Bidwell	LLD
2007	Alan Esmond Bolland	LLD	2016	Roger France	LLD
2007	Osmond Bruce Hadden	LLD	2016	Marti Friedlander	LittD
2008	Robin Dudding	LittD	2016	George Mason	DSc
2008	Dame Jennifer B. Gibbs	LittD	2016	Julian Hart Robertson Jr	LLD
2008	Vincent O'Sullivan	LittD	2018	Brian Mace	LLD
2008	Professor Lord Robert Winston	DSc	2018	Ian Parton	DEng
2009	Elizabeth Palmer Caffin	LittD	2018	Beate Schuler	DSc
2010	The Rt Hon. Helen Elizabeth Clark	LLD	2021	Joseph Parata Hohepa Hawke	LLD
2011	José Manuel Barroso	LLD	2022	Ramari Stewart	DSc
2012	Hugh Fletcher	LLD	2023	Kaa Williams	LittD
2012	Owen G. Glenn	LLD	2023	Tāwhirimātea Williams	LittD
2014	His Excellency Ban Ki-moon	LLD	2023	Kate Edger	LittD
2014	The Rt Hon. Sir Peter Blanchard	LLD	2023	Bruce McLaren	DEng
2014	Sir Graeme Douglas	LLD	2023	Epeli Hau'ofa	LittD

---

## Honorary Fellows

---

1995	Dame Jennifer Barbara Gibbs	2008	Michael John Sanders
1995	Ian Brampton Reynolds	2011	Associate Judge David Abbott
1997	Sir John Ingram	2011	William John Falconer
1998	Brian Hall Picot	2011	Sir Tipene O'Regan
2001	Gaewyn Elizabeth Griffiths	2011	Alison Paterson
2005	Peter Francis Menzies	2012	Edward Brian Allison
2006	John Richard Delahunty Matthews	2016	Scott Perkins
2006	Geoffrey T. Ricketts	2019	John Hagen
2008	John Gordon St Clair Buchanan	2019	Peter Hays
2008	Bridget Mary Liddell		

---

## Professores Emeriti

---

### Distinguished Professores Emeriti

Edward N. Baker, CNZM, MSc PhD; FNZIC FRSNZ (Biological Sciences) ( <i>Retired 2018</i> )
Debes Bhattacharyya, ME Calc., PhD Jad.; Dist.FEngNZ FRSNZ, MASME (Engineering) ( <i>Retired 2022</i> )
Brian D. Boyd, MA Cant., PhD Tor. (English) ( <i>Retired 2022</i> )
John T. Boys, CNZM, ME PhD; FENZ FIPENZ FRSNZ (Electrical and Computer Engineering) ( <i>Retired 2013</i> )
Stephen Davies, MA Monash, PhD Lond. (Philosophy) ( <i>Retired 2021</i> )
William A. Denny, KNZM, ONZM, MSc PhD DSc; FIUPAC FNZIC FRSNZ (Chemistry) ( <i>Retired 2025</i> )
Peter Gluckman, ONZ, KNZM, MBChB HonDSc Otago, MMedSc DSc; HonFRANZCOG FMedSci FRACP FRCPCH FRS FRSNZ ( <i>Retired 2019</i> )
Viviane M. J. Robinson, ONZM, PhD Harv., MA; FAERA (Education) ( <i>Retired 2018</i> )

### Professores Emeriti

Graeme Aitken, DipTchg ACE, MA EdD (Education) ( <i>Retired 2017</i> )
--

Christine R. Arkinstall, MA Oviedo, BA PhD (Spanish) ( <i>Retired 2023</i> )
M. Innes Asher, ONZM, BSc MBChB; FRACP (Paediatrics) ( <i>Retired 2020</i> )
Geoffery Austin, BA Camb., MSc PhD Cant. (Physics) ( <i>Retired 2016</i> )
James J. D. N. Bade, MA Well., DrPhil Zürich (European Languages and Literatures) ( <i>Retired 2016</i> )
Bruce C. Baguley, ONZM, MSc PhD; FRSNZ (Molecular Biology) ( <i>Retired 2019</i> )
Maureen Baker, MA Tor., PhD Alberta; FNZAH FRSNZ (Sociology) ( <i>Retired 2014</i> )
Mark James Barrow, DipTchg ACE, MSc EdD (Education) ( <i>Retired 2025</i> )
Bill Barton, MPhil Massey, DipTchg CTC, MSc PhD (Mathematics) ( <i>Retired 2017</i> )
Robert Beaglehole, ONZM, MBChB MD Otago, MSc Lond., DSc Otago; FAFPHM FRACP FRSNZ, MRCP (School of Population Health) ( <i>Retired 2007</i> )
A. Richard Bellamy, CNZM, BSc NZ, MSc PhD; FRSNZ (Science) ( <i>Retired 2008</i> )
John Bishop, BA(Hons) ANU, PhD Camb. (Philosophy) ( <i>Retired 2021</i> )

- Tom Bishop, BA *Melb.*, PhD *Yale*, (English) (Retired 2022)
- Philippa M. Black, BSc NZ, MA MSc, PhD; FMSAm FRSNZ (Geology) (Retired 2007)
- Ruth Bonita, ONZM, BA DipEd NSW, MPH N.Carolina, PhD (Medicine) (Retired 2004)
- Klaus Bosselmann, DrIur *FU Berlin* (Law) (Retired 2025)
- Graham A. Bowmaker, BSc PhD *Syd.*; CChem, FNZIC FRACI FRSC FRSNZ, (Chemistry) (Retired 2009)
- R. G. Bowman, BA *Pomona*, MS *San Diego State*, PhD *Stan.*, CPA *Calif.* (Accounting and Finance) (Retired 2008)
- Roderick J. Brodie, BSc PhD *Cant.*, MA *Otago* (Marketing) (Retired 2020)
- Neil D. Broom, BE(Hons) *Melb.*, PhD; FRSNZ, MNZOA (Chemical and Materials Engineering) (Retired 2018)
- John C. Butcher, MSc NZ, PhD DSc *Syd.*; CMath, FIMA FRSNZ (Mathematics) (Retired 1999)
- Richard Conrad Cambie, MSc PhD NZ, DPhil *Oxf.*, DSc; FNZIC FRSNZ (Chemistry) (Retired 1996)
- Howard Carmichael, PhD *Waik.*, MSc (Physics) (Retired 2023)
- Gerald Chan, MA *Kent*, PhD *Griff.*, (Politics and International Relations) (Retired 2023)
- John J. J. Chen, BE PhD, CEng; FICHEM FRSNZ (Chemical and Materials Engineering) (Retired 2019)
- Lai-Ming Ching, MSc PhD (Chemistry and Cell Biology) (Retired 2025)
- Ian Donald Shepherd Civil, CNZM, KStJ, MBE(Mil), BSc MBChB ED; FACS(Hon) FASA(Hon) FCSSL(Hon) FRACS FRCSGlas(Hon) FRCST(Hon) (Medicine) (Retired 2025)
- George R. Clark, PhD DSc; FNZIC (Chemistry) (Retired 2007)
- Paul Clark, PhD *Harv.*, MA (History and East Asian Languages) (Retired 2024)
- Michael N. Clout, BSc(Hons) *Edin.*, PhD; FRSNZ (Biological Sciences) (Retired 2016)
- Jose Colmeiro, MA *SUNY Stony Brook*, PhD *UC Berk.* (Spanish and Latin American) (Retired 2025)
- Martin Connolly, MBBS(Hons) MD *Newcastle(UK)*; FRACP FRCP (Medicine) (Retired 2021)
- Gregor Coster, CNZM, MBChB *Otago*, MSc PhD *Well.*; FRNZCGP (General Practice and Primary Healthcare) (Retired 2011)
- Kathryn E. Crosier, ONZM, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRACP FRCPA (Molecular Medicine and Pathology) (Retired 2016)
- Philip S. Crosier, MSc PhD *Otago* (Molecular Medicine and Pathology) (Retired 2016)
- Caroline Anne Crowther, MBChB DCH MD *Birm.* (Liggins Institute) (Retired 2025)
- Timothy F. Cundy, MA MBBChir MD *Camb.*; FRACP FRCP(UK) FRSNZ (Medical Science) (Retired 2019)
- Wystan T. L. Curnow, CNZM, BA NZ, PhD *Penn.*, MA (English) (Retired 2010)
- Raewyn Dalziel, ONZM, BA(Hons) PhD *Well.*, (History) (Retired 2010)
- Brian Reeve Davis, MSc PhD NZ, DPhil *Oxf.*, BTheol DSc; FNZIC (Chemistry) (Retired 1995)
- Peter B. Davis, BA *S'ton*, MSc LSE PhD (Sociology) (Retired 2017)
- Michael C. Davison, BSc(Hons) *Brist.*, PhD *Otago*, DSc; FRSNZ (Psychology) (Retired 2012)
- Justo A. Diaz, BSc *Ott.*, PhD *UC Berk.* (Management Science and Information Systems) (Retired 2002)
- John Charles Dower, AB MD *Johns Hopkins*; FRACP (Paediatrics) (Retired 1987)
- John Duckitt, BA *Cape Town*, MA *Natal*, PhD *Witw.* (Psychology) (Retired 2012)
- Geoffrey G. Duffy, BSc *NSW*, PhD DENG; ASTC, CEng, FICHEM FRSNZ, (Chemical and Materials Engineering) (Retired 2009)
- Michael R. Dunn, MA *Melb.*, DipFA *Cant.*, PhD (Fine Arts) (Retired 2006)
- Roderick Ellis, BA(Hons) MA *Leeds*, MED *Brist.*, PhD *Lond.* (Applied Language Studies and Linguistics) (Retired 2016)
- Anthony M. Endres, MSocSc *Waik.*, PhD *W'gong* (Economics) (Retired 2018)
- Mohammed M. Farid, BSc *Baghdad*, MSc PhD *Swansea* (Chemical and Materials Engineering) (Retired 2023)
- Lynnette R. Ferguson, QSO, DPhil *Oxf.*, DSc; FNZIFST (Nutrition) (Retired 2017)
- W. George Ferguson, BSc BE NZ, PhD; CEng CPEng CSci, FIEAust FIMMM FIPENZ (Chemical and Materials Engineering) (Retired 2012)
- Richard George James Flay, BE(Hons) PhD *Cant.* (Mechanical Engineering) (Retired 2024)
- Alan France, BA(Hons) PhD *Sheff.* (Sociology) (Retired 2024)
- Richard C. Gardner, BA MSc PhD DSc; FRSNZ (Biological Sciences) (Retired 2015)
- David B. Gauld, ONZM, CPhil PhD *Calif.*, MSc (Mathematics) (Retired 2017)
- Michael Gedye, BCom LLB MComLaw (Commercial Law) (Retired 2018)
- Jayne Godfrey, MEcon *Syd.*, PhD *Qld.* (Economics) (Retired 2019)
- A. S. G. Green, MA *Camb.*, PhD *Edin.*, DipHistArt *Lond.* (Art History) (Retired 1997)
- Colin R. Green, MSc PhD DSc (Ophthalmology) (Retired 2020)
- Uwe A. Grodd, SMP *Mainz* (Music) (Retired 2018)
- Barry S. Gustafson, ONZM, MA NZ, DipEd *Massey*, DipSovStud *Glas.*, PhD (Political Studies) (Retired 2004)
- Errol J. Haarhoff, BArch PhD *Natal*, MSc *H-W*; SAIA NZIA (Architecture and Planning) (Retired 2020)
- Philip J. Harris, MA PhD *Camb.* (Plant Biochemistry) (Retired 2019)
- Nigel A. F. Haworth, BA BPhil PhD *Liv.* (Management and International Business) (Retired 2018)
- Timothy J. Hazledine, MA *Cant.*, MA *Otago*, PhD *Warw.* (Economics) (Retired 2021)
- Stuart W. Heap, MBBS *Lond.*; FRACP FRCP (Anatomy with Radiology) (Retired 2001)

- Helen Hedges, BA(Hons) *Well.*, MEd PhD Massey (Education) (*Retired 2023*)
- Michael A. Heymann, MBChB *Witw.* (Liggins Institute) (*Retired 2016*)
- Nick Holford, MBChB MSc *Manc.* (Pharmacology) (*Retired 2021*)
- Stephanie J. Hollis, BA *Adel.*, PhD ANU (English) (*Retired 2009*)
- Roger Horrocks, MNZM, BA *NZ*, MA PhD (Film, Television and Media Studies) (*Retired 2004*)
- John G. Hunt, CNZM, BArch(Hons) *NZ*, PhD; FNZIA (Architecture and Planning) (*Retired 2016*)
- Rosalind Hursthouse, BPhil DPhil *Oxf.*, MA (Philosophy) (*Retired 2016*)
- J. H. Kerr Inkson, MA *Aberd.*, MPhil *Lond.*, PhD *Otago* (Management and Employment Relations) (*Retired 2013*)
- Manying Ip, ONZM, BA *HK*, MA PhD; FNZAH FRSNZ (Asian Studies) (*Retired 2013*)
- Geoffrey J. Irwin, PhD ANU, MA; FNZAH FRSNZ FSA (Anthropology) (*Retired 2008*)
- R. J. Irwin, MA *NZ*, PhD *Tufts*; FAPS FNZPsS (Psychology) (*Retired 1999*)
- M. P. Jackson, MA *NZ*, BLitt *Oxf.*; FNZAH FRSNZ (English) (*Retired 2004*)
- Jane Kelsey, LLB *Well.*, BCL *Oxf.*, MPhil *Camb.*, PhD (Law) (*Retired 2021*)
- Susan P. Kemp, BA *Massey*, PhD *Col.*, MA; (Social Work) (*Retired 2024*)
- Barbara Ann Kensington-Miller, MEd PhD (Mathematics Education) (*Retired 2025*)
- Alan Kirkness, BA *NZ*, DPhil *Oxf.*, MA LittD (Applied Language Studies and Linguistics) (*Retired 2004*)
- Joerg Kistler, DipNat *ETH Zurich*, PhD *Basel*; FRSNZ (Biological Sciences) (*Retired 2013*)
- Darl Kolb, BSc *Illinois*, MA *Colorado*, PhD *Cornell* (Programme Evaluation and Organisational Behaviour) (*Retired 2021*)
- John Kolbe, MBBS *Qld.*; FRACP (Medicine) (*Retired 2023*)
- Frederick W. Kroon, MA PhD *Prin.*, MA (Philosophy) (*Retired 2019*)
- Robert R. Kydd, MBChB *Otago*, PhD; FRANZCP (Medicine) (*Retired 2019*)
- Richard B. Le Heron, MA *Massey*, PhD *Wash.*; FRSNZ (Geography) (*Retired 2019*)
- Heath Lees, BMus MA *Glas.*, PhD; FTCL (Music) (*Retired 2007*)
- Michele Leggott, MA *Cant.*, PhD *Br.Col.*, (English) (*Retired 2021*)
- Gillian Lewis, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago* (Microbiology) (*Retired 2025*)
- Janusz Lipski, MD PhD DrSci *Warsaw* (Neurophysiology) (*Retired 2021*)
- Alastair McCormick, CNZM, MA PhD *Yale*, BSc MCom (Business and Economics) (*Retired 2002*)
- Brian Mace, MA D.Phil *Oxf.*, (Engineering Science) (*Retired 2023*)
- Colin D. Mantell, BMedSc MBChB *Otago*, DipObst PhD; FRANZCOG FRCOG (Māori and Pacific Health) (*Retired 2005*)
- Ross McCormick, MBChB MSc PhD; FACHAM FRNZCGP (General Practice) (*Retired 2015*)
- Lesley McCowan, MBChB *Lond.*, MD; FRCOG FRNZCOG (Obstetrics and Gynaecology) (*Retired 2022*)
- Graham Mellso, CNZM, MBChB *Otago*, DPM MD *Melb.*; FRANZCP, MRCPsych (Medicine) (*Retired 2019*)
- Laurence D. Melton, PhD *S.Fraser*, MSc; CChem, FAIC FIAFST FNZIC FNZIFST FRSC (Chemistry) (*Retired 2017*)
- Alan F. Merry, ONZM, MBChB *Z'bwe*, DipObst; FANZCA (Anaesthesiology) (*Retired 2023*)
- Sally Merry, MBChB *Rhodesia*, MD; FRANZCP (Medicine) (*Retired 2021*)
- James Metson, BSc(Hons) PhD *Well.* (Chemistry) (*Retired 2025*)
- Raymond K. Miller, BA *McM.*, MA PhD DipEd (Political Studies) (*Retired 2017*)
- Gordon Miskelly, BSc(Hons) PhD *Otago* (Chemistry) (*Retired 2025*)
- Edwin A. Mitchell, ONZM, BSc MBBS *DCH Lond.*, DSc; FRACP FRCPC FRSNZ (Paediatrics) (*Retired 2017*)
- Maureen Molloy, BEd MA *Br.Col.*, PhD (Anthropology) (*Retired 2022*)
- John Montgomery, BSc(Hons) *Otago*, PhD *Brist.* (Marine Science) (*Retired 2022*)
- John Morrow, MA *Cant.*, PhD *York(Can.)* (Social and Political Thought) (*Retired 2020*)
- Carol Anne Mutch, BA *Cant.*, MA *N.Lond.*, PhD *Griff.*, (Education) (*Retired 2025*)
- Michael A. F. Neill, MA *Otago*, PhD *Camb.*; FNZAH FRSNZ (English) (*Retired 2007*)
- Louise F. B. Nicholson, DNZM, MSc PhD DipTchg (Anatomy and Medical Imaging) (*Retired 2017*)
- Charmian J. O'Connor, DNZM, CBE, JP(Retd), MSc *NZ*, PhD, DSc; FNZIC FRSNZ (Chemistry) (*Retired 2004*)
- Michael John O'Sullivan, BE *NZ*, PhD *Cal.Tech.*, BSc ME (Engineering Science) (*Retired 2024*)
- Glynn Owens, BTech(Hons) *Brun.*, DPhil *Oxf.* (Psychology) (*Retired 2017*)
- Michael Parekohai, BFA DipTchg MFA (Fine Arts) (*Retired 2021*)
- Juliet K. Park, MA PhD *Otago* (Anthropology) (*Retired 2016*)
- Judy Parr, DipTch *ASTC*, BSc(Hons) PhD *ANU*, MA (Education) (*Retired 2021*)
- Bryan R. Parry, MBChB MD *Otago*, DipObst; FRACS FRCSEd (Surgery) (*Retired 2013*)
- Ron Paterson, ONZM, BCL *Oxf.*, LLB(Hons) (Law) (*Retired 2020*)
- David Murray Paton, MBChB *Cape Town*, MD DSc *Witw.*; CBiol, FIBiol FRACP FRCPCan (Pharmacology) (*Retired 1988*)
- Harvey C. Perkins, MA *Otago*, PhD *N.Carolina*, DipArts *Otago*, DipTchg *DTC* (Architecture and Planning) (*Retired 2015*)
- Nick Perry, BScSoc *Lond.*, BA *Strath.*; FNZAH FRSNZ (Film, Television and Media Studies) (*Retired 2012*)

- Raylene Ramsay, MA *Otago*, DU *Poitiers*, DipLing *Camb.*; FNZAH FRSNZ (European Languages and Literatures) (*Retired 2013*)
- Elizabeth A. Rankin, BA(Hons) PhD HDipLib *Witw.* (Art History) (*Retired 2016*)
- John Read, MA DipTESL *Well.*, PhD *New Mexico* (Education) (*Retired 2019*)
- Barry Reay, BA(Hons) *Adel.*, DPhil *Oxf.* (History) (*Retired 2020*)
- Ivan L. Reilly, ONZM, BA MSc DSc *Well.*, AM PhD *Illinois (Urbana-Champaign)*; CMath, FIMA (Mathematics) (*Retired 2008*)
- David E. Richmond, MBChB *NZ*, MD *Otago*, MHPED *NSW*, DipABIM DipABNeph; FRACP FRCP (Medicine) (*Retired 1998*)
- John F. Rimmer, BA *NZ*, MusD *Tor.*, MA (Music) (*Retired 1999*)
- Paul T. Rishworth, KC, LLB(Hons) MJur (Law) (*Retired 2025*)
- Warren R. Roper, MSc *NZ*, PhD HonDSc *Cant.*; FRS FRSNZ FNZIC (Chemistry) (*Retired 1999*)
- Gerard B. Rowe, ME PhD (Engineering) (*Retired 2023*)
- Christine Rubie-Davies, BA MED PhD (Education) (*Retired 2025*)
- David M. Ryan, MSc *Otago*, PhD *ANU*; FIPENZ FRSNZ INFORMS Fellow (Engineering Science) (*Retired 2013*)
- Lisa Samuels, BA *N.Carolina*, MA PhD *Virginia* (English) (*Retired 2025*)
- Jolyon D. Saunders, DipFA *NZ*, DipIndDes, NDD; FDINZ (Fine Arts) (*Retired 1997*)
- George A. F. Seber, MSc *NZ*, PhD *Manc.*; FRSNZ (Statistics) (*Retired 1999*)
- Frederick W. Seymour, ONZM, BA(Hons) *Well.*, MA *W.Aust.*, PhD (Psychology) (*Retired 2018*)
- R. Andrew Sharp, ONZM, BA *NZ*, MA *Cant.*, PhD *Camb.* (Political Studies) (*Retired 2006*)
- Basil Sharp, MS PhD *Wisconsin-Madison* (Resource Economics) (*Retired 2021*)
- D. Norman Sharpe, ONZM, MBChB MD *Otago*, DipABIM, DipABCVDiS; FACC FRACP FRSNZ (Medicine) (*Retired 2002*)
- John P. Shaw, ONZM, BSc(Hons) PhD *Brighton*, PGDipClinPharm *Aston*; FNZCP FPS FRPharms (Pharmacy) (*Retired 2017*)
- Peter Sheppard, BA *Waterloo*, MA PhD *Tor.* (Anthropology) (*Retired 2021*)
- Ian J. Simpson, MBChB *Otago*, MD; FRACP (Medicine) (*Retired 2008*)
- Robin Small, BSc MA *Cant.*, PhD *ANU* (Critical Studies in Education) (*Retired 2014*)
- Anthony J. Spalinger, BA *CUNY*, MPhil PhD *Yale* (Egyptology) (*Retired 2020*)
- Barry H. Spicer, BCom(Hons) *Qld.*, PhD *Wash.* (Accounting and Finance) (*Retired 2018*)
- Ananth Srinivasan, BEng *Madr.*, MBA *Illinois State*, PhD *Pitt.* (Information Systems and Operations Management) (*Retired 2019*)
- Christian Karlson Stead, ONZ, CBE, MA *NZ*, PhD, HonLittD *Brist.*, LittD; FRSL (English) (*Retired 1986*)
- Lorraine Stefani, BSc(Hons) *Aberd.*, PhD *Glas.*, PGDip *UC Lond.* (Education and Social Work) (*Retired 2017*)
- Richard Stone, BSc MBChB DM *Brist.* (Medicine) (*Retired 2023*)
- Russell Cyril James Stone, ONZM, MA *NZ*, PhD (History) (*Retired 1989*)
- Helen Sword, BA PhD *Prin.*, MA *Indiana* (Comparative Literature) (*Retired 2022*)
- David R. Thomas, MA *Well.*, PhD *Qld.*, FNZPsS (Social and Community Health) (*Retired 2008*)
- Michael O. J. Thomas, MSc PhD *Warw.*; CMath, FIMA (Mathematics) (*Retired 2016*)
- Helen S. Timperley, MA PhD DipEdPsych (Mathematics) (*Retired 2014*)
- Tony Trinick, EdD *Waik.*, MA (Education) (*Retired 2025*)
- Gillian M. Turner, MBBS *Lond.*; FRCOG FRNZCOG (Obstetrics and Gynaecology) (*Retired 1999*)
- Michael M. Walker, PhD *Hawaii*, MSc; FRSNZ (Biological Sciences) (*Retired 2019*)
- Peter Watts, LLB(Hons) *Cant.*, LLM *Camb.* (Law) (*Retired 2021*)
- Barry J. Welch, MSc *NZ*, PhD, DSc; CChem CEng, FICHEM FNZIC FRACI FRSNZ, MAIME MNorskATS (Chemical and Materials Engineering) (*Retired 1998*)
- Albert Wendt, CNZM, MA *Well.*, HonDoct *Bourgogne* (English) (*Retired 2006*)
- Margaret Wetherell, MA PhD *Brist.*, FRSNZ (Social Psychology) (*Retired 2019*)
- Gregory Whittred, BCom(Hons) *Qld.*, MEC *Syd.*, PhD *NSW*; FCA FCPA (Business and Economics) (*Retired 2018*)
- Christopher J. Wild, PhD *Waterloo*, MSc (Statistics) (*Retired 2023*)
- Joanne Wilkes, BA(Hons) *Syd.*, DPhil *Oxf.* (English Language and Literature) (*Retired 2021*)
- David Edward Williams, MSc PhD; FNZIC FRSC FRSNZ (Chemistry) (*Retired 2023*)
- David V. Williams, BA LLB *Well.*, BCL DipTheol *Oxf.*, PhD *Dar.* (Law) (*Retired 2018*)
- Paul W. Williams, ONZM, BA *Durh.*, MA *Trinity(Dub.)*, PhD ScD *Camb.* (School of Environment) (*Retired 2013*)
- Allan G. Williamson, BE PhD DEng; DistFIPENZ FIET, LSMIEEE (Electrical and Computer Engineering) (*Retired 2013*)
- William R. Wilson, BSc *Well.*, PhD; FRSNZ (Biology) (*Retired 2019*)
- Jilnaught Wong, MCom PhD (Accounting) (*Retired 2021*)

## University Librarian Emeritus

Janet Copsey, DipNZLS *Well.*, BA DipBus; FLIANZA (*Retired 2016*)

---

## Distinguished Alumni

---

### Distinguished Alumni

1996	Hugh Fletcher	2007	Emeritus Professor Judith Binney
1996	Elsie Locke	2007	Professor Terry Collins
1996	Trevor Richards	2007	Dr Maris O'Rourke
1996	Mary Schnackenberg	2007	Dr Peter Watson
1996	Richard Yan	2007	Ian Wedde
1997	Ian Athfield	2008	Sir Ron Carter
1997	Michael Jones	2008	Emeritus Professor Carrick Chambers
1997	Dr Claudia Orange	2008	Dr James Church
1997	The Hon. Justice Judith Potter	2008	The Hon. Justice Lowell Goddard
1997	Sir Wilson Whineray	2008	Emeritus Professor CK Stead
1998	Dr Alan Bollard	2008	Lynette Stewart
1998	Dr Penelope Brook	2009	Richard Chandler
1998	Cyril Firth	2009	Dame Lynley Dodd
1998	Maurice Gee	2009	The Rt. Hon. Sir Douglas Graham
1998	Sir Graham Liggins	2009	The Hon. Tuilaepa Malielegaoi
1999	John La Roche	2009	Professor Ngaire Woods
1999	Gretchen Albrecht	2010	Judge Andrew Becroft
1999	Dr Sidney Mead	2010	Michael Parmenter
1999	Alan Smythe	2010	Dr Jennifer Plane Te Paa
1999	Dame Cheryl Sotheran	2010	Emeritus Professor Richard Sibson
2000	Bruce Harland	2010	Dr Nguyen van Thanh
2000	George E. Smith	2011	The Rt. Hon. Sir Peter Blanchard
2001	Emeritus Professor Bruce Biggs	2011	Dr Greg Brick
2001	Dorothy Butler	2011	Tony Falkenstein
2001	The Rt. Hon. Dame Sian Elias	2011	Jeanette Fitzsimons
2001	Brian Peace	2011	The Hon. Mike Rann
2001	Sir Laurence Stevens	2012	Professor Charles Alcock
2001	Dr James Watson	2012	Don McGlashan
2002	The Hon. Judge Mick Brown	2012	Dr Mark Sagar
2002	Vincent Cheng	2012	Emeritus Professor Ranginui Walker
2002	Emeritus Professor Sidney [Ben] Gascoigne	2012	Dame Robin White
2002	Dr Ruth Harley	2013	Dr Jillian Evans
2002	Rosslyn Noonan	2013	Norman Godden
2002	Arthur Young	2013	Kim Goldwater
2003	Dr Allan Badley	2013	The Hon. Jim McLay
2003	Professor Philip [Pip] Cheshire	2013	Andrew Patterson
2003	John Hagen	2014	Bruce Aitken
2003	Chris Liddell	2014	Gareth Farr
2003	Rosemary Nalden	2014	Dame Julie Maxton
2003	Thomas [Tom] Schnackenberg	2014	Dr William Tan
2004	Niki Caro	2014	Hon. Dr 'Ana Maui Taufe'ulungaki
2004	Len Castle	2015	Sir Russell Coutts
2004	Emeritus Professor Dame Marie Clay	2015	Bruce Plested
2004	Raoul Franklin	2015	Bryan Williams
2004	The Rt. Rev. John Paterson	2015	Professor Christine Winterbourn
2004	Dame Marie Shroff	2015	Joan Withers
2005	Glenn Colquhoun	2016	David Mitchell
2005	Dr Hilton Glavish	2016	Graeme Wheeler
2005	The Hon. Justice Susan Glazebrook	2016	Professor Karen Willcox
2005	Marya Martin	2016	David A. R. Williams
2005	Ian McKinnon	2017	Carol Hirschfeld
2006	Dr Judith Aitken	2017	Professor Ian Hunter
2006	The Hon. Justice David Baragwanath	2017	Dr Lance O'Sullivan
2006	Philippa Boyens	2017	Lisa Reihana
2006	The Rt. Hon. Jonathan Hunt	2018	Jan Beagle
2006	Dr Andrew Thomson	2018	Jennifer Gill
2006	Mark Weldon	2018	Robert McLeod
		2018	William (Bill) Robertson
		2019	John Bongard

2019 Moana Maniapoto  
 2019 Dr Simon Talbot  
 2021 Andrew Grant  
 2021 Jeremy Salmond  
 2021 The Right Honourable Dame Helen Winkelmann  
 2021 Dr Ashley Bloomfield  
 2022 Fepulea'i Margie Apa  
 2022 Ngarimu Blair  
 2022 Dr Maureen Lander  
 2022 Nigel Latta  
 2023 Josh Bayliss  
 2023 Fatu Feu'u  
 2023 Dr Kirsten Finucane  
 2023 Dr Chris Tooley  
 2024 Pete Bethune  
 2024 Simon Phillips  
 2024 Mitchell Pham  
 2024 Linda Smith  
 2025 Peter Cooper  
 2025 Amelia Linzey  
 2025 Helen Robinson  
 2025 Stephen Stehlin

## Young Alumnus/Young Alumna of the Year

2006 Dr David Skilling  
 2007 Mahé Drysdale  
 2008 John Chen  
 2009 Toa Fraser  
 2010 Dr Jessie Jacobsen  
 2011 Dr Claire French  
 2012 Dr Privahini Bradoo  
 2013 Simon Denny  
 2014 Roseanne Liang  
 2015 Fady Mishriki  
 2016 Dr Divyar Dhar  
 2017 Erna Takazawa  
 2018 Luke Willis Thompson  
 2019 William Pike  
 2021 Courtney Sina Meredith  
 2022 Dr Sudhvir Singh  
 2023 Elise Beavis  
 2024 Simran Kaur  
 2025 Craig Piggott

# Updates

The table below provides a summary of updates made subsequent to the initial publication of the *Calendar*, with the most recent additions at the top.

<b>Calendar item</b>	<b>Date</b>	<b>Notes</b>
Limitations Schedule	30 January 2026	Revised some requirements in the criteria section of BGlobalSt.
University Committee Meeting Dates	28 January 2026	October Equity Leadership Committee date revised.
University Committee Meeting Dates	23 January 2026	November Finance Committee date revised.
University Committee Meeting Dates	14 January 2026	February Rūnanga meeting cancelled.
Glossary	17 December 2025	Restriction (restricted course) entry revised.
Semester and Quarter Dates	12 December 2025	Tai Tokerau and Autumn Graduation dates added.
Enrolment and Programme Regulations	12 December 2025	Provisions relating to decision-making, late deletions, fees and academic standing amended.
Undergraduate Waipapa Taumata Rau Course Requirement Regulations	12 December 2025	Regulations rescinded.
University Committee Meeting Dates	20 November 2025	Human Participant Ethics B January meeting added.
Glossary	18 November 2025	Waipapa Taumata Rau course entry revised.
General Education Regulations and Schedule	7 November 2025	Waipapa Taumata Rau course provisions added, Schedules renamed and courses added.
Limitations Schedule	6 November 2025	FMHS: BMedImag(Hons), BOptom, BPharm minor criteria updates.
Limitations Schedule	6 November 2025	Science faculty: BSc Biomedical Science TFC applications criteria revised; BSc Food Science and Nutrition limitations and criteria added; MClInExPhys limitations and criteria revised.
Limitations Schedule	3 November 2025	Arts and Education course schedule amended with WTR 100 Summer Semester criteria.
University Committee Meeting Dates	31 October 2025	Research Committee dates revised, Capital Expenditure Committee dates added.